

Francis C. Wright

Born 18 Feb 1862 #2
Wayne County, Illinois
Marr 27 Jul 1883
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 17 Sept 1950
Wayne County, Illinois

Andrew C. Wright

Born 29 Jan 1823 #4
Wayne County, Illinois
Marr 13 Mar 1845
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 17 Oct 1906
Wayne County, Illinois

Judith May Carter

Born 15 Mar 1828 #5
Kentucky
Died 28 May 1864
Wayne County, Illinois

Judith Anna Wright

Born 02 Jul 1884 #1
Wayne County, Illinois
Marr 16 Aug 1908
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 16 Mar 1963
Wayne County, Illinois
Spouse: Eugene Lane Hannaford

Martha Atteberry

Born 01 Feb 1865 #3
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 09 Jan 1956
Wayne County, Illinois

Nathan Atteberry

Born 10 Aug 1803 #6
South Carolina
Marr Apr 1864
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 05 Aug 1888
Wayne County, Illinois

Martha George

Born 06 Jan 1832 #7
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 17 Mar 1896
Wayne County, Illinois

Andrew C. Wright

Born 18 Mar 1787 #8
Trenton, New Jersey
Marr 25 Oct 1814
Fleming, New Jersey
Died 14 Jan 1861
Fairfield, Wayne, Illinois
Margaret Cary
Born 19 Apr 1794 #9
Trenton, New Jersey
Died 11 Dec 1863
Fairfield, Wayne, Illinois

William A. Carter

Born 24 Mar 1799 #10
Kentucky
Marr 02 May 1824
Ohio County, Kentucky
Died 31 Oct 1869
Wayne County, Illinois

Hannah Haynes

Born 07 May 1797 #11
Virginia
Died 04 Oct 1880
Wayne County, Illinois

Richard Atteberry

Born 1748 #12
Maryland
Died 18 ___ 1913
Hardin County, Kentucky

Rebecca Bennett

#13

William W. George

Born 15 Nov 1810 #14
South Carolina
Marr 01 Nov 1827
Hamilton County, Illinois
Died 16 Sep 1883
Wayne County, Illinois

Mary W. Mayberry

Born 01 Aug 1808 #15
Henderson, Kentucky
Died 01 Nov 1869
Wayne County, Illinois

David Wright, Jr.

Born 01 Dec 1748 #16
Marr 08 Mar 1777
Died 10 May 1824
Elizabeth Cleaver
Born 2nd of 4mo 1761 #17
Died Nov 1826

Stephen Cary

Born 04 Aug 1760 #18
Marr 20 Apr 1786
Died 24 Feb 1819
Catherine Marsteller
Born 29 Dec 1764 #19

William M. Carter

Born 21 Aug 1760 #20
Marr 04 Apr 1782
Died 15 Oct 1842
Catherine Williams
Born 1760/1765 #21
Died 30 Jul 1809

Josiah Haynes

Born 20 Aug 1772 #22
Marr 28 Apr 1794
Died 13 Apr 1856
Judith New
Born 28 Aug 1774 #23
Died 28 Feb 1824

William Atteberry

Born 16 Jun 1709 #24
Died 1766

Sarah Mitchell

Born 31 Aug 1720 #25
Died ca1770

John George

Born c1783 #28
Died Jan 1850

Mary Stone

Born ca1784 #29

Frederick Mayberry

Born 1756 #30
Died 19 Apr 1842

Priscilla T. Yocum

Born 1773 #31
Died 22 May 1849

David Wright #32

10 May 1718 - 1791
Sarah Thorne #33
30 Jun 1718 - 30 Jun 1811
William Cleaver #34
20 of 3mo 1735 - 8th of 9r
Mary Knight #35
6th 1mo 1735 - 1821
Beriah Cary #36
25 Mar 1729 - 1795
Mary Cooke #37
b. 20 Aug 1733

Soloman Carter #40

25 Sep 1739 - 28 Sep 1786
Mary Anne Bickley #41

William Haynes #44

04 Aug 1740 - 03 Aug 182
Hannah Ellis #45
05 Oct 1741 - 27 Aug 179
Francis New #46

Elizabeth #47**William Atteberry** #48**Sarah Rogers** #49**John Mitchell** #50**Elizabeth** #51**John George** #56**William Stone** #58

ca1740 - 1812
Jane Bowland #59
ca1745 - Bet10/27 & 10/28
Frederick Mayberry #60
c1722/30 - 31 Jul 180

Barbara Null #61**Michael Yoakam** #62

b. 1740
Anne Boyles #63

Peter Wright

Born ca1570 #16

Marr 07 Jun 1594

bur. 17 Dec 1617

Ann

#17

Robert Wright

#8

Marr 01 Aug 1629

Howden Parish, England

bur. 27 Jul 1651

Howden Parish, England

Joshua Wright

#4

Marr 10 Jun 1669

England

Died 10 Oct 1695

Nottingham, New Jersey

Alice Lawtie

#9

bur. 14 May 1667

Howden Parish, England

Joshua Wright

Born 16 May 1672 #2

Yorkshire, England

Marr 07 Jun 1705

Burlington, New Jersey

Died 1741

New Hanover, New Jersey

William Empson

#10

Elizabeth Empson

Born 1650 #5

Gowle, East, England

Died 12 Mar 1705

Burlington, New Jersey

David Wright

Born 10 May 1718 #1

New Hanover, New Jersey

Marr 3mo 1743

Died 1791

Spouse: Sarah Thorne

Thomas Stacey

#24

Marr 18 May 1597

Died 10 Feb 1632

Anne Booth

#25

John Stacey

bur. 11 May 1593/4

Anne Parker #49

bur. 15 Jul 1607/9

John Booth #50

1552 - 16 Jun 1613

Ann Revel #51

ca1555 - bur. 24 Jun 1597

Mahlon Stacy

#6

Marr 29 Jul 1668

Clowne, England

Died 05 Apr 1704

Nottingham, New Jersey

Mary Fulwood

#13

Born

Eastwood, England

Died 23 Jan 1683

John Fulwood

#26

Mary Garland

#27

Rebecca Stacy

Born 1684 #3

Falls of the, New Jersey

Died 02 Feb 1754

Burlington, New Jersey

Hugh Ely

#28

George Ely

#14

Born ca1624

Westgate, England

bur. 31 May 1656

Mansfield, England

Rebecca Ely

#7

Born 1648

Utterly Manor, England

Died 26 Oct 1711

Burlington, New Jersey

John Heath

#30

Marr 08 Nov 1617

Henry Heath #60**Elizabeth Hatfield** #61**Sarah Heath**

#15

Died 05 Jan 1668

Mansfield, England

Elizabeth Palmer

#31

William A. Carter

Born 24 Mar 1799 #2
Kentucky
Marr 02 May 1824
Ohio County, Kentucky
Died 31 Oct 1869
Wayne County, Illinois

William M. Carter

Born 21 Aug 1760 #4
Amherst County, Virginia
Marr 04 Apr 1782
Amherst County, Virginia
Died 15 Oct 1842
Ohio County, Kentucky

Catherine Williams

Born 1760/1765 #5
Died 30 Jul 1809

Judith May Carter

Born 15 Mar 1828 #1
Kentucky
Marr 13 Mar 1845
Wayne County, Illinois
Died 28 May 1864
Wayne County, Illinois
Spouse: Andrew Craig Wright

Hannah Haynes

Born 07 May 1797 #3
Virginia
Died 04 Oct 1880
Wayne County, Illinois

Josiah Haynes

Born 20 Aug 1772 #6
Amherst County, Virginia
Marr 28 Apr 1794
Amherst County, Virginia
Died 13 Apr 1856
Ohio County, Kentucky

Judith New

Born 28 Aug 1774 #7
Died 28 Feb 1824

Soloman Carter

Born 25 Sep 1739 #8
King George County, ?
Died 28 Sep 1786
Amherst County, Virginia

Mary Anne Bickley

#9

Peter Carter

Born 1706 #16
Marr 01 May 1730
Died 1789

Judith Norris

#17

Died 15 May 1765

John Bickley

Born 07 Dec 1713 #18
Marr 14 Apr 1736
Died 1793

Mary Hurt

#19

Thomas Carter, Capt#32

04 Jun 1672 - 30 Sep 1733
Arabella Williamson #33

Joseph Bickley #36

d. By 04 Dec 1751

Sarah #37**William Haynes**

Born c1710 #24
Marr 1734

Died 25 Jun 1781

Elizabeth

#25

William Haynes

Born 04 Aug 1740 #12
Amherst County, Virginia
Marr 01/26 Nov 1764
Amherst County, Virginia
Died 03 Aug 1827
Ohio County, Kentucky

Hannah Ellis

Born 05 Oct 1741 #13
Hanover County, Virginia
Died 27 Aug 1791
Amherst County, Virginia

Charles Ellis

Born 1719 #26
Marr Jan 1739/40

Died 04 May 1759/60

Susannah Harding

Born 1721 #27
Died Mar 1819

John Ellis #52

b. 1661

Susannah #53**Thomas Harding #54**

1685 - 1731

Mary Giles #55

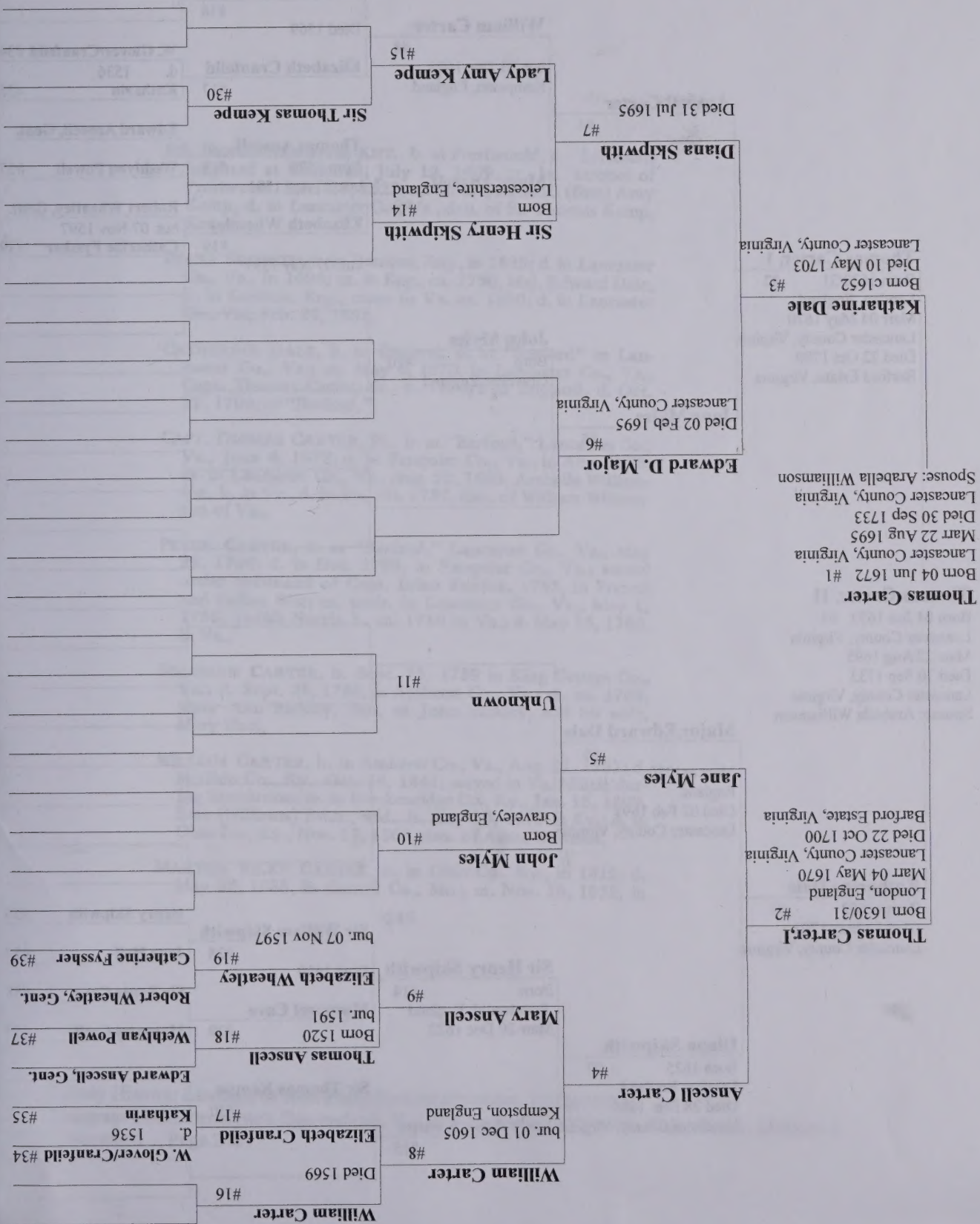
d. 04 Mar 1728

Francis New

#14

Elizabeth

#15



Thomas Carter, 1

Born 1630/31 #2
London, England
Marr 04 May 1670
Lancaster County, Virginia
Died 22 Oct 1700
Barford Estate, Virginia

Thomas Carter, 11

Born 04 Jun 1672 #1
Lancaster County, Virginia
Marr 22 Aug 1695
Died 30 Sep 1733
Lancaster County, Virginia
Spouse: Arabella Williamson

Katharine Dale

Born c1652 #3
Died 10 May 1703
Lancaster County, Virginia

Anscell Carter

#4

William Carter

#8

bur. 01 Dec 1605
Kempston, England

Mary Anscell

#9

John Myles

Born #10
Graveley, England

Jane Myles

#5

Major,Edward Dale

#6

Marr ca1750
England
Died 02 Feb 1695
Lancaster County, Virginia

Diana Skipwith

#7

Born 1625
London, England
Died 28 Feb 1695
Lancaster County, Virginia

Sir Henry Skipwith

#14

Born
Prestwoud, England
Marr 20 Dec 1622

Lady Amy Kempe

#15

William Carter

#16

Died 1569

Elizabeth Cranfeild

#17

Thomas Anscell

Born 1520 #18
bur. 27 Apr 1591

Elizabeth Wheatley

#19

bur. 07 Nov 1597

W. Glover/Cranfeild #34

d. 1536

Katharin #35**Edward Anscell, Gent.****Wethlyan Powell #37****Robert Wheatley, Gent.**

bur. 07 Nov 1597

Catherine Fysshier #39**Sir William Skipwith**

#28

Died 1610

Margaret Cave

#29

Sir Thomas Kempe

#30

Henry Skipwith #56**Jane Hall #57****Sir Roger Cave #58****Margaret Cecil #59**

SIR HENRY SKIPWITH, KNT., b. at Prestwould, c. Leicester, knighted at Whitehall, July 19, 1609, cr. 1s. Baronet of Prestwould, Dec. 20, 1622; m. on or bef. 1616 (first) Amy Kemp, d. in Lancaster Co., Va., dau. of Sir Thomas Kemp, Knt.,

DIANA SKIPWITH, b. in London, Eng., in 1625; d. in Lancaster Co., Va., in 1695; m. in Eng., ca. 1750, Maj. Edward Dale, b. in London, Eng., came to Va. ca. 1650; d. in Lancaster Co., Va., Feb. 28, 1695,

CATHERINE DALE, b. in England, d. at "Barford" in Lancaster Co., Va.; m. May 4, 1670, in Lancaster Co., Va., Capt. Thomas Carter, Sr., b. 1630/1 in England, d. Oct. 22, 1700, at "Barford,"

CAPT. THOMAS CARTER, JR., b. at "Barford," Lancaster Co., Va., June 4, 1672; d. in Fauquier Co., Va., in Aug. 1733; m. in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 22, 1695, Arabella Williamson, b. in Va., d. in Va., aft. 1737, dau. of William Williamson of Va.,

PETER CARTER, b. at "Barford," Lancaster Co., Va., May 23, 1706; d. in Dec. 1789, in Fauquier Co., Va.; served under command of Capt. Brian Fairfax, 1753, in French and Indian War; m. prob. in Lancaster Co., Va., May 1, 1730, Judith Norris, b. ca. 1710 in Va.; d. May 15, 1765, in Va.,

SOLOMON CARTER, b. Sept. 25, 1739 in King George Co., Va.; d. Sept. 28, 1786, in Amherst Co., Va.; m. ca. 1760, Mary Ann Bickley, dau. of John Bickley, and his wife, Mary Hurt,

WILLIAM CARTER, b. in Amherst Co., Va., Aug. 21, 1757; d. in Ohio Co., Ky., Oct. 14, 1841; served in Va. Militia during Revolution; m. in Breckenridge Co., Ky., Jan. 15, 1809, Sara (Williams) Evans, wid., b. May 23, 1779 in Ky.; d. in Ohio Co., Ky., Nov. 19, 1865, dau. of Amos Williams,

MARTHA RILEY CARTER, b. in Ohio Co., Ky., in 1812; d. May 22, 1885, in Carroll Co., Mo.; m. Nov. 15, 1832, in

MARTHA REELEY CARTER, b. in Ohio Co., Ky., in 1812; d. May 22, 1885, in Carroll Co., Mo.; m. Nov. 16, 1832, in

Ohio Co., Ky., Nov. 19, 1865, dau. of Anne Williams.
 Sons (Williams) Evans, b. May 22, 1779 in Ky.; d. in
 ing Revolution; m. in Breckenridge Co., Ky., Jan. 18, 1802;
 in Ohio Co., Ky., Oct. 14, 1841; served in Va. Militia dur-

WILLIAM CARTER, b. in Amherst Co., Va., Aug. 21, 1757; d.
 Mary Ann Bickley, dau. of John Bickley, and his wife,
 Va.; d. Sept. 28, 1785, in Amherst Co., Va.; m. ca. 1780;

SOLOMON CARTER, b. Sept. 25, 1739 in King George Co.,
 in Va.,
 1780; Judith Norris, b. ca. 1710 in Va.; d. May 18, 1765,
 and Indian War; m. prob. in Lancaster Co., Va., May 1,

PETER CARTER, b. at "Barford", Lancaster Co., Va., May
 son, b. in Va., d. in Va., at 1737, dau. of William Williams
 m. in Lancaster Co., Va., Aug. 22, 1805, Arabella Williams

CAPT. THOMAS CARTER, [c. b. at "Barford", Lancaster Co.,
 22, 1700, at "Barford",
 Capt. Thomas Carter, Sr., b. 1680/1 in England; d. Oct.

CATHERINE DALE, b. in England; d. at "Barford", in Lan-
 Co., Va., Feb. 28, 1695,
 b. in London, Eng., came to Va. ca. 1680; d. in Lancaster

DIANA SKIPTWITH, b. in London, Eng., in 1625; d. in Lancaster
 Co., Va., in 1695; m. in Eng., ca. 1730, Maj. Edward Dale,
 Knighted at Whitehall, July 12, 1609, cr. 1st. Baronet of

SIR HENRY SKIPTWITH, KNT., b. at Prestwood, Leicestershire,
 Prestwood, Dec. 20, 1622; m. on or bef. 1618 (first) Amy
 Knapp, d. in Lancaster Co., Va., dau. of Sir Thomas Knapp,

hanged in 1321 at York, great, great grandson of William de Mowbray, d. 1222, Magna Charta Surety,

JOHN DE MOWBRAY, 4th Baron Mowbray, b. June 25, 1340; d. at Thrace in 1368; m. in 1353, Elizabeth de Segrave, b. Sept. 25, 1338; d. 1368, great grand daughter of Edward I, King of England, and Marguerite of France,

ELEANOR DE MOWBRAY, b. prior to Mar. 25, 1364, m. by May 1384, Sir John de Welles, 2nd Baron Welles of Gainsby, d. 1421,

EUDO DE WELLES, d. bef. 1421; m. Maud de Greystoke, dau. of Ralph de Greystoke and Katherine de Clifford,

SIR LIONEL DE WELLES, K.G., Lord Welles, Lieutenant of Ireland, 1438-1442, slain at Towton, Mar. 29, 1461; m. ca. Aug. 15, 1417, Joan (or Cicely) de Waterton, dau. of Robert de Waterton of Methley, Yorkshire,

MARGARET DE WELLES, d. bef. 1504; m. Sir Thomas Dymoke, Knt., of Scrivelsby, co. Lincoln, b. ca. 1428, champion of King Edward IV, executed (bef. the Battle of Stamford) Mar. 12, 1470, son of Sir Philip Dymoke of co. Lincoln,

SIR LIONEL DYMOKE, KNT., of Marcham-le-Hill, knighted at Siege of Tournay, Sheriff of Lincolnshire 1516; d. Aug. 17, 1519, at Scrivelsby; m. Joan, dau. of Richard Griffith, Esq., of Stockford,

ALICE DYMOKE, d. June 29, 1549; m. (his second) Sir William Skipwith, Knt., of South Ormsby, co. Lincoln, High Sheriff of Lincolnshire, 1527, b. ca. 1488; d. July 7, 1547,

HENRY SKIPWITH, ESQ., d. 1588, of Cotes and Prestwould, co. Leicester, M.P. for Leicester, 1585; m. Jane, wid. of Francis Neal, dau. of Francis Hall, of Grantham,

SIR WILLIAM SKIPWITH, KNT., b. at Prestwould, Leicestershire; d. in 1610 at Prestwould; m. Margaret Cave, dau. of Sir Roger Cave of Stamford and his wife, Margaret Cecil, of Northants,

ERMENGARDE OF ANJOU, d. Mar. 21, 1076; m. (second) ca. 1035, Aubri-Geoffrey, Count of the Gatinais, d. Apr. 1, 1046, son of Geoffrey III, Count of the Gatinais, and Beatrix of Macon,

FULK IV, "Rechin," Count of Anjou, b. 1043; d. Apr. 14, 1109; m. (fifth) 1090/1, Bertrade, dau. of Simon I, Seigneur de Montford l'Amauri, and Agnes d'Evreux,

FULK V, the Young, Count of Anjou, King of Jerusalem, b. 1092; d. Nov. 10, 1143, at Jerusalem; m. (first) 1110, Erembourg, d. 1126, dau. of Helias, Count of Maine,

GEOFFREY V, PLANTAGENET, Count of Anjou, Duke of Normandy, b. Aug. 24, 1113; d. Sept. 7, 1151; m. Apr. 3, 1127, Matilda of England, b. 1104; d. Sept. 10, 1167, dau. of Henry I, King of England,

HENRY II, King of England, Oct. 25, 1154-1189, called Curt Mantel, b. Mar. 5, 1132/3; d. July 6, 1189; m. May 18, 1153, Eleanor of Aquitaine, b. 1123; d. Mar. 3, 1204,

JOHN I, LACKLAND, King of England, 1199-1216; b. Dec. 24, 1166; d. Oct. 19, 1216; m. (second) Isabella of Angouleme, b. 1188; d. May 31, 1246,

HENRY III, King of England, 1216-1272; b. at Winchester, Oct. 1, 1207; d. at Westminster, Nov. 16, 1272; m. Jan. 14, 1237, Eleanor of Provence, b. 1217; d. at Amesbury, Jan. 24, 1291,

EDMUND PLANTAGENET, "Crouchback," Earl of Lancaster and High Steward of England, b. in London, Jan. 16, 1244/5; d. at Bayonne, June 5, 1295; m. (second) Blanche of Artois, d. in Paris, May 2, 1302,

HENRY PLANTAGENET, Earl of Lancaster, M.P., b. 1281; d. Sept. 22, 1345; m. in 1298, Maud de Chaworth, liv. 1345, dau. of Patrick de Chaworth and Isabel de Beauchamp,

JOAN PLANTAGENET, d. ca. 1349; m. John de Mowbray, 3rd Baron Mowbray, d. 1361, son of John de Mowbray, Knt.,

ERMEBERGHE OF ANJOU, d. Mar. 21, 1076; m. (second) ca.
 1086, Aubri-Geoffrey, Count of the Gâtinais, d. Apr. 11, 1106; m. (first) ca.
 1096, son of Geoffrey III, Count of the Gâtinais, d. 1106; m. (first) ca.
 Beatrice of Mecon.
 RUK IV, "Rochin", Count of Anjou, b. 1048; d. Apr. 14,
 1109; m. (first) 1080/1, Bertrada, dau. of Simon I, Duke
 near de Montford l'Anant, and Agnes d'Evreux, dau. of
 RUK V, the Young, Count of Anjou, King of Jerusalem, b.
 1092; d. Nov. 10, 1143, at Jerusalem; m. (first) 1110,
 Eschbourg, d. 1126, dau. of Helias, Count of Maine.
 GEOFFREY V, PLANTAGENET, Count of Anjou, Duke of
 Normandy, b. Aug. 24, 1113; d. Sept. 7, 1151; m. Apr. 8,
 1127, Matilda of England, b. 1104; d. Sept. 10, 1141, dau.
 of Henry I, King of England.
 HENRY II, King of England, Oct. 25, 1154-1189, called Com-
 March, b. Mar. 5, 1133; d. July 6, 1189; m. May 18,
 1155, Eleanor of Aquitaine, b. 1130; d. Mar. 2, 1204.
 JOHN I, LACELAND, King of England, 1199-1216; b. Dec. 24,
 1166; d. Oct. 19, 1216; m. (second) Isabella of Angoulême,
 b. 1188; d. May 31, 1246.
 HENRY III, King of England, 1216-1272; b. at Winchester,
 Oct. 1, 1207; d. at Westminster, Nov. 16, 1272; m. Jan. 14,
 1237, Eleanor of Provence, b. 1217; d. at Amesbury, Jan.
 24, 1291.
 EDMUND PLANTAGENET, "Crouchback", Earl of Lancaster
 and High Steward of England, b. in London, Jan. 10,
 1244; d. at Bayonne, June 5, 1296; m. (second) Blanche
 of Artois, d. in Paris, May 2, 1302.
 HENRY PLANTAGENET, Earl of Lancaster, M.P., b. 1281; d.
 Sept. 22, 1345; m. in 1298, Maud de Chaworth, hr. 1245,
 dau. of Patrick de Chaworth and Isabella de Beauchamp.
 JOHN PLANTAGENET, d. ca. 1349; m. John de Mowbray, 3rd
 Baron Mowbray, d. 1361, son of John de Mowbray, Kntr.

Chapter LVI

SKILWITH-DALE-CARTER-McDANIEL-
GREENWOOD-JEWERS-LANGSTON

CHARLEMAGNE, King of the Franks and Emperor of the West, b. Apr. 2, 742; d. at Aix la Chapelle, Jan. 28, 814; m. 771, the Swabian Princess, Hildegard, b. 788; d. Apr. 30, 788.

PERIN, King of Italy and of Lombardy, b. Apr. 777; d. at Milan, July 8, 810.

BERNARD, King of Italy, b. 737; d. at Milan, Apr. 17, 818; m. Cunigunde.

PERIN, Count of Seelis, Peronne and St. Quentin, b. ca. 815; d. aft. 840.

HERBERT I, Count of Vermandois, Seigneur of Seelis, Peronne and St. Quentin, b. ca. 840; murdered by the lower of Baldwin, Lechevalier of Flanders ca. 902; m. Bertha de Moirais, dau. of Count, Count of Moirais.

HERBERT II, Count de Vermandois and Troyes, imprisoned Charles, the Simple, King of France, at Peronne; d. 943; m. Liegarde, dau. of Robert I, Duke of France, and his first wife, Adele.

ROBERT DE VERMANDOIS, Count of Troyes and Meaux, b. ca. 920; d. ca. 987; m. (first) Adelaide, dau. of Gisbert, Duke of Burgundy.

ADELAIDE DE VERMANDOIS, b. 950; d. 978; m. (second) Geoffrey I, Count of Anjou, d. July 21, 987.

FLUX III, the Black, Count of Anjou, d. June 21, 1040; m. (second) aft. 1000, Hildegard, d. Apr. 1, 1040, Jerusalem.

243

Chapter LVI

SKIPWITH-DALE-CARTER-McDANIEL-
GREENWOOD-LEWERS-LANGSTON

CHARLEMAGNE, King of the Franks and Emperor of the West, b. Apr. 2, 742; d. at Aix la Chapelle, Jan. 28, 814; m. 771, the Swabian Princess, Hildegard, b. 758; d. Apr. 30, 783,

PEPIN, King of Italy and of Lombardy, b. Apr. 777; d. at Milan, July 8, 810.

BERNARD, King of Italy, b. 797; d. at Milan, Apr. 17, 818; m. Cunigunde,

PEPIN, Count of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin, b. ca. 815, d. aft. 840,

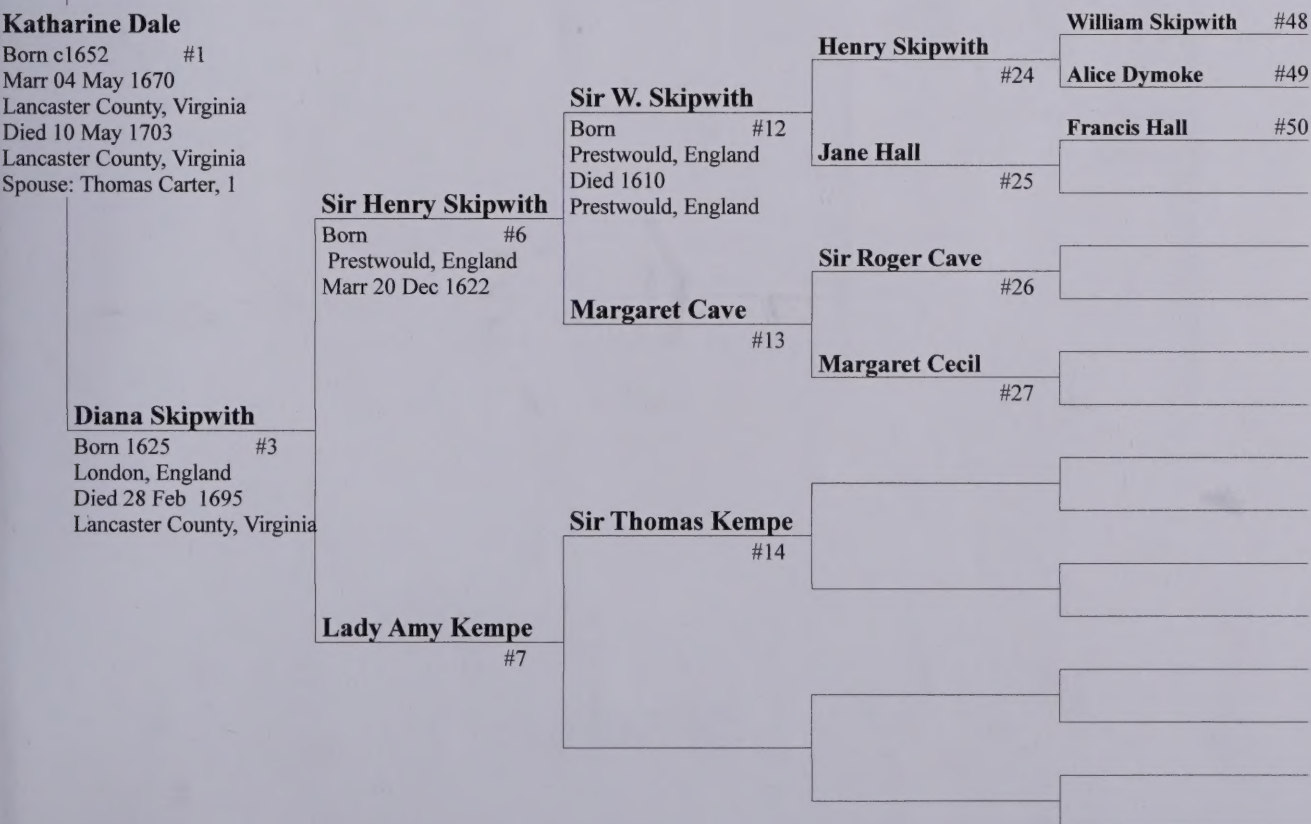
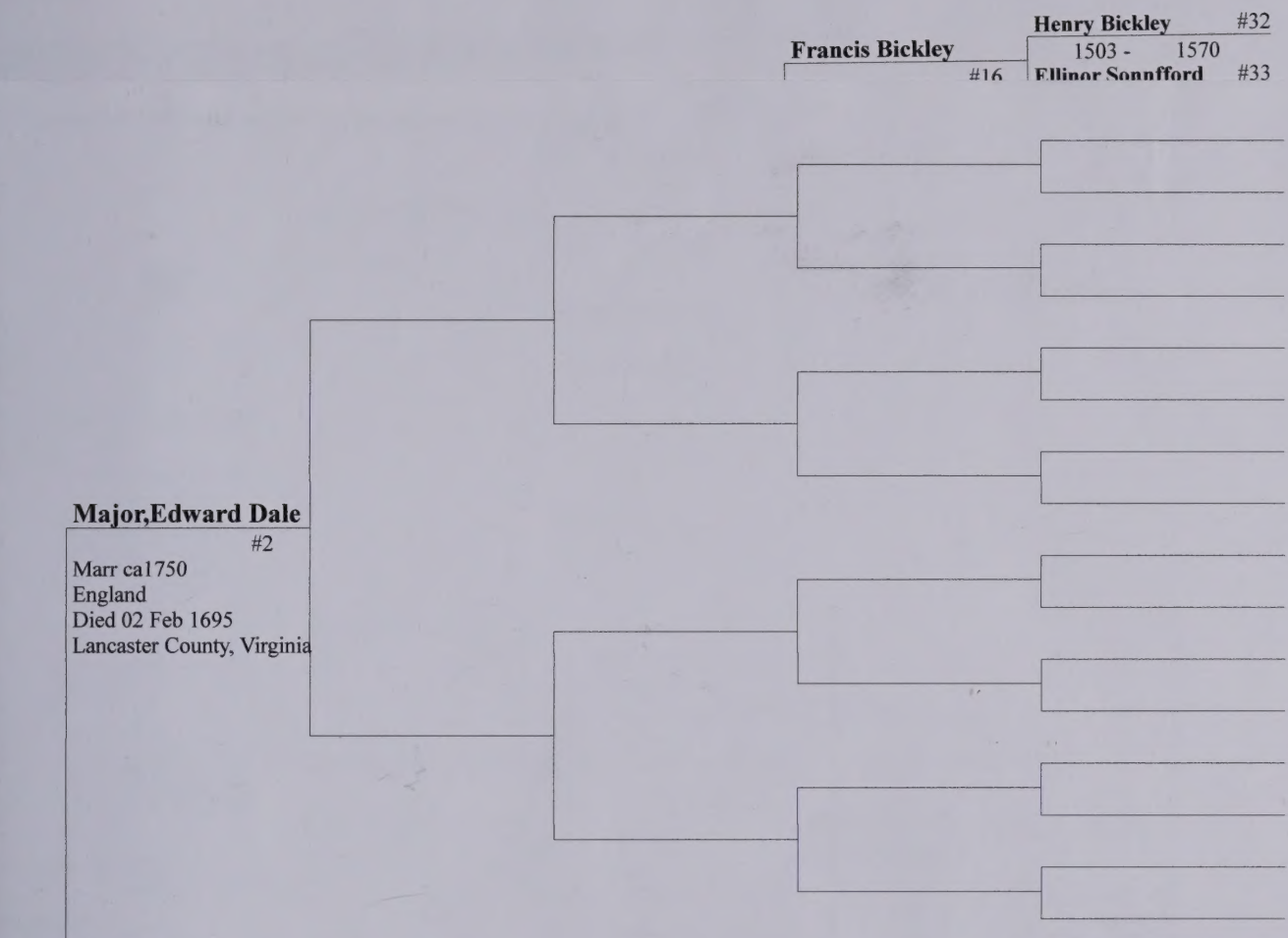
HERBERT I, Count of Vermandois, Seigneur of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin, b. ca. 840; murdered by the followers of Baldwin Lechauvelt of Flanders ca. 902; m. Bertha de Morvais, dau. of Guarri, Count of Morvois,

HERBERT II, Count de Vermandois and Troyes, imprisoned Charles, the Simple, King of France, at Peronne; d. 943; m. Liegarde, dau. of Robert I. Duke of France, and his first wife, Adele,

ROBERT DE VERMANDOIS, Count of Troyes and Meaux, b. ca. 920; d. ca. 967/8; m. (first) Adelaide, dau. of Giselbert, Duke of Bourgoine,

ADELAIDE DE VERMANDOIS, b. 950; d. 975/8; m. (second) Geoffrey I, Grisgonelle, Count of Anjou, d. July 21, 987,

FULK III, the Black, Count of Anjou, d. June 21, 1040; m. (second) aft. 1000, Hildegard, d. Apr. 1, 1040, Jerusalem,



27 January 1503 (1501) Died in early childhood (see also Francis Bickley)

Francis Bickley

1503 - 1570

Died 11 Aug 1570

Sir Francis Bickley

Died 1570

Mary Parker

Died 1570 (1571)

Sir Francis Bickley

1503 - 1570

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)
St Mary's Church, London

John Mowbray

Mary Mowbray

1503 - 1570

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

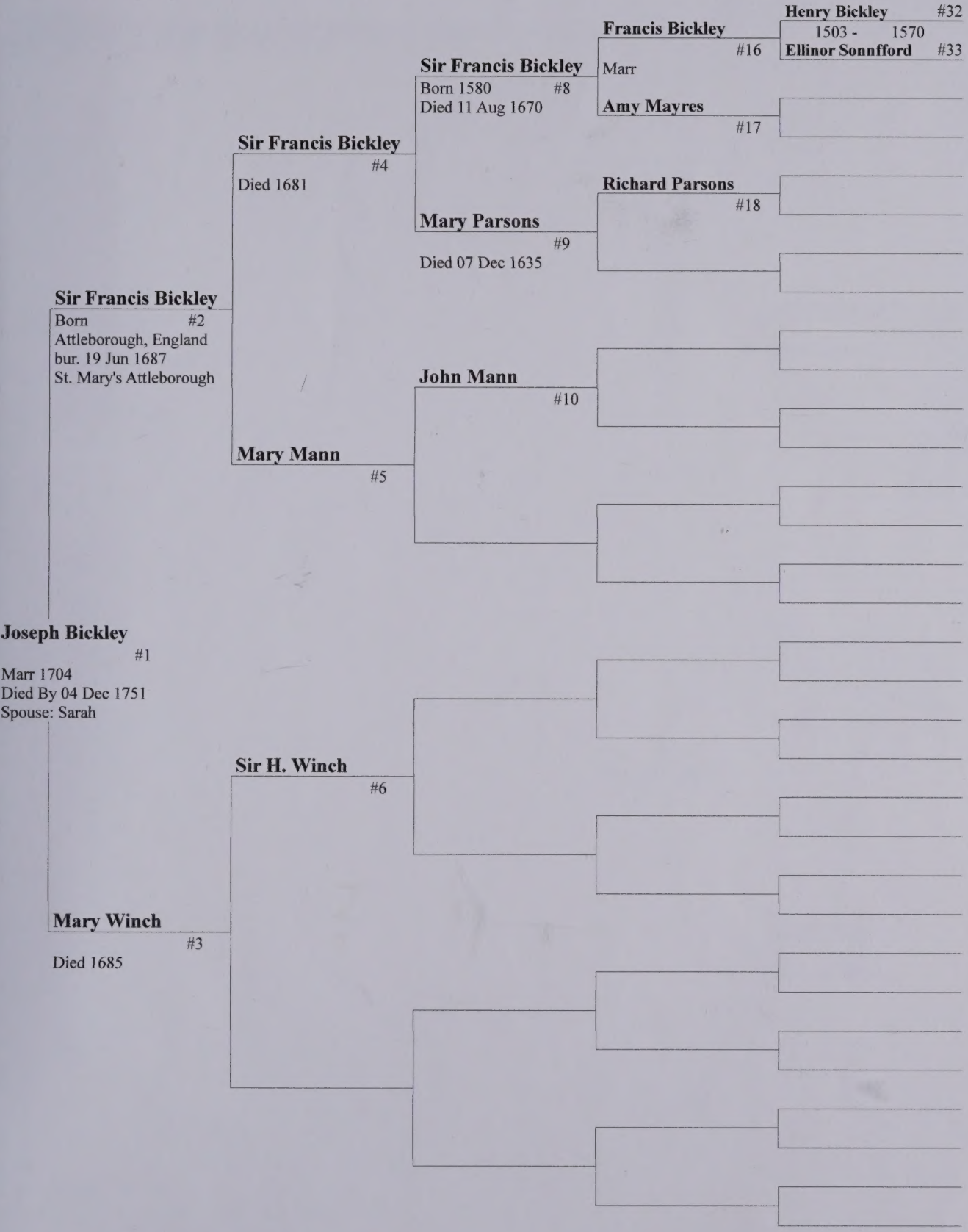
1503 - 1570 (1571)

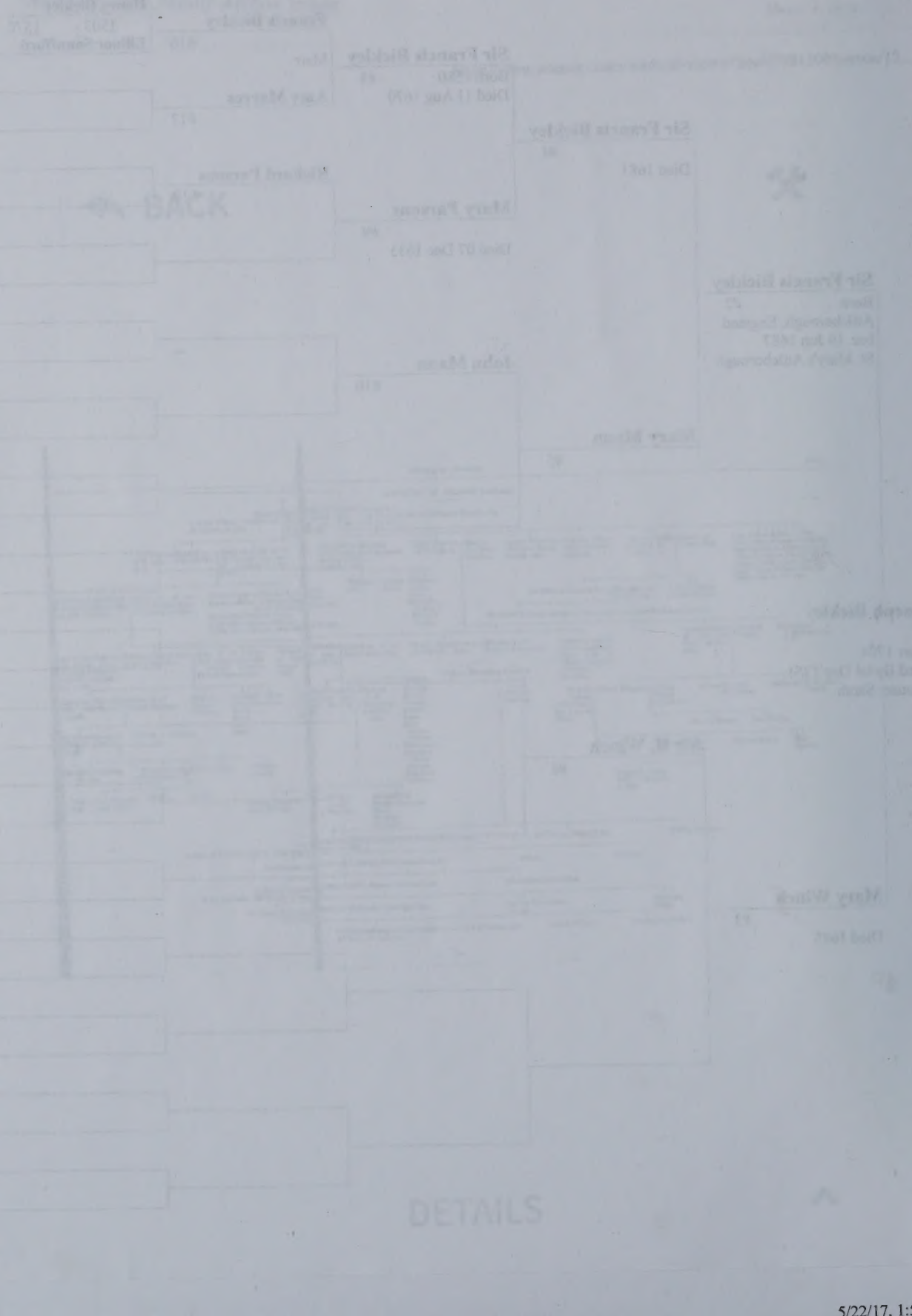
1503 - 1570 (1571)

1503 - 1570 (1571)

DETAILS







DETAILS

Thomas Bickley

Born #2
Portsmouth, Hampshire

Henry Bickley

Born 1503 #1
Chidham, England
Died 1570
Spouse: Ellinor Sonnfford

John Deporte

#6

Anne Deporte

Born #3
Portsmouth, England





FRANK	MARTHA
OLA	SOPHIA
ANNA	HAMIE

This is the wedding picture
of Frank & Mattie Otcherry
Wright, July 27

Elaine Carter, their daughter
remembers her father hired
a carriage for the day for \$2.00.
After the wedding they then
went in the carriage to a
church all day meeting. They
drove around 20 miles N.W.
of Fairfield. Her mother's dress
was made by a seamstress
and was blue.





FRANK & MARTHA
WRIGHT

from the Hayes
Ladies etc. etc.



Back row: Eliza Wright-Carter, Frank Muggeridge, Charles Sanders - Sick, Gertrude Sanders - Hayes
Front row: Mollie Vaughan - Copple, Mrs. Borge - Walker, Viola Cunningham - Sanders (Sisters)
& Anne Borge - Buckett
About 1911 or 1912



Abner Elia Handlin Orion Handlin Harry
 Seated Mattie John Ola

See Aunt Elsie's hand on the table. Its holding the photographer's watch
They couldn't get her to behave so the photographer gave her the watch to hold.
She doe's look satisfied.
I labelled the one on the rear left as Anna but it looks more like Aunt Ola
to me and she was very tall - and Aunt Annie was shorter so I
may have them mixed.



Anna
Lulu
Hattie
Orion

Grandpa
Frank Wright

(over)

Grandma Mattie
Ola Harkey
Elsie born 1896

Uncle Robley
born in 1900
so picture
taken in betw

FRANK + MARYHA



FRANK +
MARYHA



FRANK + MARYHA
WRIGHT



— FRANK MARTHA —
OLA SUDITH ANNA HATTIE



Frank & Martha Wright

MRS. FRANK WRIGHT DIES AT HOME HERE

WCP
1-2-1956 P.1
Aged Woman Leaves 111 Descendants; Funeral Services Thursday Afternoon.

Mrs. Mattie M. Wright, 90, widow of the late Frank C. Wright, died at 9:15 p.m. Monday at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Horace Carter, 803 George street. She leaves 111 descendants.

Mrs. Wright, a lifelong Wayne county resident, had been in declining health for about ten years but was critically ill only a few hours. She suffered a number of fainting spells about 5 o'clock Monday afternoon.

Funeral Held Thursday

Funeral services were held Thursday afternoon (today) from the First Baptist church, with Rev. Harry L. Garrett officiating. Burial was in Pleasant Grove cemetery.

Mattie M., daughter of Nathan and Martha George Atteberry, was born in Barnhill township south of Fairfield February 1st, 1865. She grew up and spent the greater part of her life in that area. She had made her home with the Carters here for the past five years.

She was a member of the Fairfield First Baptist church.

She married Frank C. Wright July 27th, 1883, and eight children were born to this union. A son, Orion, died at Seattle, Wash., two years ago. Her husband passed away September 17th, 1950.

The Wrights operated a farm southeast of Fairfield many years.

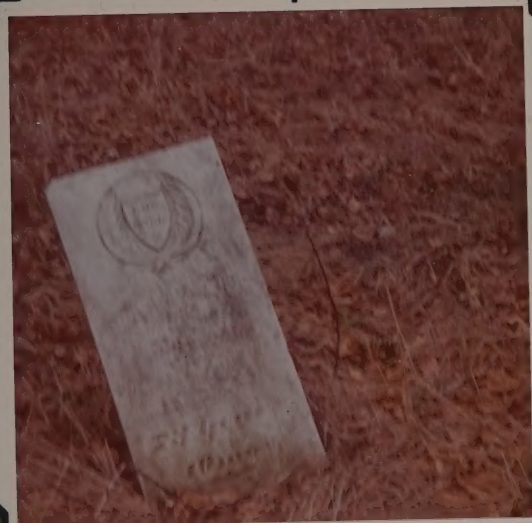
List of Survivors

Surviving are five daughters, Elsie, wife of Horace Carter, Fairfield; Anna, wife of Eugene Hanaford, Fairfield; Ola, wife of G. T. Vaughan, near Fairfield; Hattie, wife of Grover Vaughan, Chicago; and Lula, wife of Miles Simpson, near Fairfield; and two sons, Harry O. Wright, Chicago; and Robley Wright, Phoenix, Arizona; 37 grandchildren; 64 great-grandchildren; and three great-great-grandchildren.

Mrs. Wright would have been 91 February 1st. She is the last surviving member of her family. Her son, Robley, was unable to attend funeral rites here because of illness.

Wayne Co Press
1-2-1956





Andrew Wright 1st
D. 1-14-1861
age 73 yr 10 mo
Wright Cemetery



Margaret Wright
wife of Andrew C.
D. 12-11-1863
age 69 yr _____
Wright Cemetery



Andrew C. Wright 2nd
B. 1-29-1823
D. 10-17-1906
Pleasant Grove Cemetery

Local Activities

By Beulah Dorris . . .

EIGHTEEN MEMBERS AT AUXILIARY MEETING

The regular meeting of the Ladies Auxiliary to V.F.W. was held at V.F.W. Hall Tuesday evening with eighteen members present.

Mrs. Ruth Moore, Mrs. T. E. Straughmatt and Miss Murial Atteberry were in charge of refreshments.

BIRTHDAY OUTING AT MESKER PARK

On Friday the fifth birthday of Larry Claude King was celebrated at an outing at Mesker Park in Evansville, Ind.

Guests for the occasion were Mrs. Ossie Pollard and sons, Harold and Gerald, Mrs. Claude King and children, Donald, Betty Sue and Larry.

MR. BOREN HAD BIRTHDAY MONDAY

Alonzo Boren celebrated his birthday Monday and in observance of the date a few friends and relatives were entertained at the Boren home that evening.

Present for the occasion were Mr. and Mrs. Boren and family, Mr. and Mrs. John Cross, Carmi Guy Miller, Eldorado, and B. L. Sutton, St. Louis, Mo.

The birthday song was sung and the gifts unwrapped. All departed in the afternoon after a very enjoyable time.

NEW ARRIVALS

Mr. and Mrs. Ray Widner have a son born July 26 at Ferrill hospital in Eldorado.

A daughter was born at the Ferrill hospital in Eldorado on July 26 to Mr. and Mrs. Ernest McCune.

CHERRY CORNER

Mrs. Raymond Cook, Cor.

Mr. and Mrs. Lee McKenzie were in Evansville Tuesday.

James Pearce called at Roy Edwards Thursday morning.

Silas Cook spent Thursday afternoon with James Howard.

Farmers are combining Red Top and Sweet clover in this vicinity.

Walter Morris of Eldorado called at Frank York's Sunday morning.

William Willis of Eldorado was looking after business here Thursday.

Walter Hancock of Ozark was selling apples through here last

Married 66 Years

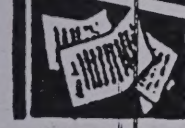


MR. AND MRS. FRANK WRIGHT

Mr. and Mrs. Frank Wright of Fairfield are celebrating their sixty-sixth wedding anniversary today with members of their family at the family home.

Mrs. Wright is 84 years old and her husband is 87. They both enjoy good health and are always pleased to visit with relatives and friends.

Mr. and Mrs. Wright are the parents of eight children, Mrs. Anna Hannaford, of Burnt Prairie, Mrs. Ollie Vaughn, Mrs. Elsie Vaughn and Mrs. Lula Simpson of Fairfield, Mrs. Hattie Vaughn of Chicago, Robley Wright, Carmi, Harry Wright, Chicago, and Orion Wright of Seattle, Wash.



Lloyd Parker of Harrisburg was a business caller in this city Tuesday.

Mr. and Mrs. Norbert Bingham made a business trip to Evansville, Ind., Tuesday.

Mr. and Mrs. Sam Hart transacted business in St. Louis, Mo., Monday and Tuesday.

Bill Garrett of Mill Shoals has accepted employment as a salesman at the Illinois Brokerage.

Mrs. John Carney of Karnak visited from Friday to Monday in and near Carmi with relatives and friends.

Mrs. Frank Howard of Alton is visiting until Sunday with her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Elvis Mosberger.

Stanley Scott of Centralia, a former resident of this city, transacted business here Monday and Tuesday.

Mr. and Mrs. Charles Friedman have as their guests Mr. and Mrs. J. Dumenjack and Paul Lang of Detroit, Mich.

Mr. and Mrs. Virgil Bingham of Robinson spent the weekend here with Mr. Bingham's mother, Mrs. Elmer Bingham.

Mr. and Mrs. R. W. Cartier and Mrs. Cartier's mother, Mrs. H. W. Linton, of Hopkinsville, Ky., were in St. Louis, Mo., visitors Tuesday.

Mr. and Mrs. Dale Henderson and children, Marjorie and Joe, enjoyed a fishing trip at Kentucky Lake from Saturday to Monday.

FRANK & MALLIE WRIGHT





Back row: Blue Wright-Cadde, Frank Montgomery, Alice Shadler - White, Ethel Shadler - Mayne
 Front row: Mollie Vaughan - Mayne, Sam Aug - White, Viola Cunningham - Shadler (Sister)
 * Alvin Borge - Guest

About 1911 or 1912

Mr. Mrs. Frank to night

Mr. Martha Attebury. daughter of
Nathan and Martha (Shupe) Attebury

This is the wedding picture
of Frank & Martha Attebury
night, July 27

Elaine batten, their daughter
remembers her father hired
a carriage for the day for \$7.00.
After the wedding they then
went in the carriage to a
church all day meeting. They
drove around 20 miles N.W.
of Fairfield. Her Mother's dress
was made by a seamstress
and was blue.





PLEASANT GROVE





PLEASANT GROVE

WALTER WRIGHT'S
STORE AT B1. GRAIRIE



W.C.P. 8-4-49 9:1
MARRIED 66 YEARS

Mr. and Mrs. Frank C. Wright celebrated their sixty-sixth wedding anniversary Wednesday, July 27th, at their farm home seven miles southeast of Fairfield. A dinner was served at the noon hour.

Present were Mr. and Mrs. Harry Wright and daughter, Evelyn and Mrs. H. B. Johnson and daughter, Barbara, of Chicago; Mrs. Eugene Hannaford, of St. Prairie; Mr. and Mrs. Miles Simpson, Mrs. Fred M. Taylor and Mrs. H. C. Vanway and son, Charles, of near Fairfield. Afternoon callers were Mr. and Mrs. Douglas Reed, of Calceburg, Ill. and Mr. and Mrs. Bert Simpson and daughter, Roberta, of near Fairfield.

Mr. and Mrs. Wright were married in Fairfield, July 27th, 1883 by the late W. M. George, justice of peace and grandfather of the bride. Following the wedding they left in a two wheeled cart to visit in Geff, Rinard and Ciane, and upon their return made their home at the farm where they now live.

Mr. Wright is 87 and Mrs. Wright is 84. Their youngest daughter, Mrs. Elsie Vaughan, makes her home with them.

SKETCH OF MR. WRIGHT.

Funeral services for Frank C. Wright were held from Pleasant Grove Church on Tuesday afternoon of last week by Rev. A. E. Prince and Rev. Lloyd Trotter. Burial was in Pleasant Grove cemetery. W.C.P. 9-28-50 9:1

Frank C. Wright, one of the oldest residents of the Pleasant Grove neighborhood, passed from this life at his home, Sunday morning, September 17th at the age of 88 years.

He was born February 18, 1862.

He was married to Mattie M. Atteberry, July 27th, 1883. They were the parents of eight children, all of whom are living. The daughters are Mrs. Anna Hannaford, Burnt Prairie; Mrs. Ola Vaughan, Fairfield; Mrs. Lulu Simpson, Fairfield; Mrs. Hattie Vaughan, Chicago; and Mrs. Elsie Vaughan, at home. The sons are Harry, of Chicago; Orion who lives in Montana and Robley, of Carmi.

Mr. Wright was converted early in life and united with the Missionary Baptist Church of Pleasant Grove. He was faithful in attendance at church services and in helping to support the church. He received much comfort from reading the Bible.

Besides the children, he is survived by his wife, 39 grandchildren and 43 great grandchildren and other relatives and many friends.

GOLDEN WEDDING.

Mr. and Mrs. Frank C. Wright celebrated their golden wedding anniversary Thursday, July 27th, at their home in Barnhill township. The eight children, five daughters and three boys and their families were present at the dinner in the evening.

Mr. and Mrs. Wright have resided on their farm near Barnhill ever since their marriage, with the exception of the short time they lived in Fairfield several years ago. 8-3-1933 9:5

Wright Family Reunion Held

8-5-1971 52 83

The Wright family held a picnic at the Fairfield park Sunday with about 100 attending. Attending were descendants of Frank and Mattie Atteberry Wright.

Here from a distance were: Nile Wright and daughter, Sheila, of Torrance, Calif.; Clint Wright, of Phoenix, Ariz.; Phillip Wright and Pam Born, Mr. and Mrs. H. B. Johnson, of Chicago; Opal Walters and Hattie Vaughan, of Wirth;

Mr. and Mrs. Doug Reed and daughter, Cheryl, of Springfield; Mrs. Shirley Merriitt and children, Janet and Michael, of Bridgeview; Mr. and Mrs. John Hannaford and Mrs. Molly Gwaltney, and Mr. and Mrs. Ped Lowe, of Anderson, Ind.;

Mrs. M. N. Casebier, of Grayville, Mr. and Mrs. Orien Simpson, of O'Fallon; Rebecca, Rodney and

Rhoda Jones, of Almo, Ky.; Mr. and Mrs. Lindy Simpson and family, of Moore, Okla.; Mrs. Wayne Simpson and son, Toby, of Moore; Mr. and Mrs. Craig Wright, Mr. and Mrs. Eugene Wright and family and Mrs. Mildred Sutton and children, of Elgin.

W.C.P. 10-A-53+ ORION WRIGHT DIES 31

Orion Wright, of Seattle, Wash., former Fairfield resident, died Friday at the Veterans hospital in Seattle following an illness with cancer. He is the son of Mrs. Frank Wright, aged resident of 803 George street. Funeral services and burial were held in that city Monday (today).

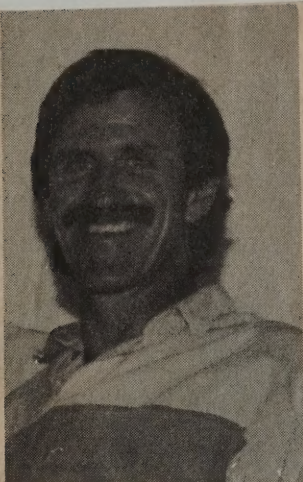
Surviving are four daughters, all of Seattle, and four sisters, Mrs. Eugene Hannaford and Mrs. Horace Carter, of Fairfield, and Mrs. Miles Simpson and Mrs. Tom Vaughan, of near Fairfield.

—In county court last week Harry Wright, now of Chicago, plead guilty to failing to support his wife and children and was placed on probation with the understanding that he is to pay toward their support every month. 9-9-37 9:5

The cars were badly damaged.

WCP 1948
7-22-1948 TO WED SOON.

Mr. and Mrs. Miles W. Simpson, near Fairfield, announce the forthcoming marriage of their daughter, Anna Lou, to Fred M. Taylor, son of Mr. and Mrs. Fred C. Taylor, of Geff, to be held at the Richland Christian church, four miles south of Boylston on Sunday, July 25th at 2:30 o'clock P. M. A reception at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Simpson will be held immediately following the ceremony. The couple's many relatives and friends are invited.



DON TAYLOR

Gets Doctorate

Don Taylor, son of Fred and Anna Lou Taylor of near Geff, has received his Doctor of Education (Ed.D.) in Counseling and Educational Psychology.

Taylor, an Assistant Professor of Recreation and Leisure Studies at San Francisco State University, lives in Oakland, Calif.

He participated in the 130th annual commencement exercises held in St. Ignatius Church Friday, May 19, with reception following in the Memorial Gymnasium.

Attending were his daughter, Tara, and his parents who flew there for his graduation, returning home last Wednesday.

Births

5-22-1989 Q-5

Third Child—First Girl

Brad and Judy (Weaver) Simpson of rural Fairfield are parents of their third child and first daughter, born at 10:48 p.m. May 16 in Good Samaritan Hospital in Mt. Vernon. She weighed 6 pounds 13 ounces. The new arrival has been named JuLee Dian Weaver. Welcoming her home are brothers Jay Ryan, 8, and Kurt Duane, 6. Grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. Glen Weaver of Wayne City and Mr. and Mrs. Elias Simpson of Fairfield. Great-grandparents are Pearl Dickey and Chloe Weaver who reside in Golden Acres Apartments in Wayne City.

WCP 8-15-1988

Births Q-5

Lindy Simpson Baby

Allen Robert is a new son born to Lindy and Debbie Simpson of Fairfield. The little lad, their first child, was born in Clay County Hospital in Flora at 4:24 p.m. August 12. He weighed 7 pounds 10½ ounces and was 19½ inches long. Grandparents are Wilford and Janet Lang and Robert and Maxine Simpson of Fairfield. Great-grandparents are Nellie Doty, Edna Hetrick and Carl Lang all of Fairfield. The baby was born on the birthday of his great-grandmother, the late Mrs. Miles Simpson.

In Loving Memory of
OPAL M. WALTERS

CROSSING THE BAR
Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me.
And may there be
No moaning of the Bar
When I put out to sea.
For tho' from out our bourne
of Time and Place
The flood may bear me far,
I hope to see my Pilot—
face to face
When I have crossed the Bar.

—Tennyson

Born
NOVEMBER 26, 1909

At Rest
APRIL 19, 1985

Services at
SCHMAEDEKE
Funeral Home
Worth, Illinois
Monday, April 22, 1985
at 10:00 a.m.
The Reverend
ROBERT MEIER
Officiating

Interment
BEVERLY CEMETERY

12 Children - All of 'Em Home



IT'S PRETTY GREAT being the parents of twelve children and it's especially nice to have them all home for a visit. That happened at the Miles Simpson home near Fairfield May 21st . . . all together the first time since 1956. They are, back row left to right: Lindy, who recently returned from Saigon, now based at Oklahoma City, Okla.; Charles, of Big Bear City, Calif.; Willard, Franklin Grove; Vern, Barnhill; and Elias, of Fairfield. Middle row from the left: Orion, of O'Fallen; Bert, Anna Lou wife of Fred M. Taylor; Ruby, wife of Hylman Vanway, all of Fairfield; Mary Rose, wife of H. B. Johnston, of Chicago; Robert, of Fairfield; Harold, of Lombard. Front row, Mr. and Mrs. Miles Simpson.



Orion

Ruralite®

POSTMASTER: Change of address & PO Form 3579 to be sent to Columbia Power Co-op, PO Bx 97, Monument, OR 97864.

November 1985

Columbia Power



Keeping busy!
Page 16

Alma Wright w/ Orion



" You have to keep busy', she says." She sighs..."How does that Robert Frost poem go?"....

"The woods are lovely...dark and deep...but I have promises to keep, and miles to go before I sleep"...

She looks up from her work and a brilliant smile lights her face. Yes, Mama, no question about it,...you have miles to go before you sleep.

Shirley - note:

And yes, ~~yes~~, she did have miles to go, for she ~~was~~ married again — when she was ninety years old..but then that is another story...

Montana Mag Bunich

P.S. After all that writing I did — the
Realite didn't use it — only wrote
 a tiny short story, Half of the Things
not true. Disappointing.

Had another friend I played cards with. She was terrified of Husky dogs roaming the dark windy streets of Fairbanks nights. Onenight hurrying home from a card game through the icy streets, she ^{PRAYED} prayed as she passed dark alleys, that one wouldn't run out at her, when suddenly a big brown shape flew out and she yelled, "Mush, you son of a bitch." It was only a large paper bag blown out by the wind.

Bert was a restless man, and after a year, we moved back to the States, back to Longcreek. We bought a run-down log cabin out of town on the edge o the National Forest. Another primitive place, no electricity there either, cooked ^{ing} on a wood stove and kerosene lights again. Bert played the banjo and fiddle and our home would ring with music and laughter when friends stopped by.

Before long, Bert became restless again, wanted to moved where we could have television. I was happy there, never did care for that dammed ^{blatting} noisy televsion, makes me nervous, but we moved to Monument anyway, a small town twenty miles from Longcreek. That was in 1966 and I've been here ever since.

Bert died this past summer, he was too young to die, but he died anyway. I get awfully lonesome sometimes, but I have my hobbies. I quilt, crochet, make braided rugs. It fills the time. I like to gather mushrooms and driftwood from the river, ^{make} make planters and interesting things for the walls of my home.

Sometimes I get to feeling sorry for myself, thingking, I'm just an old woman living in an old rundown house, but then I get my fingers busy making something and I feel better.

My eyesight is keen, don't wear glasses, have my own teeth, can still pull a steehead out of the river, can still hike the hills looking for Indian artifacts, can still dance half thenight, sing an old song and remember all the words.

Friends are many and dear, seldom a day goes by but what someone stops by. We trade food back and forth, a leg of mutton for a fish, a bundle of string beans for jelly etc. We share a story and have a good laugh. MIGHT play a game of scrabble or a hand of pinocle. There is much to be thankful for.

Mama braids a bright red rag into the rug and reaches for another colorful scrap.

Stars and Stripes Forever behind the stage curtains.

Too small a town for vaudeville acts, we had a baby contest, and one of my girls won first prize, Ted holding her in his arms, ~~up~~ on stage, that familiar wide grin on his face. The crowd went wild, hooting and hollering. Everyone liked Ted so my girl won first prize, a celluloid baby comb and mirror. One of my Swedish friends with a fat bald headed baby boy never spoke to me again.

There were hay rides in the fall, and in the heavy snows of winter, toboganing and giant bonfires ^{when} ~~where~~ we whooped down the snow troughs.

Every spring and fall sheepherders drove their bands of woolies through town, a sea of wooly backs, pressing against flimsy store fronts, a whirlpool of bleats, blats and dust.

Then disaster struck, a depression, mills and logging closed. We lost everything, a hard two years, no steady work but we always had a pot of warm beans and bacon rind on the stove and fed hungry hobos who came drifting like leaves on a stream to our door. These were desperate times for many people.

Then a break! The Bonneville Dam was starting construction along the mighty Columbia River, and so we moved there to a boomtown of hastily built shacks for the flotsam of families who poured into town.

But when the dam was finished, Ted and I were finished also, and so we parted ways. He moved on and I stayed in a stale town, taking in boarders, gathering cascara bark, scrounging scrap iron, anything to make a buck. But the town was dying, and so we moved on again, to the big city of Seattle.

Of course Seattle was also in the depressions grip, empty busses, soup lines, ~~and~~ cardboard and salvaged scraps comprised a shanty town called Hooverville.

But after Pearl Harbor was bombed, everyone worked. I worked in Shipyards, ^{and} Boeings, ~~and~~ Ted and my older girls also came to Seattle.

After the war was over, all my girls were married, Ted was in Alaska and I moved on to wide open spaces in the bleak and dusty hills of Pasco, Washington, working as a desk clerk in the Lewis Hotel. I grew to hate the sand and the dust so one day I moved on to ^{The} sagebrush hill ^{way of} ~~as~~ Longcreek, Oregon, back to the smells of sage & Juniper.

We had all the farm animals that go with a farm, and at butchering time when the hides were thrown behind the barn, coyotes would yip and howl, fighting over the skins, a primitive sound, leaving you wide eyed in bed, staring into the darkness.

One morning at dawn, after getting Ted off to work, I stood at a kitchen window looking out over a half cleared field of ragged stumpage. I thought I saw a movement. In the grey dawn, I strained my eyes to see more clearly, suddenly, another movement, not fifty feet from our house. My blood froze when I saw a huge cat...a cougar.. moving from stump to stump, pausing at each stump to stare at our house. My adrenalin pumped. My spine shivered. I was a long time calming down that day in that stark lonely house.

Around setting time, our laying hens would hide out in the woods, and try as I may, I couldn't find their nests. One spring morning, walking a soft pine needle trail through our forest, I was delighted to see the ground alive with baby chicks, scurrying around my feet.

" Girls, girls, I said, "Don't step on the baby chicks." They stood still watching while I stooped, gathering them into my cupped apron. My apron was full of tiny chicks when I heard the darndest racket in the bushes and here came Mother grouse, heading right for me, her feathers ruffled ^{Wings} beating the ground. My apron flew ~~up~~ in the air, baby grouse scattered in all directions. We all ran like hares in a fox chase.

We hunted in the high country, bear, grouse, deer, even the grey squirrel. I was a pretty good shot. And in the Fall of the year, we made our annual trip high into the mountains, pitching a tent, and picking the wild huckleberry.

Ted drove our old "flivver" over narrow dusty roads, clinging to the sides of the steep mountains, canvas water bag hanging on the hood, the family dog riding on the running board. I was a nervous wreck on these trips.

I would close my eyes sometimes so I wouldn't have to look down hundreds of feet into the valley below. I would pray we wouldn't meet another car along the way where one of us would have to back up..terrifying... ^{Tires} ~~thire~~ inches from plunging off the road to certain death below.

Later as Russells fame grew, my sisters and I asked my Mother,
 "What ^{ever} happened to the sketches?", and she answered in a tired
 voice,

"Oh, I suppose they were thrown in the Rosebud dump along
 with many other things when we moved to our newer home."

The two Victorian homes still stand, across the alley from
 one another. My brother Albert lives in the original house and
 little brother Henry, in the second house. The Barley log home
 stands on the homestead owned and farmed by Uncle Martin ^{and} A museum
 wants the old house.

In 1921 after graduating from high school in a class of three,
 I met and married a handsome Scotch Irishman, Ted Wright, and we
 moved furthur West to a remote ranch in Glenwood, Washington. Mt.
 Adams loomed over the town, a beautiful wild country, but I was
 homesick for Montana.

My four girls were born ^{in Glenwood.} ~~there~~ The winds whistled around the
 two story farm house, and at night with kerosene lamps flickering,
 it was a perfect setting for story telling.

My girls would gather around the ~~round~~ oak table by the warm
 kitchen range, and I would stand with my arms waving like Chief
 Two Moons, telling them ghost stories my Mother once told me, ghost
 stories about the badlands of Montana.

If I ran out of ghost stories, I would recite Robert Service,
 The Shooting of Dan McGrew and The Cremation of Sam McGee.

One night in the middle of my stories, someone walked quietly
 on to the porch and knocked loudly on the rattly door. My girls
 scrambled under the big oak table and myself close behind them.

Ted farmed our place, working in the sawmills and logging too.
 He had a team of mammoth draft horses, old Dick and Dock. No other
 man could handle them in the woods. Ted loved those horses and
 used them to snake gigantic logs out for the logging trucks.

My energy was boundless. I canned, had a garden, washed clothes
 scrubbing on a wash board, hauling water from a well for the copper
 boiler, even washed sheep herders clothes, who camped on our property.
 I was proud of my snow white wash, spending hours at the ironing
 board, using heavy flat irons heated on the wood stove.

written by her

daughter ^{in 1985}

Mama works as she talks, fingers deftly braiding scraps of material into a throw rug.

"I was born February 8, 1902, ~~at the homeplace~~ along the Yellowstone River in Rosebud, Montana. Sagebrush grew right up to the front gate of the big Victorian home. Dad owned the Owl Saloon there, a cattle and sheeptown after the last buffalo ^{WAS} were killed around Miles City."

"Theres an old poem that describes the setting where I began my life, and may end my life, for I have a longing to go back to Montana."

Take me back to old Montana

Where theres plenty room and air;

Where theres cotton wood and pine trees,

Bitter root and prickly pear;

Take me where the sage is plenty,

Wheres theres rattlesnakes and ticks

Where a stack of "whites" cost twenty

Where they don't sell gilded bricks.

Where the old Missouri River

And the muddy Yellowstone

Make green patches in the badlands

Where ol' Sittin' Bull was known

Take me where there aren't no subways

Or no forty story shacks;

Where they shy at automobiles

Dudes, plug hats and' three rail tracks

Where the ol' suntanned prospector

Dreams of wealth an' pans his dirt

Where the sleepy night herd puncher

Sings to steers and plys his quirt

Take me back to ol' Montana

Where the mountains meet the sky

Take me back to ol' Montana

Let me live there til' I die.

So here I am 83 years later, living again along the banks of a river, the John Day river, ^{in Eastern Oregon} once again surrounded by sage brush

“Old Doc

In the early history of Fairfield, no one can take a back seat to Richard Lee Boggs who spent “62 of his 90 years” in this little town. Born into a world without “television, airplanes and space flights,” Richard Boggs’ surroundings 150 years ago might seem dull today.

But that would be a mistaken assumption for two reasons. First, life in the “old days” was simply just as exciting in its own way as life is now. Besides, who can argue that the twenty-first century doesn’t have a few dull days of its own. Boggs lived long enough to see “the first steam boat that was launched on the bosom of the Ohio . . . heard the whistle of the first locomotive in Illinois . . . burned the first sulphur match . . . and some said he was the first in Wayne County to advocate a system of free schools.”

More importantly, the Fairfield that Richard Boggs lived in wasn’t very dull because Richard Boggs lived in it. Dull wasn’t part of his philosophy of life. Richard Lee Boggs was an individualist. “He was not affected or sensitive to what other people thought of him or his actions and he never failed to express himself whatever the place or the gathering.” One of the “better educated men of the county, one of the intelligent-sia” Boggs’ talent with words made him a man of “quotable quotes.”

Born in Muhlenberg County, Kentucky in 1811, Boggs entered the world the same year as the big earthquake along the Ohio River. Descended from the family of the venerated Revolutionary War General Harry Lee of Virginia, Richard’s father had acquired land in Kentucky and was wealthy enough to send his son to Louisville Medical College in 1835.

Massilon The Metropolis

Richard Lee Boggs was a twenty-six-year-old, freshly graduated young doctor when he arrived in Carmi, Illinois around 1837. He scooted over to Grayville, but in two years he had moved from there to Fairfield. He was about twenty-eight, older than Fairfield. The

FIRST LOT IN TOWN HAD BEEN LAD

out and sold only twenty-one years earlier. When Boggs arrived in Fairfield, the old town of Massilon, now long gone, was the largest town in the county.

Dr. Boggs settled into a successful practice. “. . . He was possessed of good judgment and hard common sense” and “became a natural advisor and counselor of his patients and friends, too.”

Fairfield Academy

His marriage to Sarah A. Wright seemed a good match. She was an “accomplished young lady” far more educated than most women. A graduate of St. Vincent Academy in Kentucky, she began her own school, Fairfield Academy, near her father’s home a few miles southeast of Fairfield. The marriage produced three sons, Carroll C., O.W., and Charlie. Then, just years after they married, Sarah Wright Boggs died at age twenty-eight.

The children were raised by Sarah’s parents with Richard keeping some oversight. He continued his medical practice and expanded into the mercantile and real estate investments. In 1854 he married Louisa Koontz. They built a house on the land that is now the parking lot of the Fairfield National Bank. They had three children as well.

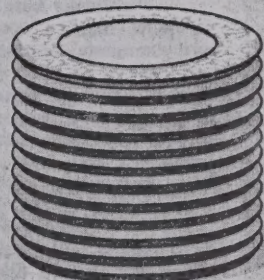
The statistics of Dr. Boggs’ life don’t do his individuality justice, however. In his old age, he was considered “cantankerous” and it was a label he had spent a long time earning.

Out Of Sorts

For instance, Dr. Boggs was famous for his frugality. To avoid wasting the leftover medicines that accumulated over a period of time, he “would pour them all together in one jug and administer the mixture to those patients where the complaint was not clear.” He called the mixture “sorts” and it became common to “take a dose of sorts” for about any ailment.

Abe And Old Doc

By the time he was in his forties, people already called him “Old Doc Boggs” and his family called him “Dr. Pa.” He was



WIDELY ACQUAINTED AND THERE

are family stories of his friendship with Abraham Lincoln—though their political views were nearly opposite. Diversity in viewpoint was not a problem to Dr. Boggs, it was more the source of anticipated debate.

Both Kentuckians, there is a faint record that Lincoln once even helped Dr. Boggs out of a legal dilemma in Kentucky early in their lives. One of the few times Abraham Lincoln was in Fairfield was when he was a young lawyer making the political rounds. He stopped by Dr. Boggs’ house, and may have stayed overnight when the Jackson House on the square was too full.

“Old Doc” was buddies, too, with Richard Oglesby, a man of mixed fate. During the Civil War, Colonel Oglesby was in command of the Union troops at Cairo, Illinois, when a stranger “wandered into his office looking anything but a soldier.” However, the rough-looking man wrote out an order taking the command from Oglesby.

The man who wandered into his Cairo office and took his command was Ulysses S. Grant, then an unassuming, unknown general whose leadership would later catch the eye of President Lincoln. Ironically, General Grant would, of course, later gain Lincoln’s position as well.

Platform Antics

During one of Oglesby’s gubernatorial campaigns in Fairfield, he invited Doc Boggs to sit on the speaker’s platform. Doc agreed on the condition that his friend Oglesby, a Republican, refrain from being too hard on the

Boggs"

Blue Plate Journal

By Judith Puckett

speech making went along well, with Oglesby getting the benefit of Fairfield's leading citizen on the podium with him. Old Doc got to enjoy the view.

Unfortunately, Richard Oglesby "got carried away" with the rhetoric and got wound up in campaign diatribes that Old Doc thought were past what even old friends could overlook. Dr. Boggs listened as long as he could stand it. Then he "tramped out on the platform and pounded his staff on the planks and announced: 'Poor Dick! He's both ignorant and drunk.'" Then Doc left the meeting.

Apparently Dick Oglesby had enough supporters elsewhere to win the election—he served as governor of Illinois three times.

Hooooooo?

A man of strong opinions and personal habits, many people who remembered Old Doc mentioned that he would clear the path by threatening to spit tobacco juice on whomever was in his way. But he wasn't above humor at his own expense.

He liked a "little nip or maybe a big one" while he was making his long horse-and-buggy rounds to patients in the countryside. Old Doc just let his horse take the lead home. One night Doc was nipping and dozing as his horse trotted back to town. It was late and in the darkness an owl emitted a long "hooooooooooooo."

The hooting startled Old Doc half way out of his reverie and he yelled out "I'm Dr. Richard L. Boggs of Fairfield, Illinois" before he realized the situation.

First Step A Big One

Old Doc's office was in more than one location over the years, but for a good spell it was on the second floor of a frame building that stood where the Grill was on the corner of East Main and South Second.

One of Old Doc's famous moments was when he walked out the back door of his second-floor office. That wouldn't have been a problem, except he temporarily forgot that he had earlier had the stairway removed. He hurried out into thin air and landed in the alley. Not surprisingly, he wasn't hurt by a simple two-story fall.

The Mysterious Skeleton

One of the most intriguing, unsettling, and unprovable stories about Old Doc Boggs concerns Henry Voltz, the man who was unjustly hanged in Fairfield in 1853. An article in the Wayne County Historical Society files presents a biography of Richard Lee Boggs. Some of its details are the raw material for this piece.

But the eighteen-paged, typed, double-spaced article is not signed. The manuscript is clearly a transcript of a talk given to the Historical Society in the 1950s or so. Occasionally there are handwritten corrections or additions—a word, a phrase, a marginal comment. I cannot be for certain, but the handwriting looks like Wasson Lawrence's—the Society's first president and longtime local historian. I've seen his handwritten notes and correspondence in many instances in the old files.

One must remember that Henry Voltz's vindication did not come for many years, more than a decade, I believe. During that time, the strong belief in his guilt persisted among the majority of people. No matter how people felt about his public execution, Voltz was generally assumed to be a bad fellow.

Well, the story—and I stress that this may be apocryphal—is that Old Doc and some other doctors, removed Voltz's body from the grave later "in the promotion of medical knowledge," leaving out the details

the result was a "reconstructed and articulated skeleton."

There was a time when a complete human skeleton was occasionally kept as a teaching tool, but rarely anywhere but in a medical school situation. Certainly if this occurred, no one spread the word. But the story persisted for a generation, and was passed along in fragments among a few people.

Boggs' biographer recalls that when he was about ten years old he and a friend found a complete skeleton in his friend's father's barn in a house in town. The boy's friend was the son of another old time doctor in Fairfield. The skeleton may have been Henry Voltz.

Then there is another skeleton, or the same one. One man I interviewed recalled being in the basement of the old Fairfield High School when it was a rambling old building on Center Street. To this day he distinctly recalls when he went downstairs and in a dirt-floor old section of the basement discovered an old coffin and inside it, a bare skeleton.

It isn't a sight a youngster forgets. Or talks about too much. He never knew who it was or what in the world it was doing tucked back there in the basement of the old school. The two "sightings" were scarcely two blocks apart. Was that Henry Voltz?

The Legacy

When Old Doc finally did truly become old, he was viewed "as an eccentric, a hulk of a man, tramping down the sidewalks with his staff, a wooden pole as long as he was tall." Over his shoulders he wore a heavy lap robe fastened across his chest with a big safety pin. But whatever his looks, he still held the respect of his contemporaries and his family.

"Adored by his grandchildren . . . No man in Wayne County has left behind so many humorous stories, and true or fiction, they have an originality that is hard to equal . . ."

Most people now have not

Continued On Page 10

over

Blue Plate Journal

Continued From Page 6

heard of Dr. Richard Lee Boggs, and many have forgotten one of his sons, Judge Carroll C. Boggs, who rose through the legal ranks to become an Illinois State Supreme Court Justice. Nor do many people remember Judge Boggs' two daughters, Wreath and Edna, who never married but lived their days in the Boggs mansion home on the corner of South First and East Center Street.

But no one should ever think those days were dull.

Mystery Question

The Holiday and the El Rancho were the names of the hotel a couple miles west of town. I got three responses (and a pretty good story) on that one.

Today's mystery question—another easy one is: What Fairfield young woman became Miss Illinois and went on to win the coveted Miss Congeniality award at the 1954 Miss America contest—the first one ever televised?

Blue Plate Journal, R.R. 2,
Box 165, Cisne, Illinois 62823
or
<blueplatejournal@hotmail.com>

T'was on a bright and sunny day
I stepped aboard T.W.A.
and out to Phoenix I did go
to see some folks there that I know.
With Chas we toured the city wide
and even to the countryside.
Ann and I, we made some clowns,
Then sometimes we'd walk to town.
We went to G-G's to hear Chuck sing.
My! How they make the music ring.
To Ruby's house a week or more
and while she worked at Woolworth store
Earl, Maud and me,
We'd go out on a shopping spree.
I enjoyed Harry and Cretia too,
they are old friends from Waterloo.
But the saddest thing that happened to me
was when I popped my wrist, by gee.
But Dr. Steel, with knowledge fine,
he put the bones all back in line.
Three special nurses night and day
was Chuck and Chas and Anna May.
Now all of this is in the past
And here I am at home at last
But I never shall regret the day
when I wasnt west T.W.A.

Elsie Carter

COUSINS DAY 1983

It's cousins Day, I heard them say
So we all headed up Geff way.
The cousins came from far and wide
And even from the Country Side.
Sister Lulu's been quiet ill.
The Dr.'s had her on the bill
The family said there is no way
For Mom to come to Cousins Day.
Well 12 o'clock she came rolling in
In her wheel chair so sweet and trim.
They set the table long and wide
With food so luscious was hard to decide.
The head count equaled eighty four
But we had food for many more.
We had a pleasant afternoon
Just visiting in the airconditioned room.
Well, guess that's all I've got to say.
See you all next Cousins Day.

by Elsie Carter

Guess This Couple

I'd like to tell a story true,
about a couple I once knew.
They were so happy and so gay,
because this was their wedding day.

He said, "Now dear,
If we're to make our life worthwhile,
we must start it out in style."
So he went out and hired a carriage,
To add more joy to their marriage.

And Mr. Staley, a friend for life,
he pronounced them man and wife.
And so they started life together,
Some sixty seven years or better.

Now who you think I'm writing about,
the answer I give with a shout.
No finer couple Wayne County had,
none other than our Mom and Dad.

Eight children came this home to bless,
now four of these are laid to rest.
This home---it was a happy place,
our parents taught us love and grace.
They took us all to Sunday School,
and talked about the Golden Rule.

And then on rainy, gloomy days,
the neighbor kids would come to play.
And we would gather in the old South room,
where we would play and skip the broom.

Sometime our Mom would turn around,
"Dad! You better call those children down."
Well, he would look up from his book,
and never give us one stern look.

Our life it wasn't always fun,
We had our problems one by one.
But nothing could expel the gloom,
like playing in the old South room.

by Elsie Carter
about 1969

My first day in school

BY MONTANA BUNICH

Each September when the new school year begins, I think of my first day in school. Even after more than half a hundred years, I still shudder.

School was a one-room country schoolhouse in Glenwood, Washington, a logging and farming town in the Mount Adams high country. Some children came to class in buggies, others on horseback.

On my first day of school, Dad took time off from logging to drive me in what he called the "Ol' Flivver." But the next day I was to walk the two long miles alone.

As we bounced along the rough road, he gave me instructions. "Don't tease Kunhausen's Brahma bull; stay away from Jock Lasky's police dog, even if it is on its chain. Walk on the side of the road. Remember, Tana, stay off the road or you may get ran over by a horse and buggy."

He never warned me about the red-eyed troll with mossy fingers who lived under the wooden bridge, or the "black sentinels", electrocuted crows sitting on a fence guarding the field of ghost stumps. I was to run the gauntlet of those fearful things for the next three years.

On that first day in school, the first-grade class of five was seated at a long table in the back of the room. We had to share a single box of crayons while Mrs. Gunkel, our teacher, taught the second and third grades. There I sat, voluminous in flour-sack bloomers and starched calico dress, totally absorbed in my coloring, unaware of anything else around me. I took my art work very seriously. When I needed to change colors, I would

snatch a crayon from a classmate. I had never learned to share. I was Dad's girl, and could do no wrong.

After the first few successful crayon snatches, the other children began to hang on, unwilling to give up their crayons so easily. They clenched their fists while I tried to wrestle the crayon from them. I might have got by with it all day, however, if I had been quiet. But I was loud.

I was soon in a lively wrestling match over a stub of red crayon with the boy sitting next to me, who gave off the pleasantly familiar scent of a barnyard. Suddenly I felt myself being propelled by the hulk of Mrs. Gunkel into a long coatroom with a wood floor.

"You give me that color right now... I need it."

I was only vaguely aware of a shhhhhing sound coming from the teacher. I didn't take it personally until I felt a movement around my head. Suddenly a swatch of adhesive tape sealed my mouth from corner to corner. My lips felt stitched together.

The teacher's action jolted me into an awareness of my surroundings. I moved my crayon more slowly and cast little glances around the room. I was surprised to discover that none of the other children had a taped mouth.

I glanced at the teacher, who was standing about five cow lengths away near the blackboard. Because I was near-sighted (although I didn't know that at the time), her face was just a blurry image wearing a pair of massive black eyebrows. I figured she couldn't see me either, and I needed another color.

Keeping one eye on the black eyebrows, I slowly pulled one end

of the tape loose. By twisting my mouth way over to the side, I could talk, even though my voice came out like a quacking duck.

I was soon in a lively wrestling match over a stub of red crayon with the boy sitting next to me, who gave off the pleasantly familiar scent of a barnyard. Suddenly I felt myself being propelled by the hulk of Mrs. Gunkel into a long coatroom with a wood floor.

For what seemed hours, I sat spraddle-legged on the cold floor among black, buckled overshoes and damp woolly coats hanging

above my bowed head. Listening to the teacher's voice droning on and on, I would doze off from time to time, always awakening to the bad dream of still sitting on the coatroom floor.

Slowly it began to seep in, under my mop of red bangs, that a classroom is supposed to be a quiet place. I felt embarrassed, so ashamed of myself that when the teacher called in, "You can come out, Montana," I still sat there, unmoving. I couldn't bear to face the other children.

A bell rang and there was a mad scramble for overshoes and coats. School was over for the day. Soon I was alone again, still spraddle-legged with chin on chest. Then Mrs. Gunkel entered the room. I noticed as she bent over me that her thick black eyebrows grew together over the bridge of her nose. They reminded me of the giant's eyebrows in my "Jack and the Beanstalk" book.

Suddenly I was afraid of her. She looked fiercely at me under those brows, grabbed me under

the arms and dragged me out into the classroom. I still sat on the floor like a sack of oats, the tape dangling from my face. I didn't know how to handle the situation or my feelings. I didn't want to face Dad either. He would be ashamed of me.

And then, all at once, there he was, standing in the doorway, a grin splitting his face from ear to ear. Mrs. Gunkel's voice trembled as she began to explain, but Dad interrupted her with laughter, scooped me up in his arms and carried me out to the flivver. He plopped me in the front seat and cranked the car to life.

On the way home, in between dodging mud puddles and ruts, he would look at me and laugh. I still sat slumped, staring straight ahead. Finally Dad said, "I had an old billy-goat once...."

Brightened a bit. Dad told wonderful stories. But this one ended quickly. "And you remind me of that onery old goat, sitting there with your eyebrows lowered like you're ready to butt a fence post."

Not wanting to look like a goat, I sat up and smoothed out my eyebrows. "I'll tell you one thing, Dad. I'm not going to school tomorrow. Nobody can make me."

He knew better than to laugh. He just looked over at me and said, "Oh?"

Of course, I did go to school the next day. I walked the two long miles with all their hazards, real and imaginary. As I hung my coat and tassel cap in the coatroom, I vowed to make Dad proud of me, I'd be so quiet.

And sometimes I was. I'm just grateful that using adhesive tape to quiet noisy kids has gone out of fashion. I can still be as loud as a bawling calf, sometimes. I guess we really don't change all that much.

Montana is a member of Ann Saling's creative writing class at the South County Senior Center in Edmonds

RETAIR

Bob OVERSTREET

EVERETT CITY COUNCIL ★ POS. 7

Paid for by Citizens for Overstreet • P.O. Box 7982 • Everett, WA 98201
Sharon Rojas, Reid Shackley, Art Hansen, Co-chairs; Roy Stave, Treasurer

Committed to helping
make Everett great



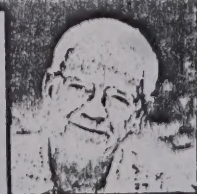


**EDMONDS
RETIREMENT
INN**

**Jack's
SMARTER
about the
CHARTER**

**VOTE
JACK LOBDELL**

Paid for by Jack Lobdell



**Attorney • Former Magistrate
Community Activist**

**Charter Review
Commission,
District 5**

A
MOTHER'S GIFT

Christmas away from home. Page 6.

The Seattle Times
Seattle Post-Intelligencer

December 25, 1983

Pacific



A MOTHER'S GIFT
Christmas away from home. Page 6.

Pacific

FROM THE EDITORS



There's no place like it for the holidays

Being alone for Christmas. If it has ever happened to you, you'd never forget it.

Sad moments leave their mark, just like happy ones. And the scars become reminders of lessons learned.

Today's cover story is a very personal account of one Seattle son spending Christmas alone and how his family reaches out to embrace him from so far away.

"A Mother's Gift" is a Christmas story that touches us all. It arouses adamant feelings for a rather tired phrase: The true meaning of Christmas.

It says Christmas is families coming together. It's unselfish love and gifts from the heart.

There's something about Christmas time that beckons writers to these themes of home, giving and family.

Some of Dickens' most remembered characters, Scrooge and Tiny Tim of the Cratchit family, came to life in his seasonal story, "A Christmas Carol." One of the more memorable scenes has the Cratchits enjoying a holiday meal at home around the family table. Even the infamous Scrooge finds home with the help from the

Ghost of Christmas Past.

In "The Gift of the Magi," O. Henry focuses on giving as an indigent husband sells his prized watch to buy combs for his wife's flowing hair. And she, in turn, cuts her hair for money to buy him a chain for his watch.

In another Christmas favorite, "The Homecoming," Earl Hamner sets up a plot threatening the unanimous gathering of the Waltons for this special day. Readers are relieved when dad does make it home, and the author makes his poignant point: Spend Christmas with the ones you love.

Andrews' story echoes this message.

In releasing his story for publication in Pacific, Times writer Paul Andrews gives us a gift to put under the tree.

Turn to Page 6 and unwrap his yuletide tale.

From Pacific: Merry Christmas.

Today's cover: Think blizzard, Rob Kemp was told as The Times artist started conceptualizing today's cover illustration. On that chilly order he came up with this wintry scene that warms the heart.

THIS WEEK

Taste

The essence of fruit and nuts in liqueurs

Page 4

A Mother's Gift

"At first it was nice to be alone"

Page 6

Northwest Living

Christmas at home

Page 8

Now & Then

A 1907 visit from old Saint Nick

Page 14

Pacific Staff

Editor: Kathy Andrisevic

Associate editors: Ginny Merdes, Tom Stockley

Artist: Ed Walker

Staff photographers: Roy Scully, Barry Wong

Staff writers: Larry Brown, Paul Andrews

Cover illustration: Rob Kemp



For That Special Person
An Exquisite
Ladies Platinum Ring With
Marquis, Baguette, And
Round Diamonds Totalling
Four Carats

*Jewels by
Terofo* Ltd.

TIPP JEWELERS

est 1934

Main Lobby

Four Seasons Olympic Hotel

Seattle, Washington

(206) 622-6333



The Bon's
at your fingertips.
Just open
a charge account
with us by calling
toll free

1-800-527-3592 ext. 339

DOWN COMFORTERS New & Recovered



Old down comforters
cleaned and recovered to look
like new at our low factory prices.
Plus a 5 or 10 year guarantee.
Also covers, flannel sheets and
down robes. Phone for brochure.

12 years quality experience

Feathered Friends

2130 1st Ave. Seattle 622-0974

Yuen Lui

PORTRAIT PHOTOGRAPHY
622-0991



JOHN HINTERBERGER

Fermenting Fervor

Cellar notes on vintage visions

It was a minor piece of bibulous information, a mere footnote in the weaving chapters of oenological history.

A 1980 Pinot Noir made by Salishan Vineyards won the best-of-show medal at the Tacoma autumn wine festival. Now, admittedly, Tacoma is not the Belle of Bordeaux (nor even the Nexus of Napa), but some 31 Northwest wineries entered the competition and Salishan won.

I took the information into consideration, pondered it for a minute or two, then walked into the bathroom and threw up.

Salishan Vineyards!

I was once offered a PIECE of Salishan Vineyards. A substantial piece — and turned it down. I felt like a distant relation of the Tennessee Motlow family, who — asked to spring for some seed capital in a bourbon still — said: "You want me to put my hard-earned cash in a sourmash whiskey named Jack WHAT?"

Joan and Lincoln Wolverton started Salishan some 14 years ago on a 30-acre grassy knoll-orchard overlooking the Columbia near La Center, a few miles across the river from Portland.

Both had been journalists. Linc was a student of wines, a scholar of wines. Joan and I were merely frequent associates of the discipline.

When Linc decided to research his own vineyard, he smoozed up to a couple of friends; a whole vineyard seemed like an overwhelming project. A wine cooperative seemed more feasible.

I was intrigued. First, the project sounded like fun, if hard work. Second, it insured a steady supply of drinking wine, at cost.

"How long will it take us from first planting to drinking?" I asked.

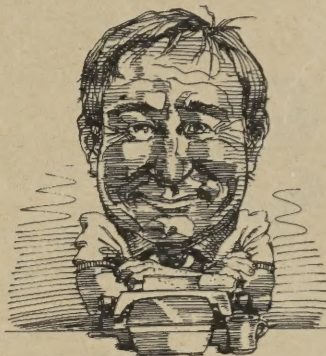
"Eight years," he said.

"That's too long," I said dryly and pocketed his prospectus. "But just as an academic exercise, why don't we form a small group to make wine THIS year from bought grapes? With luck we can drink it by spring."

He agreed. Jim Tallahan, who now owns and runs his custom furniture factory (but was at that time learning to fine-sand oak) came in with us. He was the only one with a basement large enough to make it in and few neighbors to notice the fumes.

I was put in charge of the barrels: finding, procuring, cleaning.

I was also put in charge of buying the



grapes: locating, dicker-ing, arranging shipment.

In retrospect, I can see I was doing most of the work.

Lincoln was in charge of, uh, research and development. That is, from time to time, he would take his nose out of a book and say: "I don't think so."

I found two 70-gallon Portuguese brandy casks that had been used to transport bulk hooch to British Columbia liquor

stores. I scrounged up five redwood barrels to ferment our batch in. I contracted for a ton of Zinfandel from California via a guy named Tony Picardo in the Rainier Valley.

The grapes arrived one evening on the back of a truck, and I was all hot to jump in with both feet, so to speak. But, no, Lincoln said. We had to add acid to the grapes. We had to add sulphur. We had to add...

"I am interested in making wine," I said, "Not a battery."

The night we crushed the grapes, Tallahan was chasing around town looking for a cleanser for the used brandy barrels. Wolverton had some paper bags with him. "Oh, nothing," he said when I asked.

The crusher hummed and groaned through the evening, and so did I — a ton of grapes is a TON of grapes. The deep purple-red slurry got pumped slurpily from one vat to another.

It looked so pretty, I ceased my labors, swilled my arm in one batch and expectantly licked my wrist. My lips puckered, my cheeks collapsed inward and my fillings turned green. Lincoln had dumped his bags of Dupont into our wine!

I howled. I cursed. I bit my tongue in fury. And fearing a violent fight on a grape-slick floor, walked out, convinced that none of it would ever be drinkable.

Over the winter the batch worked. By spring it was pretty good. By fall it was bottled (I had gotten a deal on 2,000 sterile-water-for-injection bottles, complete with metal rings for hanging up at bedside). And shortly after I took home my 50-odd gallons. It lasted a year.

"Aren't you going in with Linc and Joan on the vineyard?" the spouse asked after that last bottle was gone. "You could have a third of a winery for a few thousand."

"No way," I said. "That guy doesn't understand wine and never will. Pass me some Yosemite Road."

■ PACIFIC

ON TOP OF THE WORLD...

FOCUS and ISSUES, two editorial sections that give you in-depth status reports on global events and issues. Thought-provoking columns and exclusive articles examine areas of concern... from Lebanon to El Salvador... every week in

The Seattle Times Seattle Post-Intelligencer

SUNDAY

For convenient home delivery, phone 464-2121

Old & Elegant Distributing



OVER 80 ELEGANT
FAUCETS ON DISPLAY

Towel Racks, Door & Cabinet Hardware
Decorated Brass, Pewter, Cooper, China
& Pottery Sinks, Venetian Marble
Vanity Tops & Tubs

Mon. Thru Sat. 10-6 — Thurs. Til 9
10203 Main St. Lane Bellevue 455-4660

Clearance Sale!



STARTS TOMORROW!

Men and women's traditional clothing
at winter clearance prices.
Free alterations.

the
Country
Gentleman
Attire for Ladies & Gentlemen

Store Hours: M-F 10-8 pm, SAT 10-5:30 pm
10116 Northeast 8th, Bellevue, 455-2969

TASTE

LIQUEURS

Top off your holiday celebrating
with the essence of fruit and nuts

WRITTEN BY TOM STOCKLEY
PHOTOGRAPHED BY BARRY WONG

Fruit and nuts make a flavorful ending to any holiday meal. But some people prefer to enjoy them in liquid form, preserved at their peak of color and flavor.

These colorful liqueurs, often found glistening in tiny crystal glasses, contain the very essence of the fresh, ripe fruit and nuts that are harvested and then quickly used as the flavoring base. Every time you take a sip you can thank those nameless medieval monks who centuries ago first distilled ardent spirits and then flavored them with all the wonderful things growing in their area.

There are so many fruit flavored liqueurs around, just name a fruit and you will name a liqueur. Some get pretty obscure. Faraway Finland, for instance, makes deliciously bitter-sweet liqueurs from the fragrant small berries of the sub-Arctic north including Karpi from cranberries, Lakka from cloud berries and Mesimarja from the hardy blackberries of the region.

In Mexico, liqueurs are made from cactus including the Mescal which has traces of the hallucinatory drug, mescaline. Less obscure types are made with everything from mint to melon.

But today consider some special liqueurs for holiday entertaining. Some that reflect both regional and seasonal fruits and nuts. It's sort of a liqueur harvest of what's best at the moment. And you can showcase them with the fresh ingredients that gave them that special flavor.

ORANGES

Oranges are responsible for some of the world's most famous liqueurs: Grand Marnier, Cointreau and curacao, not to mention triple sec. But even though these sweet cordials are all orange based, they are really quite different. Grand Marnier (at about \$22 a fifth) is probably the most classic and expensive. It is actually Cognac based and made by the French with only the peel of bitter oranges. Gold in color and smooth to sip, it

is absolutely luscious in its deep, rich flavor. Cointreau, on the other hand, is colorless and based on a neutral spirit and is a lighter style. The French use both sweet and bitter orange peel in its production. You can buy a bottle for about \$20.

While there is only one Grand Marnier or Cointreau, the names for other orange liqueurs are more generic. Triple sec, for example, is made by many firms, Arrow and DeKuyper to name only two. Originally triple sec was meant to denote an extra distillation and a drier style. Today it is more generic and quite sweet. A bottle can be found for under \$8. Curacao is most often identified with oranges, and, indeed, the liqueur got its name from the Caribbean island of Curacao which shipped the peel of bitter oranges to flavor young French brandies. However, today it can be found in a variety of colors and styles. There are blue, green and even colorless Curacaos (about \$5 to \$8). Most continue to be flavored with orange, but the Curacao labeled orange is truest to the flavor of the fruit.

One intriguing offshoot is a South African liqueur called van der hum which recently became available at state liquor stores (\$9 to \$11) made from tangerine oranges but also certain herbs.

APPLES

Few spirits or liqueurs are made from apples. But one rare and bright exception is the great French brandy distilled from apples, calvados. It comes from Normandy, the great apple region of Northern France where it is wood-aged into a tawny, amber color. A well-made one is not only a delight to sip, but used in many classic French dishes. In its home province calvados is sipped during dinner rather than after. It is considered a great tonic for renewing one's appetite. Calvados was nearly unknown in this area until recent years. The one available in this state is Boulard calvados at \$16.95.

HAZELNUTS

It sounds better when called frangelico, an Italian made liqueur that is gaining in popularity both as an after-dinner drink and a flavoring for wonderfully rich desserts. The one available here is \$16.20 for a fifth and comes in a bottle looking rather like a monk.

PEARS

Actually a distillation made from pears from Switzerland (it also can be made in Austria and France), William's pear (also called Poire Williams or Williamine) may be one of the most evocative drinks known to man. Cyril Ray, the great English connoisseur and author, once wrote that drinking it after dinner was like having an orchard of pears in your glass. In some cases, the bottles are hung on the pear trees allowing the pears to grow inside. The one bottling available in this state was made in France and sells for the princely sum of \$23.

It is not only wise having a bottle or two of these in the cupboard when company drops by, but to use in cooking as well. For example, a teaspoon or so whipped up in fresh cream is a delight as a topping to nearly any dessert. Cafe Cointreau is another quick way to impress guests: Place 1 teaspoon freshly grated lemon peel in a large cup, add coffee until the cup is two thirds full, and then add a jigger of Cointreau. Stir. Ahhhh! Orange and pear are both excellent flavors to add to custards or chocolate mousse.

The frangelico is a natural to splash over some day-old pound cake. Then add slices of seasonal fruit for a dessert that tastes like you spent considerable more time in the kitchen.

Here is an amazingly easy dessert that looks terrific and will win applause everytime. It makes full use of any of the orange liqueurs such as Curacao or Cointreau and requires only about 15 minutes preparation.

ORANGES SOUFFLEED 6 servings

6 oranges
4 eggs, separated
5 tablespoons flour
½ cup sugar
1 small glass (about 4 to 5 ounces) orange
liqueur

1. Preheat the oven to 350 degrees. Slice off the tops of the oranges and scoop out most of the insides, reserving the pulp and juice.

2. In another bowl, beat together the egg yolks and the sugar until the mixture is thick and lemon-colored. Add the flour, the liqueur and the orange juice and pulp.

3. Beat the egg whites very stiff and fold gently into the orange batter. Fill the orange shells with the soufflé mixture and bake for 15 minutes. Serve hot.

Whichever flavor you choose to pour or use in desserts, make it a special occasion. Linger with it at the table after dinner before a cheery fire. Sip slowly, savoring the fruit that brims from the tiny glass, enjoying the warming sensation as it trickles down the throat. That's getting into the spirit.



It's like having an orchard of pears in your glass, is the way one connoisseur described sipping pear liqueur. Made in Switzerland, it is one of the most pungent of liqueurs.

■ PACIFIC

A MOTHER'S GIFT

WRITTEN BY PAUL ANDREWS

Christmases come and Christmases go, and by the time you're 21 you figure the next one is going to be pretty much the same as the last. At least, that's the way I felt in 1970.

I was a college student in Schenectady, N.Y., 3,000 miles from my family in Seattle. A combination of illness, tardy studies and lack of funds made it inconvenient to be home for Christmas break. Being young, stubborn and independent-minded, I told myself that one Christmas away from home would be no big hardship.

By the second week of December, my roommates had left for their home in Connecticut. We lived on the second floor of a big Victorian-style house a block from campus. Some other students occupied the first floor, and they soon departed, too, leaving me to take in the mail and newspapers. I had the whole 12-room house to myself.

At first it was nice to be alone. The quiet and lack of interruptions helped me study. I didn't have to take messages for anybody, clean up anybody's dishes or clear out for anybody's dates. I kept whatever hours I wanted, came and went when I felt like it. I could get used to this quick, I told myself.

As the days passed, though, and Christmas Day grew nearer, I found myself feeling more and more unattached from life. I caught up on my reading faster than I'd anticipated and soon had turned in all my reports and term papers. I was killing time, only it was refusing to die.

With no work to absorb me, the Christmas spirit soon invaded my consciousness. Carols were on the radio, dramatizations on television. I sent off cards and gifts, and the mood was in motion. I tried to ignore it, even going so far as to find out assigned books for my next term's courses and read ahead. Anything to keep me occupied.

But the days got longer, minutes began to crawl and isolation became an enemy rather than ally. Each day the house seemed bigger and colder and less familiar. I was rattling around in it like a mouse in a barn. I began to leave the radio or television on just for the sound of a human voice. The only trouble was, all the voices talked about was Christmas. My roommates called a couple of times but didn't stay on long, wanting only to make sure everything was OK.

Two days before Christmas, I called home. I had avoided it earlier, not wanting to complicate my loneliness with regret over my decision to stay. But it felt wonderful to talk with them on the phone. They told me how much they missed me and soon had me laughing with jokes and stories about home. When they asked how I was doing, I lied slightly and said fine. I didn't want them

worrying about my spirits, especially after they'd cheered me up so much.

"We got your presents in the mail," my mother told me. "They're all under the tree, except for Irene's. Nellie Belle got it."

I had sent Irene, my sister, a box of chocolate turtles. Nellie Belle was our beagle, who had a sweet tooth. She had sniffed out and torn into the chocolates while everyone was gone one evening.

We laughed about that and then my mother asked: "Did you get our package yet?"

"No," I told her. I hadn't known they were sending one.

"Oh, no," she said, disappointed. "We got it off a little later than we'd have liked. But the post office said it should get back to you in time."

The mail had already come that day, leaving only tomorrow if it was to arrive in time for Christmas.

"I'll look for it," I promised. "What's in it?"

"Oh, nothing special — just a few little treats is all," my mother said. "But we made up a cassette tape we thought you'd like. I hope it gets there tomorrow — it won't be as nice after Christmas."

We wished each other Merry Christmas and hung up. For a long time I sat staring at the phone, thinking about the mistake I'd made not going home. The post office was swamped during the holidays. My package was probably somewhere in a snowbound mail truck outside Kalamazoo. There seemed little likelihood it would arrive tomorrow, or even during the holidays. I almost wished I hadn't found out about it — it was just one more thing gone wrong this holiday.

I awoke early the next morning with a feeling of cautious anticipation. Against all odds I guess I still harbored hope the package would arrive that day. I went down the stairs and out on the landing to get the newspaper. The morning was cold and gray, with a moisture in the air that felt like snow. On the front page of the paper was a small story warning of heavy snowfall.

I went back upstairs and dressed quickly. The mail wasn't due for another six or seven hours, and there was no way I could spend that long cooped up in the house. Maybe a walk in town would distract me and help time pass faster. I put on a flannel shirt and heavy denims, wool socks, high-top leather boots, a sheepskin coat, lined pigskin gloves, long scarf and watchcap — a winter uniform for Schenectady, but not one article of which I've worn since that last winter there.

Christmas in Schenectady is not like Christmas in Seattle. It is much colder, in the teens and 20s. A white Christmas is not a source of eager anticipation but merely a fact of life. People stay indoors more because of the cold, so the streets aren't alive with friendly faces, sights and sounds. The snow, covering buildings and piled high on

sidewalks, seems to muffle the sounds and energy of the season.

At least, it seemed that way as I walked into town. I especially missed the evergreen-scented air of the Northwest at Christmas-time. Mid-state New York is not known for its evergreens.

Downtown was only a few blocks from campus (Schenectady is very compact), and snowflakes were fluttering down by the time I reached the heart of the business district. People were smiling and wishing one another a Merry Christmas. Stores played Christmas carols over loudspeakers, and shoppers bustled about. Still, I felt like a foreigner. I looked for someone I might know from campus — a local student, maybe, or professor. But I saw no familiar faces.

People were smiling and friendly, but Christmas is a time for more than friendliness. The realization was sinking in that if it can't be shared with someone, it might as well not exist.

I was passing the local Woolworth's when I spotted a small three-foot-high mylar Christmas tree with a string of tiny lights. It was one of those green plastic things that seem a little sacrilegious, but under the circumstances it looked fine. The clerk put it in a huge brown sack that I held loosely to avoid crushing the tree's flimsy limbs.

Snow enveloped me as I started the walk back home. The flakes were big and light but dry as cotton, which meant the snow would pack easily. Traffic was already slowing on streets, and drifts were piling along sidewalks. Wind swirled the snow in eddies and buffeted my package. I was thankful I'd worn my boots, or my feet soon would have been soaking.

As I walked along and the snow got heavier, my spirits fell. It occurred to me that the postal carrier would probably cut short his route, and who could blame him? It was Christmas Eve, a near-blizzard had set in, and people who deserved to have their mail delivered by Christmas would have sent it much earlier. Hope seemed dim that I would get my package that day. I checked my watch — it was half an hour till mail time.

I got home, took off my coat and boots, went upstairs and set up my plastic Christmas tree. I put it in the middle of the living-room floor. It lit the room in a stained-glass glow and cheered things up immensely. I put on some Christmas music and went back downstairs to watch the snow and keep an eye out for the mailman.

The snow was so heavy it had darkened the sky, as though a white dusk had descended on the city. The street outside the house was deserted; occasionally a car drove past, fishtailing precariously on the snowpacked roadway. Time crept by. Two o'clock turned to three, three o'clock to four. I imagined what the family was doing at home — probably wrapping last-minute presents, sitting down to a big Christmas Eve dinner, their anticipation and excitement enliven-

ing our house. It would be bright and warm and cheerful there.

Here, it was dark and gloomy and silent. Falling snow all but blotted out the street lamps. I decided to go back upstairs. At least it was warm up there, and I could make myself something hot to drink.

Just then I heard the stomping of feet on the sidewalk outside. I looked out to see the postal carrier kicking his boots against the pavement. I slipped on my shoes and walked out, oblivious to the pelting snow.

The mailman was rummaging through his sack. "I've got a box in here, I think for this address," he muttered, his head enveloped in the white cloud of his breath. "Here it is."

He pulled out a box and read off my name. "That you?" he asked.

A mixture of excitement and relief overwhelmed me. "Yes!" I exclaimed, taking the box and thanking him over and over.

"It's from my family," I explained. "My Christmas present."

continued on page 13



NORTHWEST LIVING



Darren Bunich welcomes holiday visitors to the home of his grandparents near Lake Forest Park.

CHRISTMAS AT HOME

WRITTEN BY LARRY BROWN
PHOTOGRAPHED BY ANN E. YOW



Please don't sit in that chair. It belongs to the teddy bear. And not in the wicker one. It belongs to the rag doll with the button eyes.

But don't be offended. The welcome

mat is out at Monte Bunich Park, and es when Enrico screech to m sounds of jo



s out at the log home of Joe and
e Bunich on a hill near Lake Forest
and especially at Christmas time
Enrico, the pet parrot, has to
ch to make himself heard above the
ds of joy and laughter from family

and friends gathered to celebrate.

You'll have to share space with rooms
full of antique toys and dolls, stuffed and
live animals, freshly baked gingerbread
men, handmade quilts, porcelain figur-
ines, giant glass jars filled with hard

Joe Bunich Jr., a Seattle firefighter who
volunteers many hours each year as Santa
Claus, always caps the season with a
Christmas Eve visit to the home of his
parents, Joe and Monte Bunich.

HOLIDAY HOUSE

Right — A bounty of Christmas delights await inside the wood home on a hill. **Below** — Joe Bunich is a genial host who offers glasses of holiday cheer to visitors, and the old cash register on his bar discourages complaints about his bartending.



candy and nuts, salmon prepared in a 14-foot-tall smokehouse and a potpourri of other holiday delights.

If bad weather ever grounds the reindeer at the North Pole, Santa Claus could find enough magic of Christmas at the Bunich home to spread around a wide swath.

"Christmas always has been special to us, but never so much as last year and this," Monte said.

Joe retired last year after 40 years as a merchant seaman, and he spent many holidays thousands of miles from the home he built in 1958.

"I never got used to the loneliness of being away at Christmas," he said.

Now Joe can be part of the planning for the annual Christmas Eve party for about two dozen relatives and friends.

He raised turkeys again this year on their 1½ acres of property. Some are given away, but the biggest was frozen for Christmas Eve. "We forgot to measure it, so we'll keep our fingers crossed that it fits into the oven," Monte said as she made preparations.

Joe fishes three or four times a week. After mastering the art of kippering salmon, he has learned to make lox, and both will be featured on the buffet with the turkey, potato salad, cabbage rolls that reflect his Yugoslavian heritage, green salad and cookies.

Joe Jr., one of the couple's four children, spends much of the month of December in his Santa Claus costume. The Seattle firefighter appears as Santa for many charitable events, and caps the season with a visit to the home of his parents Christmas Eve.

Another tradition is the playing of polka and yodeling music on the phonograph.

Monte created a winter village scene with finely detailed houses and a lighted church that is nestled on an intricately carved mahogany mantle Joe ordered during a trip to China.

Joe always looked for the unusual during his travels around the world, including a stuffed alligator that has a place of honor on a rug beneath the parrot cage in the living room.

When Monte purchased Enrico as a Christmas gift for her husband, the bird was in a cage with another parrot named Pancho, and the store owner told her she was buying Pancho.

After several days of coaxing with phrases such as "Good morning, Pancho" and "Hello, Pancho" the identity crisis was solved when he told her in an agitated tone, "My name is Enrico!"

Monte's love of Christmas grew from humble beginnings. As a child,

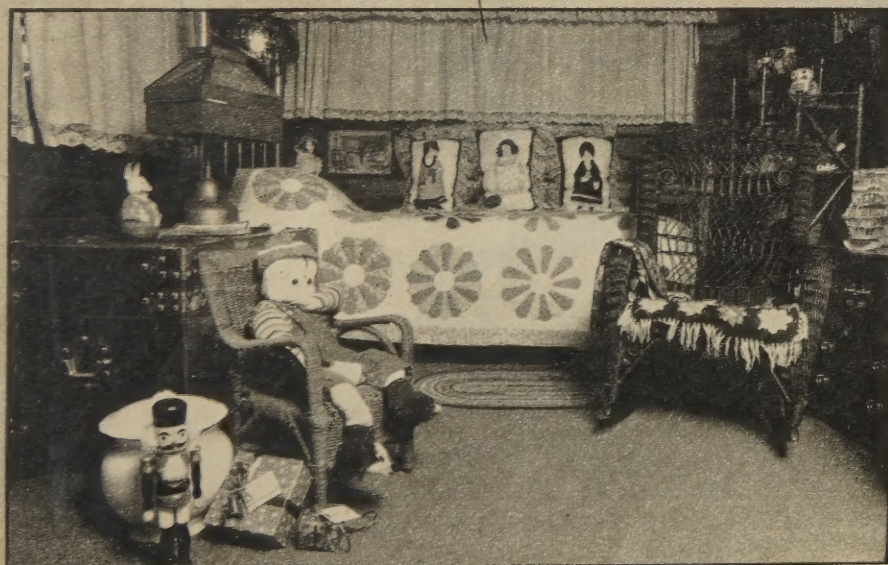


Darren and Bryan Bunich know that the kitchen of their grandparents' home is a fine place to wait for the next batch of cookies to come out of the oven.

HOLIDAY HOUSE



Monte makes sure she has plenty of butter cookies for the Christmas Eve buffet.



Handmade pillows and a quilt add to the charm of the guest room.

she lived in Glenwood, a small logging community a few miles from Mount Adams, and the usual Christmas gift was a \$1 bucket of hard candy.

Times have improved. This year brightly wrapped packages for the children and the four grandchildren snuggled under the large evergreen tree in the center of the living room. But the emphasis was still on an old-fashioned Christmas.

For Monte that means hand-made gifts. She created costumes for Father Christmas dolls in recent years. Many were sold at craft fairs, but several found a special place in the Bunich home.

"Each year, I think I can't do it again, but as December gets closer I start to get excited and before you know it I am having as much fun as anyone," Monte said.

MOTHER'S GIFT

He smiled and tipped his cap. "Glad to be of help," he said.

"I didn't think you'd make it here in this snow," I said gratefully.

"Aw, this isn't much," he said. "I'm a bit late, but the delivery was never in doubt. You know what they say about the U.S. mail."

I thanked him again and wished him Merry Christmas. He bid me the same and continued down the street.

I took the stairs three at a time and put the package on a coffee table next to the little tree. I went into the kitchen and got a knife, some candles and a book of matches. I sat on the floor in front of the coffee table and lit the candles. I opened the package carefully, gingerly cutting through the tape on three sides.

Inside was packed an assortment of tiny gift-wrapped presents, a fruitcake, walnuts, hazelnuts and pecans in their shells with sprigs of cedar for packing material. It had a woodsy scent that reminded me of home. On top lay the cassette tape in a holder. Written on it was: "Paul: Listen to this as you open your presents."

I went into my bedroom and found my portable cassette recorder. I brought it back to the living room and inserted the tape. My mother's voice came on:

"This is the evening of Dec. 19th, and we've just got to get this package off to you, Paul. We miss you an awful lot, but things have been so hectic around here that you probably would've just added to the confusion, ha ha." She laughed, and I could hear the voices of the rest of the family joining in.

My father came on and told me about a Mexican chalupe dinner they had had that evening with some friends. Then my brother and two sisters said hello. "It isn't much fun talking to a microphone," said Irene. "But we're going to sing for you tonight, and we hope you enjoy it."

I have to explain that singing together is a special tradition in our family. My father, a minister, came from a singing family, and each of us learned musical instruments at an early age. We sang in church and we sang at home, and while we all carried a tune, my mother's soprano soared above us. Her voice was so clear and natural that the first time I heard Joan Baez, her voice reminded me of my mother's.

When they said they were going to sing, shivers rippled through me. "Here goes," my mother said, adding jokingly (and prophetically), "You may never recover from this." The first song was a familiar one: "What the World Needs Now is Love."

"What the world needs now is love, sweet love,

That's the only thing that there's just too little of.

What the world needs now is love, sweet love,

No, not just for some, but for everyone . . ."

They sang in harmony, accompanied by my mother on piano. Even on my tinny little recorder, it sounded beautiful. At the end my mother, who taught elementary

school, broke in: "Paul, I taught this to my first-grade class, and I made a big bulletin board with huge blue letters reading, 'What the' and then I had a globe hanging from the ceiling to represent the world. Then I had the letters, 'needs now is,' followed by each child's name."

"Then one day in group discussion I asked them all what they thought the world needed, and I had answers like love, peace, no killing, mothers and fathers, sisters and brothers, rainbows, money, shoes, you name it. Those kids thought of everything, especially love."

They ran through a familiar family repertoire: "Rise Up Shepherds, and Follow," "Go Tell It On the Mountain," "Silent Night," "Jingle Bells," "As Tears Go By," the hymn "Khum Ba-Ya." The end of the tape, however, contained a surprise: A copy of a recording of myself accompanying my mother on violin for a candlelight service on Christmas Eve, 1962. My father had introduced us:

"No birth is as miraculous to a young mother as the birth of her first-born child, and Jesus was Mary's first-born son. Right in the midst of a housing shortage, the tax census and the weary throng of travelers, she carried a miracle under her heart. What mother does not long to have such a son, and what son wouldn't cherish a mother so brave as Mary? Her sweet lullaby is an inevitable part of the symphony of Christmas light, and to sing it for us tonight is Kate Andrews, accompanied by the violin obbligato of her first-born son, Paul."

Following was my violin introduction, squeaky and unsure, and my mother's haunting voice:

"Thy dear cheeks, my child, are rosy red,

My love for thee, my child, is strong as death

Guardian angels 'round thy bed so bright

I sing to thee, my child, a sweet goodnight . . ."

At the end my mother's voice came back on the tape again: "Well, we really need to get your little box off to the post office tonight, because it's getting late. So we're going to close this off, even though we'd rather fill both sides."

"Please send it back to me, because it's a school tape I happened to have here at home. So after you're finished listening to it, I'd appreciate getting it back. I'm sure nothing on here needs to be preserved for posterity."

She could not have been more wrong. That was my mother's last Christmas. The following July, she was killed in a traffic accident.

I still have the tape. I don't play it very often — our rushed and crowded everyday lives aren't equipped to accommodate powerful expressions of emotion. But every Christmas I can't help but think of my mother's tape and reflect on what I have in life, and once had. Alone in that big dark house listening to my mother sing, I discovered the one true gift of Christmas. It's the gift my mother gave our family over and over again, the gift every mother gives every child. It's the gift we all should give, and receive, at Christmas — the gift of love.

(Copyright 1983 Paul Andrews)

■ PACIFIC

Showcase of Luxury Homes

LIVE ABOVE IT ALL

From the moment the doorman welcomes you to Continental Place, you feel on top of the world.



Every detail of this elegant in-town highrise condominium is designed to give you

the ultimate in gracious living.

Throughout each of the remaining 1, 2, and 3 bedroom residences, good design and urbane proportions further provide those special qualities that are resonant of "the good life".

An entire floor is dedicated to recreation, swimming, exercise, and entertaining.

There's a handy deli — New York style, of course. And Russets, a new gourmet restaurant and lounge.

Pike Place Market is just a short walk away, close enough for atmosphere, yet far enough to be out of the



crowd. And all the vitality of the city is close at hand.

Call our exclusive sales agent, Albright Realty, Inc., at 628-3264

for your personal tour. And discover the height of comfort in City Living.

Continental
Place

Private Condominium
Residences
First and Blanchard
Priced from \$140,000
to \$750,000



Santa Claus is Coming to Town

In 1907, Robert rode the trolley to Pioneer Square to get a look at Old Saint Nick

WRITTEN BY PAUL DORPAT



In 1907, Santa made his first trip to Seattle. His appearance at Pioneer Square was sponsored by the Garvey and Buchanan department store.

Around Thanksgiving time in 1907, seven-year-old Robert Roach decided he wanted a sled for Christmas. It had to be "one with steel runners, not a homemade wooden one."

This was a request only Santa himself would understand. So little Robert convinced his mother to take him to Pioneer Square for Santa's grand arrival at the Garvey and Buchanan Co. department store. And indeed, somewhere in our historical scene, Robert in his winter coat and his mother in her best hat are lost in the holiday swarm. With Santa are the reindeers, Dancer and Prancer, and their faithful Eskimo attendant Kuzukatuk. The photo was taken soon after the 10 a.m. arrival on Nov. 30, 1907.

Today, the 83-year-old Robert Roach still remembers that childhood adventure. He says he was a little concerned as he rode the Beacon Hill electric trolley into town along the barren 12th Avenue. "I wanted snow because I thought Santa couldn't come without it. We changed to a cable car at the James Street barn. Sitting inside so moth-

er's hat wouldn't blow off, we clanked and bumped down to stop outside the Seattle Hotel (at the foot of James Street).

"There were usually a lot of men around Pioneer Square, but that day there were women and children, too. They were all waiting for something."

Robert's mother nudged him forward. "I wiggled and squeezed to the front just as a shout went up. Two strange animals pulled a funny buggy around a corner and stopped right in front of me. They had shaggy coats and horns that reached far out over their heads. They were led by a man who wore a knee length furry coat. I reached out to touch a reindeer, but he looked at me and I pulled back my hand. Santa waved and laughed, and a photographer yelled for everyone to look at the camera."

But as the photo reveals, most of the crowd ignored the photographer's plea, and continued to gaze at the Santa scene. Soon after, Old Saint Nick started off on a long and winding parade through the shopper-packed streets of downtown Seattle.

Many of the children followed

after, picking up the candy and tin horns Santa threw to the trailing entourage. But not Robert. "Mother stopped me." He never got the chance to make his bid for the sled.

The parade ended in front of Garvey and Buchanan's department store on the west side of Second Avenue, near Seneca Street. Another crowd was waiting for an audience with this roly-poly immortal who liked listening to the whispered desires of good little boys and girls.

But Garvey and Buchanan were more interested in the parents than the children.

While the store's biggest signs read, "Santa's Headquarters" and "Toys," others announced the "Most Wonderful Sale of Sumptuous New Silks," and a 20 percent discount sale.

Ultimately, cut-rate silks and department store Santas could not keep Garvey and Buchanan in business. They bowed out of the retail world in 1911.

But Robert Roach will always remember the store that brought Santa to Seattle, even though he never got his sled.



Courtesy of the Museum of History and Industry



Today most of the old square is intact, but the totem pole is a replica of the original.

Paul Dorpat

SAVE

RUGS

PICK A DHURRIE ANY DHURRIE SAVE 33%

Expertise and Selection

- Largest Selection in the Northwest
- Each Rug Hand-Selected by our Expert Staff
- Direct Imports — Tremendous Savings
- Many One-of-a-Kind Rugs
- Hand Woven in India of 100% wool
- Floral, Geometric & Animal Motifs in Pastels & Earthtones
- Reversible for Longer Wear

Our staff of experts assists you in making the perfect choice. Enjoy this excellent opportunity to give your home that designer look — inexpensively. Just check these prices:

size	reg.	sale
4' x 6'	\$300	\$199
6' x 9'	\$675	\$449
8' x 10'	\$1075	\$699
9' x 12'	\$1375	\$899

BUY NOW — PAY IN APRIL 1984

90-day deferred billing available to Frederick & Nelson charge account customers. \$200 minimum purchase. Ask about our Home Plan Account and easy monthly payments.

Rugs.

Frederick & Nelson

QUALITY • SERVICE • INTEGRITY

YOUR GUARANTEE . . . Your complete satisfaction is our primary concern. If, for any reason, your Frederick & Nelson purchase does not meet your needs or expectations, please feel free to return the item. Please tell us your specific wish — a replacement, exchange, or refund — and we will honor your request promptly and courteously.

The Seattle Times
Seattle Post-Intelligencer

Pacific

December 25, 1981



In memory of
Joseph Bunick



September 18, 1920 - October 12, 2004

Sea Fever

I must go down to the sea again...

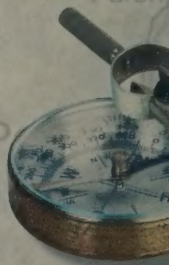
*to the lonely sea and the sky
and all I ask is a tall ship and a star to sail her by
and the wheels kick and the winds song
and the white sails shaking
and a grey mist on the seas face
and a grey dawn breaking*

I must go down to the sea again...

*for the call of the running tide
is a wild call and a clear call
that may not be denied
and all I ask is a windy day
with the white clouds flying
and the flung spray and the blown spume
and the sea gulls crying*

I must go down to the sea again...

*to the vagrant gypsy life
to the gulls way and the whales way
where the winds like a whetted knife
and all I ask is a merry yarn
from a laughing fellow rover
and a quiet sleep and a sweet dream
when the long trips over...*



Joe Bunich... 84, passed away October 12, 2004

A merchant seaman sailing the seas for thirty-three years. A quiet man, generous, hard working, lover of tomato plants, salmon fishing, sports and breeder of show pigeons. In Lake Forest Park, Joes log home abounds with treasures scrounged in Asian ports while he hungered for home. They made up for missed holidays, anniversaries and birthdays.

Alaska was also his run for years, his beard crusty with ice from the freezing waters.

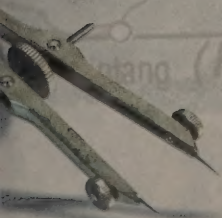
The last twenty-three years were spent in quiet retirement surrounded with family and love while he struggled with parkinson's disease, uncomplaining and with great courage.

We honor him, his loyal wife Montana of 55 years, sons Joe Jr., Jess and daughter Alitya Townsend, grandchildren, Jeralee Chapman, Bryan and Darren Bunich and four great-grandchildren.

A big thank-you to Anderson House for their gentle care and compassion during his last twelve days. He went peacefully, his life fulfilled, ashore forever.

A last good-bye will be held November 7, at 2:00 p.m. at his home with family, friends and neighbors. Some good food and fellowship and as Joe would say.....

"Hard to Beat"





Green Lake

SUDY ANN DOBROWSKI



GODY ANN and DONNA MAE
d/o MONTANA WRIGHT

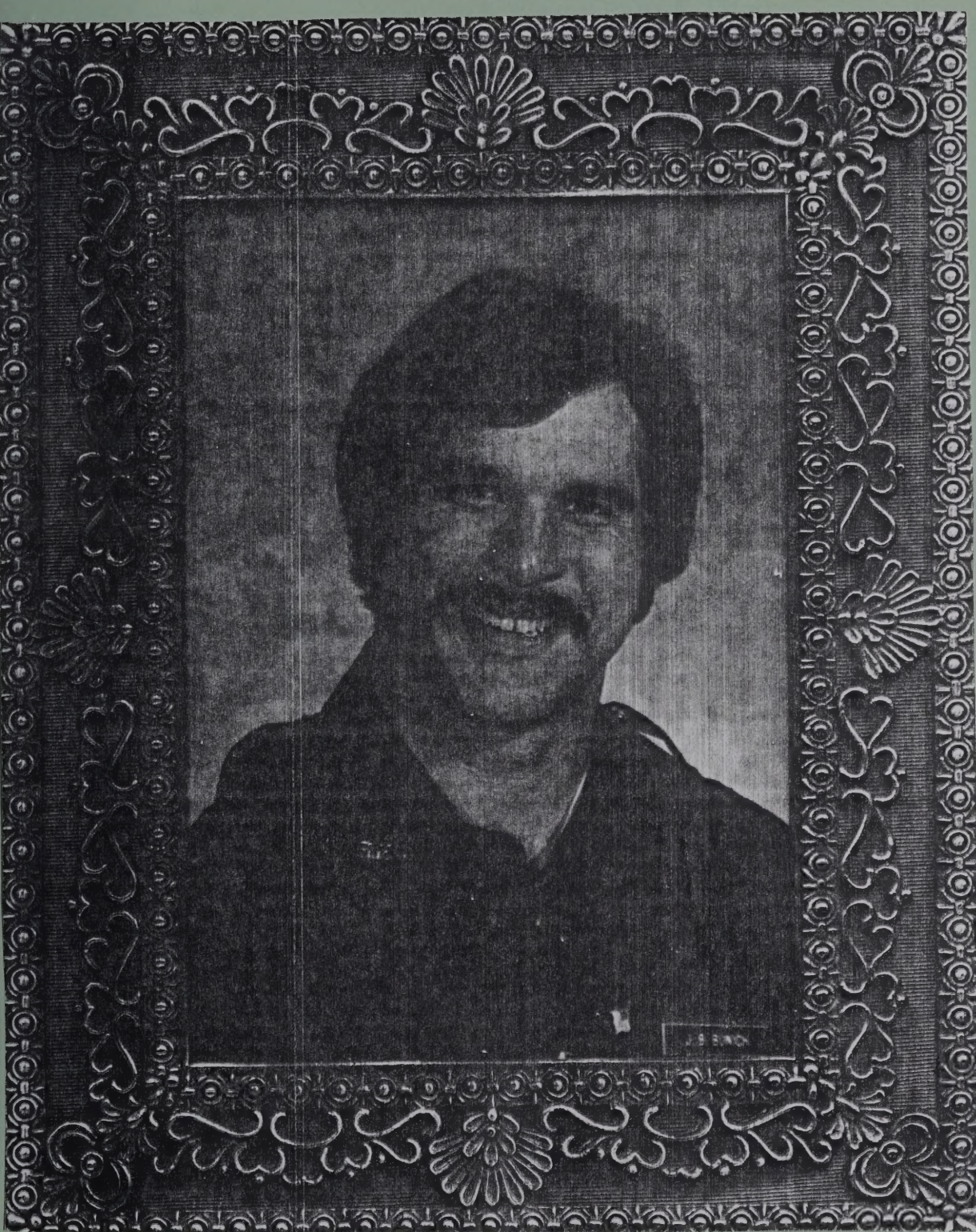


GERRILEE STEIN CHAPMAN d/o DONNA WRIGHT
CRAIG CHAPMAN
SAM CHAPMAN



SEAMINE MARSHALL

GDR / o MONTANA WRIGHT



JOSEPH BRYAN BUNICH S/O MONTANA WRIGHT



JOSEPH BUNICH
DEBBIE HOLDERMAN



DARREN BUNICH



BRYAN BUNICH

My son Jess and his wife Phyliss have had bad luck. She is handicapped from two severe strokes suffered when ^{she} ~~son~~ delivered little Wade. He works several jobs, in the shipyards and body fender work on the side. HIS interests would be sports and fishing..if he had time.



SESSE ROY BUNICH



GHYLLIS ARCHES
BONICH

w/o SESS



WADE ANTHONY
BONICH

s/o SESS

Son Joe is a city fireman in interested in all sports, coached for the little Leagues for years, active in community affairs, excellent gourmet cook, and landscape artist. He spent six years building his extravagantly beautiful home on five acres and years landscaping around it.

Debbie is the only daughter of a marine Colonel and his wife. Her interests are visiting her mother's home on the Sound, 11 inches and outings with her girlfriends and her Arabian Stallion.

It was one September morning
On an evening in July
The moon lay thick upon the ground
And the mud down in the sky
The flowers were singing sweetly
The birds were in full bloom
As I went down in the cellar
To sweep an upstairs room.

It was on a Tuesday morning
On a Wednesday just at nite
I saw a house a thousand miles away
Just out of sight.
Its walls projected backwards
The front was in the back
It stood alone between two more
And it was white washed black

Remembered by Alma Wright

[Home](#) [Family Trees](#) [Search](#) [DNA](#) [Collaborate](#) [Learning Center](#) [Publish](#) [Shop](#) [Hire An Expert](#)

Cath_Barley_Obit

1 August 1974

Pawnee Independent 8-1-74

**Catherine Lloyd
services held**

Catherine Lloyd, 91, of Rosebud, died July 24 at the Carter County Rest Home.

Mrs. Lloyd was born Nov. 16, 1882, in Rosebud, a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Matthew Barley, and spent her life in the Rosebud area.

She was married to Albert P. Lloyd in June, 1898, in Miles City. Her husband died in 1925.

Mrs. Lloyd was relict in the Immaculate Conception Church in Forsyth with the Rev. A.K. Frankovic as celebrant.

Survivors include five daughters: Mrs. J.E. Dougherty, Syracuse, N.Y.; Mrs. G.E. Bonchright, Clearlake Oaks, Calif.; Mrs. Anna McCabe, Seattle, Wash.; Mrs. Hazel Welch, Troy, Wash.; and Mrs. Pearl Settle, Monument, Ore.; four sons, Albert, William and Henry Lloyd, all of Rosebud, and John Lloyd of San Francisco, Calif.; two sisters, Mrs. Gertrude Over and Fannie Barley, both of Forsyth; two brothers, Martin Barley of Rosebud and Frank Barley of Miles City, and 19 grandchildren.

Palbearers for the services were members of the family. Bealy Funeral home was in charge of arrangements. Interment was in the Rosebud Cemetery.

Media Objects for Catherine Luella Barley

You are at
the first
media object

Barleys

Attached to in this tree



Catherine Luella Barley
1882 - 1974

Other trees this object is saved to

This object is not attached to any other tree

Inchcape01 added this on 18 Sep 2011

Category Type: Portrait / Family Photo

Obit

GB_Obit

Circa 1952, Montana

By Star Correspondent

MRS. GERTRUDE BARLEY

Funeral services were conducted Monday morning at the church of the Immaculate Conception at Forsyth for Mrs. Gertrude Barley, who passed away early Friday morning, at the ranch home five miles east of Cartersville. The Rosary was recited at Beals' chapel on Sunday evening.

She was born Gertrude Junko at Lalbach, Austria, on February 16, 1863. She came to the United States in 1879 and lived with relatives at St. Joseph, Mo. until 1882. She was married to Matt Barley at Minneapolis, Minn. Jan. 30, 1882, and they came directly to Miles City. Matt Barley died in 1947.

Survivors include four sons: Martin, Joe, Frank and Matt C. Barley, all of Rosebud; three daughters: Fanny Barley of Seattle, Wash., Mrs. G. A. Over of Forsyth and Catherine Lloyd of Rosebud.

Burial was in the family plot at Miles City, with the following pallbearers: Joe Rees, R. P. Muri, Fred Bills, H. V. Beeman, Fred Ingram and Rod McRae.

Attached to in this tree



Gertrude Louise Yenke
1863 - 1952

Other trees this object is saved to

This object is not attached to any other tree

Inchcape01 added this on 18 Jul 2011

Category Type: Portrait / Family Photo

Newspaper obit

Home | Family Tree | Search | DNA | Collaborate | Learning Center | Forum | Help | Log Out

GB Opt
One Step System

Attached to this file

Downloaded from
10/10/2010

Other items may appear in search

For more information, see the help

in the "Search" section
This document contains
information about the
search results for the
name "John" in the
database. The search
was performed on 10/10/2010
and returned 10 results.
The first result is for
John Smith, born 1850,
died 1920. The second
result is for John
Doe, born 1860, died
1930. The third result
is for John Brown, born
1870, died 1940. The
fourth result is for
John White, born 1880,
died 1950. The fifth
result is for John
Black, born 1890, died
1960. The sixth result
is for John Green, born
1900, died 1970. The
seventh result is for
John Gray, born 1910,
died 1980. The eighth
result is for John
Hill, born 1920, died
1990. The ninth result
is for John Scott,
born 1930, died 2000.
The tenth result is for
John Young, born 1940,
died 2010.

Copyright © 2010 FamilyTree.com

FamilyTree.com

Home

Family Trees

Search ▾

DNA ▾

Collaborate ▾

Learning Center ▾

Publish

Shop

Hire An Expert

Possee

Rosebud, Montana



Inchcape01 added this on 12 Oct 2011

Category Type: Portrait / Family Photo

Top Row, L to R: Fred Mefford, Sr., Rod McRae, Bill Ballinger (foreman of the 79 Ranch), Ole Rud. Fron Row, L to R: Albert (Tom) Lloyd, Dog, Elias Hill (buffalo hunter). They had apprehended and hung a man who murdered Mrs. Merrill who lived in nearby Jappa, MT.

Media Objects for Albert Thomas Lloyd

You are at
the first
media object

AT_Lloyd

Attached to in this tree



Albert Thomas Lloyd
1862 - 1937

Other trees this object is saved to

This object is not attached to any other tree

Postcard
 Showing details



Category: People, Family, Postcard

This postcard is a vintage photograph of a group of people, possibly a family, in an outdoor setting. The image is somewhat faded and has a sepia tone.

Search Options for Family Tree Postcard

You can search for this postcard by:

Name:

Date:

Other search options are listed to the right of this form.

Home

Family Trees

Search ▾

DNA ▾

Collaborate ▾

Learning Center ▾

Publish

Shop

Hire An Expert

klbarley_0002

Unknown, Rosebud, Montana



Inchcape01 added this on 6 Mar 2010

Category Type: Portrait / Family Photo

Katherine feeding her chickens.

Attached to in this tree

Catherine Luella Barley
1882 - 1974

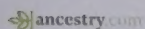
Other trees this object is saved to

Tracy Clingman family tree

by xpixlex_1 on 4 Jun 2011

Wilson Family Tree

by Yonaledi3910550 on 3 May 2011



Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Alma Wright

Save

Save this record about Alma Wright to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Return to Record

King > 1949 > Jan-Apr > 1913

Help

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share:

Zoom In Zoom Out 50%

Image: 1913 of 21

STATE OF WASHINGTON,

County of King ss.

Series A
155839

THIS CERTIFIES, that the undersigned, Justice of the Peace
by authority of a License bearing date the 9th day of April A. D. 1949
and issued by the County Auditor of the County of King, did on the 9th day of April
A. D. 1949, at the 1313 1/2 St
County and State aforesaid, join in LAWFUL WEDLOCK John V. Ogle
of the County of King and Alma Wright
of the County of King with their mutual assent, in the presence of
Walter Long and James W. Mason witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the witnesses and myself,
this 9th day of April A. D. 1949

WITNESS:
Robert A. ...

PARTIES:
John V. Ogle
Alma Wright

OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR
OFFICER:
William M. Clark
Justice of the Peace

Filed APR 12 1949 19

P. O. ADDRESS 1313 1/2 St
WASHINGTON

This Certificate must be filled out and filed with the King County Auditor where the license was issued within 30 days after the ceremony.—See Chapter 59, Laws of Washington of 1947.

Failure to make and deliver Certificate to the King County Auditor within 30 days is punishable by a fine of not less than \$25.00 or more than \$300.00.—See Pierce's Code, Sec. 3714.

ancestry.com Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Edmund Dobrowski

Return to Record

King > 1941 > May-Aug > 305

Help

Save

Save this record about Edmund Dobrowski to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share: ☐ ☐ ☐

Zoom In Zoom Out 50%

Image: 305 of 37

STATE OF WASHINGTON, } ⁸²⁵
County of King } **Marriage Certificate** Series A **66944**

THIS CERTIFIES, that the undersigned Justices of the Peace
by authority of a License bearing date the 6th day of May, A. D. 1944
and issued by the County Auditor of the County of King, did on the 17 day of May,
A. D. 1944, at the Seattle Wash
County and State aforesaid, join in LAWFUL WEDLOCK Edmund Dobrowski
of the County of King and Montana M. Wright
of the County of King with their mutual assent, in the presence of
James S. Phelps and Mrs. Jim Phelps witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the witnesses and myself, this
17th day of May, A. D. 1944.

WITNESS:	PARTIES:	OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR OFFICER:
<u>James S. Phelps</u>	<u>Edmund Dobrowski</u>	<u>Chas. R. Oakes</u>
<u>Mrs. Jim Phelps</u>	<u>Montana M. Wright</u>	<u>Rt 8 - Box 101</u>
	MALE	
	FEMALE	
		P. O. ADDRESS <u>Seattle</u>

FILED

IN COUNTY CLERK'S OFFICE
KING COUNTY, WASHINGTON
MAY 31 1944

CARROLL CARTER
CLERK
By ARTHUR STEWART
DEPUTY

This Certificate must be filed out and filed with the County Clerk of the County where the ceremony is performed, within 30 days after the ceremony.—See Chapter 172, Laws of Washington of 1927.

The County Clerk's Fee for recording this Certificate is One Dollar, to be paid by the party applying for the license at the time such license is issued.—See Pierce's Code, Sec. 8714.

Failure to make and deliver Certificate to the County Clerk within 30 days is punishable by a fine of not less than \$25.00 or more than \$100.00.—See Pierce's Code, Sec. 5714.

NOTE—THIS CERTIFICATE MUST BE FILED WITH THE COUNTY CLERK OF THE COUNTY WHERE CEREMONY IS PERFORMED.

ancestry.com Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Arthur I Ridge

Return to Record

King > 1956 > May-Aug > 1967

Help

Save

Save this record about Arthur I Ridge to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share:

Zoom In Zoom Out 50%

Image: 1967 of 28

STATE OF WASHINGTON,

County of King

Series A

213459

THIS CERTIFIES, that the undersigned, a Justice of the Peace
by authority of a License bearing date the 20th day of July A. D. 1956
and issued by the County Auditor of the County of King, did on the 21st day of July
A. D. 1956, at the hour of 4:30 P.M. in the same

County and State aforesaid, join in LAWFUL WEDLOCK Arthur I. Ridge Male
(Place of Birth) Seattle, Wash. (Age last Birthday) 27
of the County of King and Martha L. Hudson Female
(Place of Birth) Olewood, Wash. (Age last Birthday) 26

of the County of King with their mutual assent, in the presence of
Paul E. Houston and Paul E. Houston witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the witnesses and myself.
this 21st day of July A. D. 1956

WITNESS:	PARTIES:	OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR OFFICER:
<u>Paul E. Houston</u>	<u>Arthur I. Ridge</u> MALE	<u>Chapel of the Chimes</u> <u>Judge Marshall P. Daly</u>
<u>Paul E. Houston</u>	<u>Martha L. Hudson</u> FEMALE	<u>12427 Military Rd.</u>
Filed <u>JUL 23 1956</u>	19	P. O. ADDRESS <u>Seattle, WA</u>

This Certificate must be filled out and filed with the King County Auditor where the license was issued within 30 days after the ceremony.—See Chapter 59, Laws of Washington of 1947.

Failure to make and deliver Certificate to the King County Auditor within 30 days is punishable by a fine of not less than \$25.00 or more than \$300.00.—See Pierce's Code, Sec. 3714.

1944

1. The first part of the report deals with the general situation of the country and the progress of the war. It is a very interesting and informative account of the events of the year.

2. The second part of the report deals with the economic situation of the country. It is a very detailed and accurate account of the economic conditions of the year.

3. The third part of the report deals with the social situation of the country. It is a very thorough and complete account of the social conditions of the year.

4. The fourth part of the report deals with the political situation of the country. It is a very clear and concise account of the political conditions of the year.

5. The fifth part of the report deals with the military situation of the country. It is a very comprehensive and detailed account of the military conditions of the year.

6. The sixth part of the report deals with the cultural situation of the country. It is a very interesting and informative account of the cultural conditions of the year.

7. The seventh part of the report deals with the scientific situation of the country. It is a very thorough and complete account of the scientific conditions of the year.

8. The eighth part of the report deals with the legal situation of the country. It is a very clear and concise account of the legal conditions of the year.

9. The ninth part of the report deals with the administrative situation of the country. It is a very detailed and accurate account of the administrative conditions of the year.

10. The tenth part of the report deals with the financial situation of the country. It is a very thorough and complete account of the financial conditions of the year.

ancestry.com Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Stephanie Johnson

Return to Record

King > 1982 > May-Aug > 292

Help

Save

Save this record about Stephanie Johnson to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share:

Zoom In Zoom Out 50%

Image: 292 of 58

STATE OF WASHINGTON,

County of King

SS.

490063

Series A

THIS CERTIFIES, that the undersigned officiant, a Unity Minister
by authority of a Marriage License bearing date the 19th day of April A.D. 19 82
and issued by the County of King, did on the 22nd day of May
A. D. 19 82, at the hour of 3:00 PM in County of King
State of Washington, join in LAWFUL WEDLOCK Craig N. Sahlin Male
of the County of King (Age last Birthday) 22
Place of Birth Seattle, Washington and Stephanie Johnson Female
of the County of King (Age last Birthday) 19
Place of Birth Seattle, Washington with their mutual assent, in the presence of
Jeanette Seagrave and Steve Cleveland witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the
witnesses and myself, this 22nd day of May A. D. 19 82.

WITNESS:		PARTIES:		OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR
<u>Jeanette Seagrave</u>		<u>Craig Sahlin</u>		<u>Richard C. Smith</u>
<u>Steve Cleveland</u>		<u>Stephanie Johnson</u>		<u>R. C. Everett</u>
MALE (SIGNATURE)		FEMALE (SIGNATURE)		SIGNATURE OF OFFICIARY
FEDERAL WAY		FEDERAL WAY		STREET AND NUMBER
19		19		35905 16th Ave. South
FILED		FILED		CITY
19		19		Federal Way WASH. 98003

This Certificate must be filed out and filed with the County of King where the license was issued within 30 days after the ceremony. —See Chapter 59, Laws of Washington of 1947.

Failure to make and deliver Certificate to the County of King within 30 days is punishable by a fine of not less than \$25.00 or more than \$300.00. —See Pierce's Code, Sec. 3714.

ancestry.com Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Marvin Hudson

Return to Record

King > 1948 > May-Aug > 12

Help

Save

Save this record about Marvin Hudson to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share:

Zoom In Zoom Out 50%

Image: 12 of 31

STATE OF WASHINGTON, }
County of King } **Series A 144503**

THIS CERTIFIES, that the undersigned Justice of the Peace
by authority of a License bearing date the 29th day of December A. D. 1948
and issued by the County Auditor of the County of King, did on the 19th day of July
A. D. 1948, at the hour of 11:45 p. m., at Seattle
County and State aforesaid, join in LAWFUL WEDLOCK Marvin Hudson
of the County of King and Martha Wright
of the County of King with their mutual assent, in the presence of
Olive Nivison and Jerry E. Hill witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the witnesses and myself,
this 19th day of July A. D. 1948.

WITNESS:	PARTIES:	OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR OFFICER:
<u>Olive Nivison</u>	<u>Marvin Hudson</u> MALE	<u>Raymond M. Nivison</u>
<u>Jerry E. Hill</u>	<u>Martha Wright</u> FEMALE	<u>Justice of the Peace</u>
Filed <u>JUL 28 1948</u>		P. O. ADDRESS <u>Seattle</u> WASHINGTON

This Certificate must be filled out and filed with the County Clerk of the County where the ceremony is performed, within 30 days after the ceremony.—See Chapter 173, Laws of Washington of 1937.

The County Clerk's Fee for recording this Certificate is One Dollar, to be paid by the party applying for the license at the time each license is issued.—Pierce's Code, Sec. 3711.

Failure to make and deliver Certificate to the County Clerk within 30 days is punishable by a fine of not less than \$25.00 or more than \$500.00—See Pierce's Code, Sec. 3734.

NOTE—THIS CERTIFICATE MUST BE FILED WITH KING COUNTY

ancestry.com Washington, Marriage Records, 1865-2004 Record for Judith Ann Dobrowski

Return to Record

Kitsap > 1961 > May-Aug > 50

Help

Save

Save this record about Judith Ann Dobrowski to your family tree, your shoebox, or your computer.

Image Only | Print | Order | Options | Share: ☐ ☐

Zoom In Zoom Out 150%

Image: 50 of 2

No. 32819

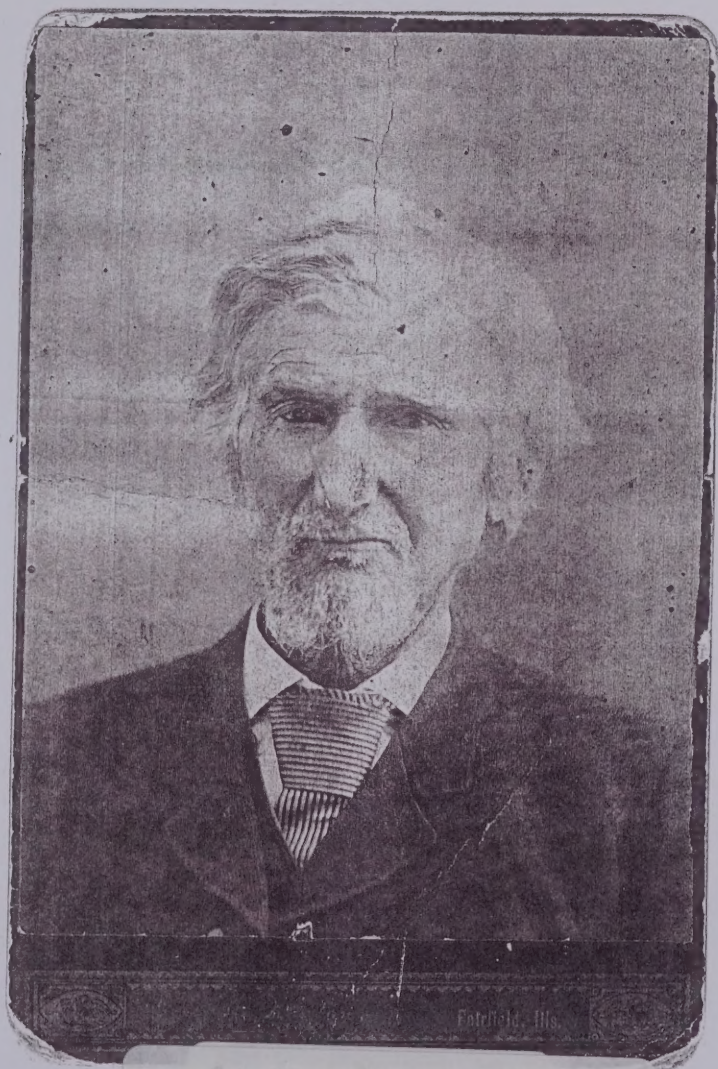
STATE OF WASHINGTON, } ss. **Marriage Certificate**
County of **KITSAP**

THIS IS TO CERTIFY, that the undersigned, a **ROMAN CATHOLIC PRIEST**
by authority of a License bearing date the **NINTH** day of **JULY** A. D. 19 **61**,
and issued by the County Auditor of the County of **KITSAP** did, on the **FIFTEENTH** day of
JULY A. D. 19 **61**, at the hour of **2 P.M.** in the County and State aforesaid, join IN LAWFUL WEDLOCK
CHARLES JOHN MARSHALL of **BREMERTON** State of **WASH.**
Place of birth **COLFAX, WASHINGTON** Age last birthday **19**
and **JUDITH ANN DOBROWSKI** of **BREMERTON** State of **WASH.**
Place of birth **SEATTLE, WASHINGTON** Age last birthday **18**
with their mutual assent, in the presence of **SANDY KOSKI**
and **ROSEMARY ANN GONSIOR** Witnesses.

IN TESTIMONY WHEREOF, Witness the signatures of the parties to said ceremony, the witnesses and myself, this **FIFTEENTH**
day of **JULY** A. D. 19 **61**

WITNESS	PARTIES	OFFICIATING CLERGYMAN OR OFFICER
<i>Sandy Koski</i>	<i>Charles John Marshall</i> MALE	<i>Joseph M. Mangano</i>
<i>Rosemary A. Gonsior</i>		

405 VENETA AVE.



- ANDREW CRAIG WRIGHT 2nd -



— FRANK MARY —
OLA EDITH ANNIE HANIE —



READ TO NEW HEIGHTS

The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes
Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records

Tapes

Posters

and much more!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.

The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540

READ TO WIN!!!

To the Honorable James M. Dollock judge of the
12th Judicial Circuit in Chanc. sitting
for the County of Wayne and State of
Ill.

Your orator Andrew C. Wright would respectfully
represent ~~in~~ your honor that on the 7th
day of December A.D 1865 he was legally married
to Matilda Newel that he has been a
resident of the County of Wayne and
State of Illinois for over one year that
he has always demeaned himself towards
she said Matilda Wright his wife as a
good and dutiful husband should but
that the said Matilda has now abandoned
and deserted her home and husband
for over the space of two years and has
also been abusive towards your orator
and his children by a former marriage
that at various times the said Matilda
has pulled your orator's testicles and hair
causing your orator great pain and
inconvenience and has beat~~ed~~^{ed} & misused
kicked and otherwise maltreated him
at various and sundry times and has
generally and in various ways caused
trouble and unpleasantness in your
orator's household and house
your orator ^{or} therefore pray that the

said Matilda Wright be made defendant
to this your orator Bill of Complaint;
that a summons may issue &c,
and that upon a final hearing of the
cause that your honor will order adjudge
and decree that the Bonds of ^{MINOR} matrimony
now and heretofore existing between
your orator and the said Matilda Wright
before ^{us} dissolved and annulled
and that your ^{HONOR} will grant
such other and further relief in the
premises as to equity and good conscience
may belong, your orator will ever, may
&c.

Andrew C. Wright
Petitioner

121

and I have

not

and I have

Donner Vapers - Andrew re Hilda

State of Illinois, } Wayne Circuit Court
Wayne County, } March Term, 1871.

Andrew L. Wright

vs

Matilda Wright

} Divorce.

D. H. Day being

duly sworn in the above entitled cause on his oath states that about two years ago last January Mrs Matilda Wright, the defendant in said cause came to the witness, D. H. Day two or three times to get him to go ^{down} with her and settle some difficulties between her and Andrew L. Wright, the plaintiff in said cause; that finally he, the witness agreed to go; that he went with her to the plaintiff, Andrew L. Wright's house; that on the same day John K. Carter was also present; that John K. Carter told the witness that it was usual for Mr. Wright the plaintiff in said cause, and Mrs Wright defendant in said cause, to try to talk the matter over together for they would not quarrel about it instead of settling the trouble; that it was agreed between the said John K. Carter and the witness that John K. Carter should go and speak for Andrew L. Wright at the

Worcestershire - Worcester

State of Illinois, } Wayne Circuit Court.
Wayne County, } March Term, 1871.

Andrew L. Wright - }
as } Divorce.
Matilda Wright - }
D. H. D.

D. H. Day being duly sworn in the above entitled cause on his oath states that about two years ago last January Mrs Matilda Wright, the defendant in said cause came to the witness, D. H. Day two or three times to get him to go ^{home} with her and settle some difficulties between her and Andrew L. Wright, the plaintiff in said cause; that finally he, the witness agreed to go; that he went with her to the plaintiff, Andrew L. Wright's house; that on the same day ~~some other~~ ^{John K. Carter} was also present; that John K. Carter told the witness that it was not for Mr. Wright the plaintiff in said cause, and Mrs Wright defendant in said cause, to try to talk the matter over together for they would only quarrel about it instead of settling the trouble; that it was agreed between the said John K. Carter and the witness that John K. Carter should act and speak for Andrew L. Wright at the

plaintiff in said cause, and the witness was to speak and act for Matilda Wright, the defendant in said cause; that after various propositions were rejected by the said plaintiff and the said defendant the following agreement was made through D. H. Day acting for defendant and John H. Carter acting for plaintiff: That they were to live separate and apart from each other for all time to come; that they were to divide their property by Matilda Wright taking the property which she had at the time of her marriage with Andrew L. Wright, and giving away all her right, title, and interest in and to the property; the said Andrew L. Wright, for the consideration of two hundred dollars; and the said Andrew L. Wright was to have all the property he owned at the time of his marriage with the said Matilda Wright; that the agreement was a verbal carried out; the plaintiff having sold his lands to John H. Carter the defendant, Matilda Wright, signed away all her right, title, and interest in and to the property, as aforesaid, for the sum of two hundred dollars, John H. Carter giving her his note for the amount.

with the wife of, & all of them for some
they were separated and separated, and
the said woman is still separated, and
one taking the same property as under
to agreement, and they have since
continued to live apart and are still
separate from each other.

David H. Goff
Sworn to and subscribed to before
me this 22nd day of March, 1871.
for the same.
Court to take proof

COMMUNITY MOURNS LOSS OF WILLIAM A. WRIGHT

One of the Eldest and Highest Es-
teemed Citizens Died March 22
At Age Eighty-two.

When death claimed W. A. Wright Sunday, March 22nd, we lost one of our oldest and most highly esteemed citizens. He will be missed by the entire community. Mr. Wright was a familiar figure on our streets and always had a smile and a friendly greeting for every one.

William Andrew Wright was born in Wayne County, Illinois, February 15th, 1849, died at the home of his son, Walter J., in Burnt Prairie, March 22, 1931, aged 82 years, 1 month and 7 days.

He was united in marriage with Miss Sarah C. Johnson December 10, 1870. This union was blessed with nine children, three of whom, with the mother, preceded him in death. Those surviving to mourn their loss are: Mrs. C. M. Woolen, Waskon, Texas, Mrs. J. H. Simpson and Mrs. B. F. Cunningham, Fairfield, Ill., Mrs. J. D. Caldwell, Concordia, Kansas, William R., Long Beach, California, and Walter J., Burnt Prairie. He is also survived by one brother, Frank, of Fairfield, twelve grandchildren and twelve great grandchildren.

During a revival conducted by Rev. J. B. Tittle at Pleasant Grove church in the year, 1899, he professed faith in Christ and united with the church at that place, retaining his membership there until death. He was also a member of the Masonic Fraternity, Fairfield Lodge, No. 206. He was a Mason 53 years and 5 months.

The funeral services were held on Wednesday afternoon, March 25, at 2 o'clock at Pleasant Grove church, conducted by Rev. Tucker of Mt. Vernon, Ill. Interment made in the cemetery nearby. The Masonic Lodge of Fairfield had charge of the burial rites.

The pall bearers were Ed. R. Mar-

tin, Ray Morrison, R. W. Vaughan, O. J. Puckett, John Whetstone and Leo Kieser. The flowers were in charge of Mrs. R. W. Vaughan, Mrs. Ray Morrison and Mrs. Roy Overbee, and Misses Mary Martin, Nora Cowgur, Helen Hon, Mary Haefele, Beryl Edwards, Thelma and Myrtle Pottorf.

W. A. WRIGHT, farmer and stock man, P. O. Fairfield, was born February 14, 1849, in this county, son of A. C. Wright, also a native of Wayne County, Ill. He is a farmer by occupation and is yet living, being the second oldest son of six children. His father, A. C. Wright, was the grandfather of our subject; he was a native of New York and one of the pioneers of Wayne County where he died. Thus one by one the landmarks, with those who set them, pass away yet their memory will be treasured in the history of Wayne County. The mother of our subject was Judith (Carter) Wright, deceased, a native of Wayne County, Ill., a daughter of W. C. Carter. She was the mother of five children now living: Sallie Ann Emmons, William A., our subject, Josephine Simpson, Mary Morgan, and Frank C., who married Martha Atkinson. Our subject was educated in this county here he also married, in December, 1870, Miss Sarah C. Johnson, born July 6, 1850, in Wayne County, Ill. Her parents were Andrew and Susan (Shaw) Johnson. He was a native of Ohio. This happy union was blessed with three children, now living.

Carrie May, born August 8, 1872; Cora, born September 13, 1874; Mattie R., born July 4, 1881. He is a wide-awake farm-

History
of Wayne
Co. IL

COI Probate News 4-10-31
0.3
William A. Wright estate. September 27-1931. Comes Walter J. Wright and Roy Wright, executors, and present appraisalment bill, inventory and petition asking for an order to sell private Charles property at public sale. Presented appraisalment bill and inventory approved. Petition is granted by giving five days notice of

COMMUNITY MOURNS LOSS OF WILLIAM A. WRIGHT

CD 1
0-20 S.B. ——— 4-2-31
One of the Eldest and Highest Es-
teemed Citizens Died March 22
At Age Eighty-two.

When death claimed W. A. Wright Sunday, March 22nd, we lost one of our oldest and most highly esteemed citizens. He will be missed by the entire community. Mr. Wright was a familiar figure on our streets and always had a smile and a friendly greeting for every one.

William Andrew Wright was born in Wayne County, Illinois, February 15th, 1849, died at the home of his son, Walter J., in Burrat Prairie, March 22, 1931, aged 82 years, 1 month and 7 days.

He was united in marriage with Miss Sarah C. Johnson December 10, 1870. This union was blessed with nine children, three of whom, with the mother, preceded him in death. Those surviving to mourn their loss are: Mrs. C. M. Wooten, Waskon, Texas; Mrs. J. H. Simpson and Mrs. B. F. Cunningham, Fairfield, Ill.; Mrs. J. D. Caldwell, Concordia, Kansas; William H. Long Beach, California; and Walter J., Burrat Prairie. He is also survived by one brother, Frank, of Fairfield, twelve grandchildren and twelve great grandchildren.

During a revival conducted by Rev. J. B. Tittle at Pleasant Grove church in the year, 1899, he professed faith in Christ and united with the church at that place, retaining his membership here until death. He was also a member of the Masonic Fraternity, Fairfield Lodge, No. 206. He was a Mason 53 years and 5 months.

The funeral services were held on Wednesday afternoon, March 25, at 2 o'clock at Pleasant Grove church, conducted by Rev. Tucker of Mt. Vernon, Ill. Interment made in the cemetery and the Masonic Lodge of Fairfield had charge of the burial rites.

The pall bearers were Ed. R. Martin, Ray Morrison, R. W. Vaughan, C. J. Puckett, John Whitestone and Leo Kiser. The flowers were in charge of Mrs. R. W. Vaughan, Mrs. Ray Morrison and Mrs. Roy Overbeek. Mourners: Mary Martin, Nora Cowan, Helen Ann, Mary Haeble, Beril Edna, Thelma and Myrtle Brown.

FUNERAL HELD WEDNESDAY FOR HIGHLY ESTEEMED MAN

CD 1
W. A. Wright Passed Away Saturday
Night at the Home of His Son,
Walter Wright.

S.28-15 ——— 3-26-31

The entire community was saddened Sunday when it was made known that W. A. Wright had passed away during the previous night.

While Mr. Wright had been in failing health for the past several months, his condition had not been considered grave until two days before his death, when he was confined to his bed. His going has removed from our midst a man of sterling character and one whose quiet and unassuming manner endeared him to all who knew him.

Since the death of his wife, ten years ago, he has made his home with his son, Walter, and wife, receiving their care and devotion until the call came for him to go to that Better Home.

Funeral services were held Wednesday afternoon at Pleasant Grove church. The obituary will be published in next week's issue.

Mrs. Emma Packett, R. S. Morrison, Col. Morrison, Ray Morrison and daughter, Bea, spent Sunday afternoon in Effeld with their aunt, Mrs. Belle Miller.

Rev. and Mrs. H. B. Utterback had as their guests Sunday Mr. and Mrs. Theodore Utterback, Mr. and Mrs. Robert Utterback and Mr. and Mrs. Richard Maaterson and family.

Mrs. Myra Freeland, who has been seriously ill for the past month, is unimproved. Her condition is considered very grave and due to her advanced age, recovery is doubtful.



ZULEMA CARVASAL AMONS

The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

READ TO NEW HEIGHTS

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes
Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records
Tapes
Posters
and much more!

READ TO WIN!!!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.

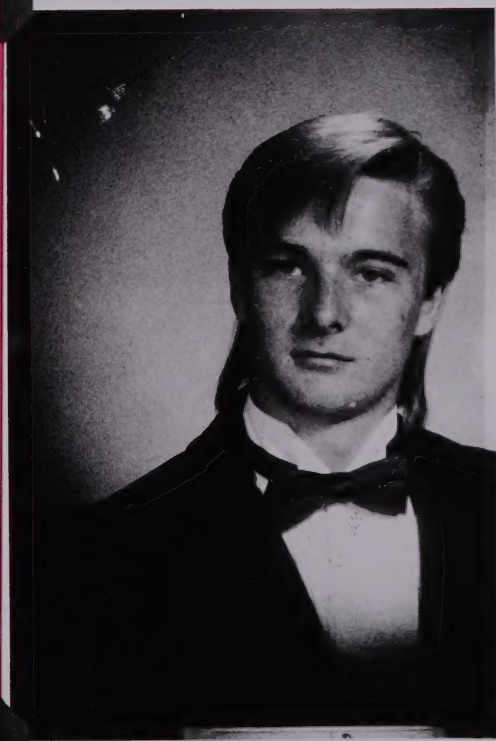
The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540



CLARENCE C. AMONS

LOMY-AILEEN-LORRAINE -

SHIRLEY



PATRICK KEITH

DOWDY

READ TO NEW HEIGHTS
The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes
Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records

Tapes

Posters

and much more!

READ TO WIN!!!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.

The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540



SHIRLEY AMONS DOWDY



TONY - DEVLIN AMONS



ST. MARY'S WHITE CHAPEL EPISCOPAL
CHURCH BUILT BY ROBERT CARTER

*James Carter II of Crutsmore
Lancaster Co, VA*



1 - CARTER ANCESTRY

1. Sir Henry Skipwith, grandson of Sir William Skipwith of "Ormsby," descended from the House of Norfolk, the origin of which was with Thomas Plantagenet, Earl of Norfolk. The Earl of Norfolk was a son of Edward I, King of England (1272-1307). The ancestry of Sir Henry Skipwith is fully recorded in the book, *Of Sceptered Race*, by Anna Robinson Watson, published in 1910.

Sir Henry Skipwith, created 1st baronet of "Prestwoud," Dec. 20th, 1622, married Amy, daughter of Sir Thomas Kemp, Knight. They had issue:

Sir Henry - died without issue. Sir Grey - removed to Virginia during the revolution of Cromwell. He resided on a plantation in Middlesex County on the Rappahannock River. This family was one of the few titled gentry to leave England. It retained the rank of baron throughout the colonial period. Sir Grey's great grandson, Sir Peyton Skipwith, built "Prestwoud" in Mecklenburg County. This plantation remained in the Skipwith family for many generations.

William
Thomas
Elizabeth
Diana - married Major Edward Dale of the Royal Army. They removed to Virginia with Sir Grey Skipwith during Cromwell's revolution.

Issue:

2. Lady Diana Skipwith married Major Edward Dale. The following is quoted in full from the William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 17, page 196. "Among the royalists who sought refuge in Virginia after the death of King Charles I were Sir Grey Skipwith and his brother-in-law, Edward Dale, Gentleman. Sir Grey was the second son of Sir Henry Skipwith, Bart. of "Prestwoud," Leicestershire,

Major Edward Dale of Lancaster County, Virginia; the picture was reproduced from *The William and Mary Quarterly*, edited by Dr. Lyon G. Tyler.

whose ancestry goes back in an unbroken line to the time of the Conqueror; Major Dale was probably a member of the ancient family of Dale of Northamptonshire and London, as he used the same arms." "They were by birth and society members of the landed gentry." "They settled on the Rappahannock River, but on different sides of it; Sir Grey Skipwith in what is now Middlesex County and Major Dale on the north side in Lancaster County. In a few years Major Dale began taking a prominent part in county affairs, and from 1655 to 1674 served as clerk of Lancaster nineteen years, justice of the county court fourteen years, high sheriff four years and a member of the House of Burgesses for two years." He was also an early agent for the Culpeper's Northern Neck Proprietary. Among the stories that have come down through his descendants is the following: "upon one occasion a stranger stopped at Major Dale's house one day just about the dinner hour. His horse was sent to the stable and he was invited to join the family at the dinner just then served. When they were seated at the table, the visitor immediately bowed his head and offered a long puritanical prayer in which he asked rich blessings for Oliver Cromwell and especial curses for King Charles II. This so incensed Major Dale that he ordered the man from the table, sent a servant for his horse and told him to hunt his dinner elsewhere."

They had issue:

- Katherine - married Captain Thomas Carter I of Corotoman, Lancaster County.
- Elizabeth - married Capt. John Rodgers of Northumberland County about 1677. They lived on a plantation given them by Major Dale.

II - CARTER FAMILY

1. Captain Thomas Carter I of Corotoman, Lancaster County, married Katherine Dale. From the patent books Thomas Carter first appears in Virginia in 1637. He was then living in Isle of Wight County. A ship captain speaks of a Captain Thomas Carter of Nansemond on the James River as having certain tobacco. Major John Carter, Colonel Edward Carter and Captain Thomas Carter were very closely associated in land ownership, land exchange and sale, both in Nansemond and in Lancaster. It is also interesting that all three were of about equal military rank. John, Edward and Thomas owned land in Lancaster. John and Thomas lived on the Corotoman Creek. The first land which Thomas Carter I possessed here (1657) seems to have been a purchase from Colonel John Carter. Although there is no proof that these men were related, these facts and others furnish strong evidence that they were—(see *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, Vol. I by Nugent). Two authorities on the Carter family indicate that they may have been brothers. Such was suggested by Dr. Joseph Lyons Miller in his book, *The Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter*. This view has been repeated in the William and Mary Quarterly, edited by Dr. Lyon Gardiner Tyler, noted historian and president of the College of William and Mary. Capt. Thomas Carter II used the name "Barford" for his home. However since Corotoman is not only descriptive of the area but is also found in connection with both Thomas Carter I and II, that name is used here. The following reference of 1686 throws light on this matter. Thomas Carter I was one of the witnesses to a power of attorney given by William Robinson of Belfast, Ireland, to "my trusty and well beloved friend Mr. Thomas Carter of Corotoman in the county of Lancaster and Colony of Virginia"—(p. 277, the William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 17).

Close ties were to continue between the sons of Colonel John Carter and Captain Thomas Carter I. Robert Carter



Thomas Carter II (1672-1733) of Corotoman, the picture was reproduced from one appearing in "The Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter" through the courtesy of the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia.

I in his will uses the term relation when referring to Thomas Carter II. Thomas Carter I had a son named John. This name and to a less extent, Robert, are almost as frequent among the immediate descendants of Thomas Carter I as among the descendants of Colonel John Carter. All known facts indicate that they were a family group and acted as such. It is significant, however, that the family of Thomas Carter I by its 17th century blood tie with the Dale and Skipwith families of England, were allied at an early date with well established gentry. This was the first marriage of the Virginia Carters with a family of great social position and of influential political connection. Therefore it was an historic one for the family.

The line of Thomas Carter was not one of vast wealth or of great political power. That they were more wealthy than the average planter is well established however—(see the records of Lancaster County). In service to Lancaster County, the mother county of the Carters, they had few rivals.

Descendants of Thomas Carter I were numerous represented on the county court and on the church vestries. Every generation saw members of this family render able service in these bodies. The old records often show the title, "Gentleman," following their names. Only those of the best social position were accorded such a designation. From 1738 to 1756 all four Carters on the vestry of St. Mary's Parish were of this family: Joseph, Dale, Henry and Charles Carter. Another interesting fact is the following. The father-in-law of Captain Thomas Carter I, Major Edward Dale, was an agent for the Northern Neck Proprietary. It is but reasonable to believe, in the light of other family associations, that it was this man who first familiarized the family with the possibility for control of huge tracts of land in the Northern Neck. The leasing of the Lord Proprietor's land was a duty of his agent. Often he could and did lease land to anyone he saw fit.

Some of the families with whom descendants of Captain Thomas Carter I have married were: Brent, Williamson,



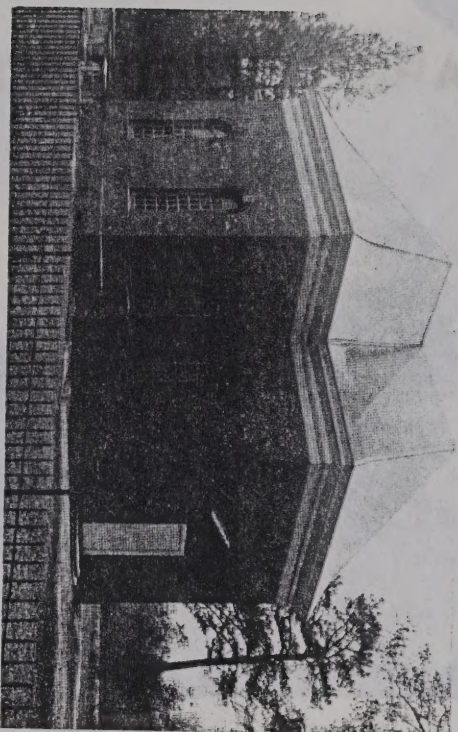
Col. Thomas Carter (1825-1907) of Williamsburg, Kentucky; the picture is taken from "The Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter" by Dr. Joseph L. Miller. It was reproduced through the courtesy of the Virginia State Library.

Col. Thomas Carter inherited the portraits of Major Edward Dale and Thomas Carter II. These were destroyed by fire. Col. Carter's photographs of them were saved.

Downman, Lawson, Payne, Stuart, Armistead, Baylor, Garnett, Roy, Montague, Wright, Saunders, Hoskins, Beverley, Taliaterra, Mason and Washington. Among distinguished persons in Virginia who descend from this line may be mentioned Dale Carter of Christ Church Parish, Lancaster County; the Rev. Jesse Carter of Drysdale Parish, King and Queen County; Jesse Carter of "Oaklands" in Pittsylvania County; Colonel Thomas Carter of the Confederate Army; former Bishop George of the Methodist Church; Henry Carter Stuart, Governor of Virginia and nephew to General J. E. B. Stuart of Confederate fame; the descendants of Governor Andrew Jackson Montague; State Senator Harry Carter Stuart and Leslie Garnett, at one time Assistant Attorney General of the United States.

Captain Thomas Carter I was a member of the county court from 1663 to 1665. In 1670 he became clerk of the court. For forty years he appears as jurymen, appraiser, etc. The old records attach "Gentleman" after his name. Captain Thomas Carter acquired land by inheritance from Major Edward Dale, by purchase from Col. John Carter and in his own right. He became a man of wealth and of social and political prominence in the country. Captain Thomas Carter I and Katherine Dale had issue:

- a. Edward — lived in Christ Church Parish and left two sons: Thomas d. 1776 and William d. 1757.
- a. Captain Thomas II (1672-1733) — married Arabella Williamson of "Cobham Parks" — (see next generation).
- c. John — probably removed to another county as there is no record of him after 1703.
- d. Henry (1674-1743) — married Anne Harris. Henry Carter served continuously as a justice of the county court from 1728 to 1740. He was a vestryman for Christ Church as well as on a vestry for both Christ Church and Saint Mary's Parishes. They had issue: Gaius, John, Catherine, Anne, Elizabeth, Henry Jr., Josiah and Robert Carter.
- e. James — married in 1724 Mary Brent, daughter of



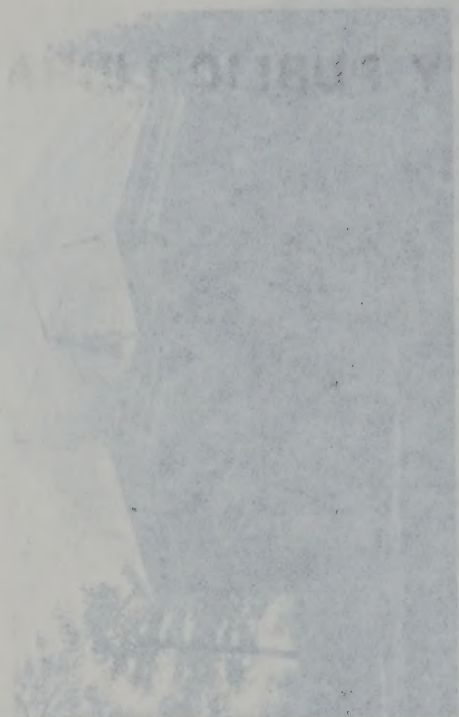
Christ Church, Lancaster County, Virginia. This was the ancestral church of the Carters of Virginia. Descendants of Col. John and Capt. Thomas Carter I served as vestrymen throughout the colonial period. The church was built with money derived from the estate of Robert Carter I.

- Hugh Brent of Lancaster County. They had issue: Josephine, James, William, George, Catherine and Charles Carter.
- f. Peter - lived in St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation inherited from Major Edward Dale.
- g. Joseph - lived in St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation inherited from Major Dale. Joseph Carter owned considerable land, including an estate in Stafford County. In 1729 he was a member of the county court and in 1724 he was sheriff. He was also on the vestry for St. Mary's Parish and the general vestry including Christ Church Parish.
- h. Elizabeth -
- i. Katherine - One of these daughters married William George of Lancaster. There is no record beyond a marriage of this man to a daughter of Captain Thomas Carter. From this William George was descended Bishop George of the Methodist Church.

Issue:

- 2. Captain Thomas Carter II of Corotoman, 2nd son of Captain Thomas Carter I and Katherine Dale, was born on June 4th, 1672 and died in 1733. He married Arabella, a daughter of William Williamson and a granddaughter of James Williamson of "Cobham Park" which was owned by him in the late 17th Century. Through this marriage the Carters became related to the Balls and the Lees. The name Jesse descends in these families as well as in the Carter family. James Williamson was the ancestor of most of the name in the Northern Neck. "Cobham Park" was a patent of about 3,000 acres, bounded on the south by Totuskey Creek.

Captain Thomas Carter II was a justice (1705-1716) of Lancaster County. He was also a captain in the militia. Thomas Carter II inherited the Corotoman plantation of his father. He called this plantation, "Barford." He owned other plantations in Lancaster County as well as in



From the estate of Robert Carter I.
The church was built with money derived
from and Capt. Thomas Carter I served a very important
military career of the Carter of Virginia. Descendants of Col
Captain Carter, James Carter, Captain Carter. This was the

owned other plantation in the area. Carter as well as
the father. He called the plantation "Bridgetown". The
Thomas Carter II inherited the Carterman plantation
Captain Thomas Carter II was a justice (1700-1740) of
the Court.

He lived in about 1700 and lived on the south of the
the name in the Northern Neck. Captain Carter, was
the family. James Williamson was the ancestor of most
some less than 100 in the families as well as in the
Carter became related to the Ball and the Lee. The
him in the late 17th Century. Through the marriage of
James Williamson of "Cottman Park", which was owned
a daughter of William Williamson and a granddaughter
June the 16th and died in 1731. He married Joseph
and Thomas Carter I and Catherine Dyer. He was born
Captain Thomas Carter II of Governor and son of

Notes:

- 1. George of the Methodist Church.
- 2. From the William Carter are descendants
ancestry of the man in a plantation in Carter I and
George of Lancaster. There is no record before
3. Katherine. One of these daughters married William
4. Elizabeth.
- 5. including Captain Carter I and
6. from St. Mary's Parish and the church was
7. and in 1731 he was elected. He was also in
8. County. In 1730 he was a member of the court
9. an identical land, including an estate in
10. located from St. Mary's Parish. Captain Carter was
11. located from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
12. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
13. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
14. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
15. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
16. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
17. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
18. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
19. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation
20. from St. Mary's Parish upon a plantation

History of the Carter of Virginia. Carter, James and



Robert Carter of Drysdale Parish, Caroline and Queen Counties, was a son of the Rev. Jesse Carter and a great grandson of Capt. Thomas Carter II of Corotoman. The portrait is owned by Gen. Latane Montague of Middlesex County.

King George County. A large part of his fortune was made in the mercantile business and he appears to have had managerial interests in the Northern Neck business affairs of Robert "King" Carter of Corotoman. Robert Carter called "King" for his immense wealth and grand style of living, was speaker of the House of Burgesses, agent for the Northern Neck Proprietary, a member of the Council and Governor of Virginia.

When Robert Carter died in 1732, Captain Thomas Carter was intrusted with considerable responsibility for the settlement of this vast estate, totaling over 300,000 acres of land. It was to a great extent through Captain Thomas Carter as advisor and consultant, that this fortune was transmitted to Robert Carter's children. This is clearly shown by the will of Robert Carter. Thomas Carter is not only referred to as a "Good friend" and "relation" but is made an advisor for the executors. They are to accept his account of Robert Carter's affairs as satisfactory. Robert Carter writes of these affairs concerning his estate, "It is my will that such accounts of my affairs as he can make up, be received as satisfactory from him by Executors, and that he be to no trouble at law on my account." Thomas Carter appears repeatedly in this will to attend to the deceased affairs. The following paragraphs are interesting as they throw light on the relations between the two men and the part played by Thomas Carter in helping Robert Carter accumulate the largest fortune in Colonial Virginia. "It is my will that what selling goods I have coming in this shipping, when they arrive they shall be delivered to Captain Thomas Carter, to be sold by him and disposed of, together with the goods already under his care, for good tobacco and money or Bills of Exchange, to be accounted for as also the tobacco and Debts due in the said Carter's hands, upon the sale of goods already sold out of the said store, unto my three eldest sons equally, or the survivors of them." "Captain Thomas Carter hath gone through a series of businesses for me for several years, together in selling divers Cargoes of Goods and upon other accounts, of whose honesty and in-

tegrity I have always had a very good opinion."

Therefore it would seem that both Thomas Carter I and II for these reasons and for others listed previously, played a very definite part in the destiny of their descendants and to a considerable extent in that of the descendants of Robert Carter.

Thomas Carter's descendants lived on land in Lancaster County accumulated by him as well as in King George County. This inheritance made possible the purchase of land elsewhere, including two large plantations in Pittsylvania County. (See the children of Thomas Carter II and The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 5 and 6. This contains the will of Robert Carter.)

Thomas Carter II and Arabella Williamson had issue:

- a. Thomas III - inherited the Corotoman plantation of his father and was the father of Jesse Carter of "Oaklands" and Thomas Carter IV of "Green Rock," both in Pittsylvania County.
 - b. Peter - inherited a King George plantation and removed there.
 - c. Edward - inherited a King George plantation and removed to that county.
 - d. Dale - inherited land in Christ Church Parish and lived there—(see next generation).
 - e. Joseph-f. Daniel-g. Charles-h. James.
- The Hon. Dale Carter, a descendant of Capt. Thomas Carter II, was the grandfather of Gov. Henry Carter Stuart (1855-1933). Gov. Stuart was a nephew of Gen. J. E. B. Stuart and an uncle of State Senator Harry Carter Stuart—(see The Beverley Family of Virginia by John B. McGill).

Issue:

3. Dale Carter of Lancaster County, 7th son of Captain Thomas Carter, was born about 1708-10 and died December 12, 1776. He lived on a plantation inherited from his father in Christ Church Parish. He was a vestryman at old Christ Church in 1763. He later joined the Presbyterian Church under the teachings of Dr. Waddell. Dale

Carter was a member of the county court in 1763-66 and in 1774-76. He was also a member of the Committee of Safety during the Revolution. Dale Carter married a Miss Edwards.

The Diary of Colonel James Gordon of Lancaster County, a neighbor of Dale Carter, "Gentleman."

Oct. 14, 1761, went with Mr. Tayloe and Mr. Dale Carter to Mr. Chichester to get his English papers ready to send to Wmbg. to have the Governor's certificate and seal of the Colony.

Jan. 6, 1762 - Mrs. Conway and her children, Col. Tayloe and Dale Carter at dinner, stayed all night.

Oct. 6, 1763 - Mr. Dale Carter's negro came to tell us his master is very ill all night. My wife rose early and went to see him. We called there as we went to Col. Conway's funeral and found him better.

(William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 18, July 1909 to April 1910, page 55)

They had issue Reverend Jesse, Jeduthun, Augustine (1741-1790), William died after 1780, Frances, John and Anne.

Issue:

4. Reverend Jesse Carter, son of Dale Carter, moved to King and Queen County where he was the rector of Drysdale Parish. He was a delegate to the conventions of the Episcopal Church in 1788 and 1789. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Lynne II of King and Queen County. From Bagby's History of King and Queen County, page 311, the following appears: "Perhaps in the annals of King and Queen County we find no more distinguished a man than William Lynne the 2nd, son of William 1st, who came to Virginia from Bristol, England and settled first in

COLONIAL FAMILIES OF THE AMERICAS

LINEAGE NUMBER 25: CARTER OF LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA,
AND OF TENNESSEE

Contributed by: Mrs. McAlister Elliott*

WILLIAM GLOVER of Kempston, Bedfordshire, England, did not like his name, so changed it, as was the custom of the time, to WILLIAM CRANFEILD. In 1522, he married KATHARIN___ and, in 1536, he made his will. He had two children: WILLIAM CRANFEILD, Junior, who died without issue, and all property went to ELIZABETH CRANFEILD, the daughter. She was sole heir and married WILLIAM CARTER of Kempston, in county Bedford, England.

Reference: 1634 *Visitation of Bedfordshire*, Harleian Society Publications, vol. 19. This Visitation was signed in 1634 by THOMAS CARTER, born 1575, as the oldest living member of this family. The original document is in the British Museum.

1. WILLIAM CARTER, who married ELIZABETH CRANFEILD [above], died in 1569. *Victoria History of the Counties of England, A History of Bedfordshire*, Vol. III (1912), "Kempston", states: "...Anthony, elder brother of Thomas Denny, who in 1546 sold the manor to WILLIAM CARTER of Bromham, yeoman, to hold of the king for one-twentieth of a knight's fee and an annual rent of 6s. 8d. WILLIAM CARTER died in 1569, when the manor was called Oakes Farm, worth £2 yearly, and the estate, which comprised other lands in Kempston worth 17s. 4d. a year, descended to his son and heir WILLIAM. The latter, who died in 1605, left a son and heir THOMAS, aged 31 [born 1575]...."

WILLIAM and ELIZABETH (CRANFEILD) CARTER had four daughters and one son: PARADISE CARTER, wife to EDWARD WILLIAMS of ye town of Bedford; WINIFRED CARTER, wife to ___HART of Packington, County Warwick; MARY CARTER, wife to ___NICHOLLS of Bedford; MILLICENT CARTER; and WILLIAM CARTER, fifth child and only son.

References: 1634 *Visitation of Bedfordshire*, *op. cit.*; *Victoria History of the Counties of England*, *op. cit.*, "Kempston".

2. WILLIAM CARTER, son of WILLIAM and ELIZABETH (CRANFEILD) CARTER, married MARY ANSCCELL [ANSTELL]. WILLIAM was buried 1 December 1605, and a brass plate was placed in the floor of the nave of the Kempston church, just in front of the front pew on the right side of the church. The brasses (for there are two, on one of which are etched

figures purporting to be William and, apparently his sons) were still intact in September, 1971, and the inscription reads:

"Here lieth the body of WILLIAM CARTER, Gent who tooke to wife MARIE the daughter of THOMAS AUNSELL, ESQ: by whom he had issue seaven sones and ten daughters he died the first day of September, 1605, she surviving in memoriall of her affection to him living caused this monument to be made over him...."

Apparently, the date of burial entered in the Kempston Parish Church records was that when the brasses were placed, or it is a typographical error in *Genealogia Bedfordiensis*, quoted *infra*.

MARY (ANSCCELL) CARTER was the daughter of THOMAS ANSCCELL, ESQ., of Barford, Bedfordshire, England (1520-1591), by his wife, ELIZABETH WHEATLEY, daughter of ROBERT WHEATLEY (also known as QUITLAW OF JONEBY), County Cumberland, Gent. and his wife, CATHERINE, daughter of RICHARD FYSSHER of Pavenham, Gent., County Bedford. THOMAS ANSCCELL, also written Anstell, was the son of EDWARD ANSCCELL, of Westmounton and Taverton, County Somerset, Gent. [by his wife, WETLYAN, daughter of ___AP POWELL of Wales], EDWARD being the son of JOHN ANSCCELL, near Exeter in County Devon.

The *Victoria History of the Counties of England*, *op. cit.*, "Great Barford, Barford Hundred, Bedfordshire", states:

"On the north wall of the [Barford Parish Church] chancel is an alabaster and black marble monument to THOMAS ANSELL and his wife ELIZABETH face to face, under a cornice carried by Corinthian columns; behind the man are the effigies of four sons and behind his wife those of seven daughters. Above are the arms: gules, a saltire or, between four bezants, for ANSELL, and by the heads of THOMAS and his wife are, respectively, ANSELL impaling two hands joined supporting a heart, for WHEATLEY, and WHEATLEY alone".

The monument was still intact in September, 1971, and the inscription reads:

"Here lyeth the body of THOMAS ANSCCELL Sonnes & Heir to EDWARD ANSCCELL of Westmounton in the county of Somers: Gent: who had to wife ELIZABETH WHETLEY daughter and coheir of ROBERT WHETLEY of Joneby in the county of Cumberlnd"

*8323 Sunbury Drive, St. Louis, MO 63136.

Gent: by whom he had issue sonnes WHETLEY OLIVER THOMAS & NICOLAS & left THOMAS livinge & daughters AGNES ROSE MARY TEMPERANCE ELIZABETH ELIZABETH [sic] & ANNE whereof he bestowed six in marriage & left five of them living and beinge of the age of 71 years deceased in the fayth of Christe the 27 daie of Aprill Anno Domini 1591".

ELIZABETH (WHEATLEY) ANSCCELL, wife of THOMAS, buried 7 November 1597.

References: 1634 Visitation of Bedfordshire, op. cit.; "Barford"; Collections Historical, Genealogical, and Topographical for Bedfordshire, compiled by Thomas Fisher [London]; F. A. Page-Turner, Genealogia Bedfordiensis, 1538-1700, "Great Barford", entry No. 12-16, and "Kempston Rectory", entry No. 162-1; Memorial in Barford Parish Church, County Bedford, England, quoted supra.

The will of WILLIAM CARTER is dated 24 January 1603, and mentions, among others, his brother-in-law THOMAS ANSCCELL, Gent., wife MARY, son-in-law RICHARD WARFIELD, his sons THOMAS, ANSCCELL, and ROBERT, his daughters WINIFRED, ANNE, ELIZABETH, TEMPERANCE, ANNE, URSULA, and KATHERINE, all unmarried in 1603. The will was probated 9 January 1605.

The issue of WILLIAM and MARY (ANSCCELL) CARTER were:

- i. THOMAS, the oldest son, living in 1634 when he signed the Visitation of Bedfordshire as the eldest living member of his family; he was baptized 19 September 1575, and married JANE BELLAY, daughter of JOHN BELLAY, Doctor of Civil Law and Chancellor of the Diocese of Lincoln; his will, dated 11 August 1647, and that of his grandson THOMAS, his heir, dated 20 June 1682, are found in Numbers 162-1 and 163-26, respectively, in F. A. Page-Turner, op. cit.
- ii. NICHOLAS, baptized 11/22/1576;
- iii. WILLIAM, baptized 7/10/1578;
- iv. ANNE, baptized 8/3/1579;
- v. WINIFRED, baptized 10/30/1580, married WILLIAM DAVIS 5/22/1605;
- vi. MARY, baptized 12/17/1581, married (1) 6/21/1604 JOHN SPRIGG, married (2) LOVE;
- vii. OLIVER, baptized 3/23/1582 [sic, i.e. 3/23/1583 N.S.];
- viii. AMYE, baptized 5/24/1584;
- ix. ELIZABETH, baptized 7/21/1585, married 10/18/1613 ROBERT FISHER;
- x. TEMPERANCE, baptized 7/30/1587;
- xi. ANN, baptized 12/4/1588;
- xii. URSULA, baptized 6/20/1590;
- xiii. ANSCCELL, see below;
- xiv. ROBERT, baptized 3/6/1592;
- xv. KATHARINE, baptized 11/5/1595, married 11/4/1618 GEORGE EVERSSEN;
- xvi. ALICE, buried 1/7/1599; and
- xvii. JOHN, the youngest, baptized 11/5/1599 (Colonel JOHN CARTER of Lancaster County, Virgin-

ia, father of "King" Carter?]

References: 1634 Visitation of Bedfordshire, op. cit.; F. A. Page-Turner, op. cit., "Great Barford" and "Kempston Notes"; Thomas Fisher, comp., Collections Historical, Genealogical, and Topographical for Bedfordshire.

3. ANSCCELL CARTER, was baptized 28 October 1591, in Kempston, Bedfordshire, England. He married JANE MYLES, daughter of JOHN MYLES of Graveley, Co. Hertford. At the Visitation of the Heralds from the College of Arms in 1634, ANSCCELL (ANSYLL) CARTER of London, Grocer, had one daughter, Jane, and six sons living: GEORGE, JOHN, ANSYLE, WILLIAM, JAMES, and THOMAS.

References: 1633/1634 Visitation of London, Harleian Society Publications, Vol. I, p. 142, original in the British Museum; 1634 Visitation of Bedfordshire, op. cit.; F. A. Page-Turner, op. cit.

4. Captain THOMAS CARTER, son of ANSCCELL and JANE (MYLES) CARTER, was born 1630/31 and died in Lancaster County, Virginia, 22 October 1700, "aged about 70 years." He married KATHARINE DALE, who died, 10 May 1703, also in Lancaster County, Virginia, "in the 51st year of her life".

References: Prayer Book of Captain Thomas Carter in possession of Dr. Joseph Lyon Miller and quoted by him in his book, The Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter of "Barford", Lancaster County, Virginia; Thomas, West Virginia, 1912; Will of Captain Thomas Carter in Lancaster Co., Virginia, Records.

Captain THOMAS CARTER came to Nansemond County, Virginia, in 1649/50, about the time Charles I was beheaded. JOHN CARTER of "The Nest", Lancaster County, Virginia, writing in 1858, said THOMAS' "brother JOHN" came to Virginia with THOMAS and settled south of the river in Essex. THOMAS appears in Lancaster County, Virginia, before the year 1653, aged 22, when he paid tithes for himself and four servants. (See William Armstrong Crozier, ed., Virginia County Records, Vol. 5, Virginia Heraldica, Being a Registry of Virginia Gentry Entitled to Coat Armor [Baltimore: 1965, reprint of the 1908 edition], pp. 87-88.) From Colonel JOHN CARTER, who had gone to Lancaster County from Nansemond County about the time THOMAS landed in Nansemond County, Virginia, Captain THOMAS bought 800 acres in Lancaster County on the "Easternmost" branch of the Corotoman River and, 1 June 1654, acknowledged the debt in court: 12,852 pounds of tobacco to be paid the following October "at ye dwelling house of the sd Mr. Tho: Carter", and 130 pounds sterling on 18 September 1655. By 1663, although as yet unmarried, he had a home in Lancaster County named "Barford" and was paying tithes on twenty persons. He was commissioner of Lancaster County Court, 1663;

deputy clerk of the county, 1663-65; burgess in 1667; vestryman of Christ Church and of St. Mary's Whitechapel; captain of militia. Captain THOMAS acquired land by transporting eight persons, by purchase, and by gifts from his father-in-law, Major EDWARD DALE, totalling about 3,200 acres of land. (Lancaster County, Virginia, County Court Records; *William and Mary Quarterly*, 2d Series, Vol. 17, p. 276; J. L. Miller, *op. cit.*, "With this Book pr[ayers] Rv Mr. John Shepperd on Wednesday ye 4th Day of May 1670 was Mard Mr. Thomas Carter of Barford in ye County of Lancaster in Virg^a & Katharine Dale ye eldest Daugh^r of Mr. Edw: Dale ye same County." Entry in Carter Prayer Book, printed in Joseph Lyon Miller, and in *William and Mary Quarterly*).

On 4 May 1670, Captain THOMAS CARTER of "Barford", Lancaster County, Virginia, married KATHARINE DALE, born 1652, the elder daughter of Major EDWARD DALE, "armiger", by his wife, DIANA SKIPWITH, daughter of Sir HENRY SKIPWITH, Baronet of Prestwold, Leicestershire, England, and his wife, Lady AMY, daughter and co-heir of Sir THOMAS KEMPE. The Skipwits were the old Norman family of D'ESTOUTEVILLE ("Stuteville" in England) and descended from King HENRY III of England through at least four of his grandchildren, from the DYMOCKES, Hereditary Champions of the Kings of England (Sir LIONEL DYMOKE participating in the Coronation of Queen ELIZABETH II), the MARMIONS, Hereditary Champions of the Dukes of Normandy, the DE BOHUNS, DE CLARES, DE TOENIS, DE MONTGOMERYS, FITZ ALANS, DE WELLES of Gainsby, DE BEAUMONTS, WILLIAM MARSHALL, DE BEAUCHAMPS, ROBERT DE BELESME, BIGODS, DE WARENNES, DE MOWBRAYS, DE BRAOSES, etc., as well as a number of lines directly from RAGNVALD, Earl of Møre and The Orcaades, the father of ROLLO The Dane. Of 18 Magna Carta Surety Barons known to have had descendants, the Skipwits are descended from 14; several of the other ancestors of the Skipwits backed another Skipwith ancestor, King John, in the controversy.

References: Burke, *Dictionary of Peerage and Baronetage*, Vol. 3, pp. 1273-74; *Ibid.*, "De Warenne," et al.; Virginia County Records, Vol. 5, *Virginia Heraldica*, "Skipwith", p. 86; Frank Barlow, *The Feudal Kingdom of England, 1042-1216*, New York: 1955; *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, 11th edition, "Henry, Earl of Lancaster," et al.; Banks, *Dormant and Extinct Baronage of England*, "de Mowbray"; J. R. Planché, *The Conqueror and His Companions*, Vols. I & II (1874), "The Conqueror", "De Bohun", "Robert d'Estoutville", "De Gournay", "De Beaumont", "De Beauchamp", "De Montgomery", "le Bigod", "Richard de Bienfaite [de Clare]", "Baldwin de Meules", "De Mortimer" and "De Warenne", "De Vesci", etc.; Edward A. Freeman, *William Rufus*, Vols. I & II, p. 1 et seq.; Rev. Samuel Lodge, *Sorivelaby, Home of the Champions*, London: 1893; Letter recorded in Record Book No. 2, p. 364, Lancaster County, Virginia:

"Brother Dale.

"Pray do me the favor to acknowledge in court on my behalf two bills of sale for Cattle made to Mary Bayley and this my note shall empower you for the doing of it as full as any letter of attorney.

"Sr, I have not else only our love presented to yrselpe and my sister.

"Sr, I am your lo: brother

GREY SKIPWITH [Baronet]"

"Febr: primo 1664."

The coat of arms of Sir Henry Skipwith, Bart. father of DIANA (SKIPWITH) DALE: *Argent, 3 bars gules, a greyhound in full course in chief, sable, collared or.* Crest: A turnstile proper. Motto: "San Dieu je ne puis." (Burke, *Dictionary of Peerage and Baronetage*, Vol. 3, pp. 117-74; *Virginia Heraldica*, *op. cit.*, "Skipwith", etc.)

A volume could be written on Major EDWARD DALE, father of KATHARINE (DALE) CARTER. He held many offices in Lancaster and Westmoreland Counties, Virginia, was High Sheriff of Lancaster, 1670, 1671, 1679, and 1680, Major in the Militia, a burgess, and vestryman of St. Mary's White Chapel Church, and a very strong-willed and well-educated man of unswerving principle.

On the 8th of February, 1670, "Mr. Edward Dale, Clerk of this [Lancaster] county & in Commission for the peace, and High Sheriff of this County conceiving himself sufficiently qualified to sett covered in Court w[hi]ch some of ye sd Justices would not allow of they did thereupon ajourn till ye second Wednesday in the month next." Major Dale was obviously aware, as his fellow justices were not, that the Sheriff represented the King's person in the King's Court, in the absence of the King himself, and was, thus, entitled to "sett covered" as the King did. [See Blackstone on the English Sheriff.]

The crest of Major Dale, as shown on his seal at Lancaster County Court House: *On a chapeau gules, turned up ermine, a heron argent, beaked, legged, and duocally gorged or.* This crest and the arms ascribed to Major Dale (*Virginia Heraldica*) are those confirmed in 1613 to WILLIAM DALE of London and Brigstock, Northamptonshire, England, of the Dale family of Wencle, Cheshire. This WILLIAM DALE of London married 19 May 1521 ELIZABETH ELLIOTT, of St. Mary Magdalen, spinstress, at St. Peter's, Paul's Wharf, London. ELIZABETH was the daughter of THOMAS ELLIOTT, Esq., of Surrey. [For the Elliott family, see Harleian Manuscript 1561, folio 21b, 22b, 23, and 23b, Visitations of Surrey.]

Major EDWARD DALE made his will on the 24th day of August 1694, in which he leaves his wife DIANA (SKIPWITH) DALE, a life interest in his entire estate, describing her as "an honest woman, a Gentlewoman, and a great many years wife." After his wife's death, his daughter,

THOMAS CARTER was to have the control and use of all the estate until her children were all of age; at that time, his grandsons PETER and JOSEPH CARTER were to have the Dale home plantation in St. Mary's Parish, with all plantation tools, etc.; granddaughter ELIZABETH CARTER was to have his "best bed and furniture" and a trunk; daughter ELIZABETH (DALE) RODGERS was to have £12 in full satisfaction of all claims on Major Dale's estate; the residue of the estate was to be divided equally among his grandchildren ELIZABETH, CATHARINE, PETER, and JOSEPH CARTER when they should come of age or marry; daughter KATHARINE CARTER and grandson EDWARD CARTER to be executors of his will and granddaughter ELIZABETH CARTER, also, when she attained 16 years of age.

The inventory of Major Dale's estate was filed in court on 30 March 1695, and amounted to 13,607 pounds of tobacco, the then current method of valuing property in Virginia.

Although Major Dale's grave has not been located, his epitaph is set out in Captain THOMAS CARTER's Prayer Book, as follows:

"[Arms]

"Hic Depositum

Spe certe resurgendi in Christo
quicquid habuit Mortale
EDWARDUS DALE, ARMIGER.

Tandem Honorum et dierum Obiit

20 Feby: Anno Dom: 1695

"He descended from an Ancient Family
in England & came into ye Coll[on]y
of Virg[in]ia after the Death of his Unhappy
Master Charles Ffirst. [16 December 1649.]

For above 30 years he enjoyed
various Employments of Public Trust
in ye Co[un]ty of Lancaster wh[ic]h he
Discharged with great Fidelity & Satisfaction
To the Governor & People.

As Neighbor - Father - Husband he Excelled and in early yeares Crowned
his other Accomplishments by a
Felicitous Marriage

with Diana ye daughter of Sir Henry Skipwith
of Preswold in ye Co[un]ty of Leicester Bart.
who is left a little while to Mourn Him."

References: Publications of the Harleian Society, Vol. I, London: 1869, *Visitation of London; Virginia County Records, Virginia Heraldica*, op. cit., "Dale", p. 69; Douglas Southall Freeman, *George Washington*, Vol. I, Appendix I-1, p. 458, and the footnote, and p. 469; *Council Minutes* 106, 267, 314, 335, of the Colony of Virginia; *Early Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666*, by George Cabell Greer; *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st Series, Vol. 17, p. 197, Vol. 2, p. 48, Jan. 1909 issue, Vol. 1; Joseph Lyon Miller, *Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter of "Barford"*, op. cit., for epitaph and other data on Major Dale, including a picture of his portrait; London Marriage Licenses.

Captain THOMAS CARTER's Prayer Book has been

found and the entries written in the Prayer Book have been published by Dr. Joseph Lyon Miller, whose heirs now own the Prayer Book, in his book, *The Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter of "Barford", Lancaster County, Virginia*, and in the *William and Mary College Quarterlies*. The names, birthdates, and marriages of the children of Captain THOMAS and KATHARINE (DALE) CARTER are set out therein, as follows:

i. EDWARD, born 9 April 1671, Sunday, at 8 a.m., married 3 June 1697, ELIZABETH THORNTON, daughter of WILLIAM THORNTON of Gloucester County, Virginia;

ii. THOMAS, Jr., born 4 June 1672, between 3:00 and 4:00 a.m., married ARABELLA WILLIAMSON on 22 August 1695;

iii. JOHN, born 8 May 1674, married (1st) FRANCES BALL, daughter of JOSEPH BALL and his wife ELIZABETH ROMNEY (FRANCES was half-sister to MARY BALL WASHINGTON, mother of President GEORGE WASHINGTON; FRANCES (BALL) CARTER died in childbirth, and the entry in the Captain THOMAS CARTER Prayer Book states: "FRANCES, the loving & dear wife of JOHN CARTER and dau. of Mr. JOSEPH BALL and ELIZABETH his Wife Departed this Life at 5 mints to 8 a clock in the Morning of ye 3d Day of Septe 1699 three hours after she was Delivd of a Son in the 18th Year of her Life. And was buried on the 5h day at St. Marys White Chappell attended by an Affectionate and Sorrowing Husband and a large Concourse of Relatives and friends."

"JOSEPH BALL CARTER followed his mother to the Grave on the 1st Day of July 1700 of a Flux and was burd at St. Marys on ye 2d.")

JOHN CARTER married (2nd) 4 June 1714, MARGARET, daughter of WILLIAM TODD, deceased, and they had several daughters, none of whom married;

iv. HENRY SKIPWITH CARTER, 4th son, see No. 5, below;

v. DIANA, died infant;

vi. WILLIAM and NICHOLAS, twins, died infants;

vii. ELIZABETH, born 4 February 1680, married WILLIAM GEORGE and had a number of children;

viii. DANIEL, died infant;

ix. JAMES, born 25 December 1684, married 1724, MARY, daughter of HUGH BRENT of Lancaster County, and left six sons and one daughter;

x. KATHARINE, born 4 April 1686, married 16 June 1703, JOHN LAWSON (perhaps married [2nd] a Mr. TABB);

xi. PETER, born near midnight 23 May 1688, married (1st) 23 September 1712, his first cousin, CATHARINE ROGERS, daughter of ELIZABETH DALE and her husband, WILLIAM ROGERS, and married (2nd) MARGARET, who married Captain ROBERT GALBRAITH after Peter's death in October, 1721; and

xii. JOSEPH, born Friday, 28 November 1690, married ANN PINES on 23 December 1713.

The will of Captain THOMAS CARTER, dated 16 August 1700, was probated 1700 in Lancaster County, Virginia, and names his sons EDWARD, THOMAS, Jr., JOHN, HENRY, JAMES, Major EDWARD DALE, son-in-law WILLIAM GEORGE, his "Loving Wife", KATHARINE, to be executrix of the will. The home plantation was left to son THOMAS, Jr., after the

death of KATHARINE (DALE) CARTER, and there were specific bequests, the residue of his estate to be divided equally among all his children.

5. "HENRY SKIPWITH [CARTER], 4th Sonn THO. & KATH. CARTER born of a Wednesday the 7th June 1676 & was baptizd at Home by Rev Mr. Dogette on Sunday after Service ye 18th. Capn Wm Ball, Capn David Fox and Mrs. Srah Fleet standing". [Capn David Fox married Hannah Ball, sister of William Ball; Hannah Fox and William Ball were aunt and uncle to Mary Ball Washington, mother of President George Washington.]

HENRY SKIPWITH CARTER was in England on 22nd October 1700, when his father made his will, as stated therein, and the will provides that, if Henry "doesn't come in again" to Virginia, the land devised to him is to go to his brother James. Henry did return, however, and, on 6 May 1704, married ANNE, daughter of GAINY HARRIS of Lancaster County, Virginia, then deceased. From 1728 to 1740, HENRY CARTER was continuously a member of the Lancaster County Court; he was vestryman of Christ Church, as was his brother THOMAS, Jr., and his father, also, before them.

The children of HENRY SKIPWITH CARTER and ANNE (HARRIS) CARTER were:

- i. GAINY;
- ii. CATHERINE;
- iii. ANNE; all of whom died prior to 1749 unmarried;
- iv. ELIZABETH;
- v. JOHN, No. 6, below;
- vi. JOSIAH, who married BETTY DOGGETT (Lancaster County Bond, 7-24-1753), he died 1763 in Lancaster County, Virginia;
- vii. HENRY (HARRY);
- viii. ROBERT, who died in Culpeper County, Virginia, after 1767, Josiah and Harry remaining in Lancaster County, Virginia.

HENRY SKIPWITH CARTER died in 1743 in Lancaster County, Virginia. His will, dated 21 March 1732, was admitted to probate on 10 October 1743. The home plantation was left to his son GAINY and the others mentioned in his will are sons ROBERT, JOHN, HARRY, JOSIAH; mother, KATHARINE DALE; brother THOMAS CARTER; "Cousin Thomas Carter"; daughters CATHERINE, ANN, and ELIZABETH.

References: Lancaster County, Virginia, Wills, Will of Gainy Harris; 21 March 1732, Will of Henry Skipwith Carter, probated 10/10/1743; Joseph Lyon Miller, *op. cit.*; Lancaster County Order Books 1728-1740; *William and Mary Quarterly*, Series 1, Vol. 17, p. 281; Vol. 18, pp. 56, 91, 92; Vol. 9, p. 36; Vol. 23, p. 24.

6. JOHN CARTER, son of Henry Skipwith Carter and Anne (Harris) Carter, was born in 1708, died 1782, although the exact date of his death is not known. The Stafford County, Virginia, Wills for the period in which he died were destroyed in the War Between the States, so we do not have John's will.

John married, first, in 1727, SUSANNAH PAYNE of Lancaster County, Virginia, born 1710. (Lancaster County, Virginia, Marriage Records) She was the daughter of WILLIAM PAYNE, Jr., and wife JUDITH (WOOD) PAYNE, young widow of THOMAS BAKER, and sister of WILLIAM PAYNE III, MERRIMAN PAYNE, and JUDITH PAYNE, who married GEORGE M. SUSANNAH's father, WILLIAM PAYNE, Jr., was the son of WILLIAM PAYNE, Sr. (son of RICHARD PAYNE, son of JOHN PAYNE, the first of this family to Virginia. He was also brother to JOHN PAYNE and to GEORGE PAYNE, grandfather of DOLLEY PAYNE MADISON. See Pittman, *Americans of Great Birth; Northumbria Collectanea*, 1845-1720, p. 31; *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st Series, Vol. 17, p. 197, Vol. 2, p. 48. And, SUSANNAH MERRIMAN, wife of WILLIAM PAYNE, Sr. SUSANNAH MERRIMAN was the only child of RICHARD MERRIMAN, often spelled Merryman, and his wife, SUSANNA. (Lancaster County Deeds, 1665; Will of Richard Merriman proved 10 June 1696, Lancaster County, Virginia.)

JOHN and SUSANNAH (PAYNE) CARTER lived in Lancaster County, Virginia, but, after her death, John moved to Stafford County, Virginia, where he died. He married a second time, a Miss BUTLER.

JOHN and SUSANNAH (PAYNE) CARTER's children were:

- i. RICHARD, born 1728;
 - ii. WILLIAM MERRIMAN ("MERRY"), No. 7, below;
 - iii. JOSIAH, born 1732;
 - iv. ANNE, born 1734.
- RICHARD settled in Baltimore, but the other sons stayed in the southern Virginia counties. (Joseph Lyon Miller, *op. cit.*; D.A.R. Lineage Books: Mary Esther Carter Cowan, Gladys Carter, *et al.*)

7. WILLIAM MERRIMAN CARTER, called MERRY, was born in 1730 in Lancaster County, Virginia, and died circa 1818, possibly in Tennessee. He married FRANCES LEFTWICH, called FANNY, and they made their home in Bedford County, Virginia. She died apparently before 1818, as MERRY's estate was administered that year and his estate went to his children.

MERRY grew up in Stafford County, Virginia, where he and his brothers and sister moved after their mother's death. He fought in the French and Indian War from Lunenburg and Bedford Counties, Virginia, with two Leftwich brothers, WILLIAM and THOMAS LEFTWICH (William Waller Hening's *Statutes of Virginia*, Vol. 7, 69-329, pp. 206, 223, 225), whose sister FRANCES he married. FRANCES LEFTWICH was the daughter of AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, Sr., son of THOMAS LEFTWICH, son of RALPH LEFTWICH, the first of the family to America. AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, Sr., was born in Caroline County, Virginia.

The children of AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, Sr., all of whom were by his first wife, whose name is

to have been ELIZABETH (he married, second-ELIZABETH STOVALL, and this may have caused scholars to believe his first wife was named Elizabeth) were:

Colonel WILLIAM LEFTWICH, born 1737, married ELIZABETH HAYNES;

FRANCES (FANNY) LEFTWICH, born 1738, married WILLIAM MERRIMAN ("MERRY") CARTER;

Colonel THOMAS LEFTWICH, born 1740, married CHALLIS, BETHUNIA ELLIS, and JANE STRATTON;

Major AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, Jr., born 1744, married MARY TURNER and SARAH TURNER;

MARY LEFTWICH, born 1746, married JOSHUA I, Sr.;

Captain URIAH LEFTWICH, born 1748, married KEITH;

Captain JOHN LEFTWICH, born 1750, married in Georgia; he is said to have had at least two sons;

REBECCA LEFTWICH, born 1752/3, married JESSE MOORMAN, first wife;

Colonel LITTLEBERRY LEFTWICH, born 1757, married FRANCES HOPKINS and FRANCES HALLEY;

General JOEL LEFTWICH, born 22 November 1760, married NANCY ANN TURNER;

NANCY LEFTWICH, born 1762, married JAMES JOSEPH [PETRA];

JAMES LEFTWICH, born 1764, died a young man; s.p.;

General JABEZ LEFTWICH, born 1766, married ELIZABETH STOVALL.

The Leftwich family are descended from the family of SAINT-SAUVEUR, Vicomtes of the Norman, Normandy, whose progenitor was HUGO DE TRESNEY (DE TOESNI), uncle of ROLLO of Normandy. Cadet branches of the SAINT-SAUVEURS include the families of DE TOENI, FITZ HAMON, and the Earls of Chester, all of whom are ancestors of the descendants of MERRY and FRANCES (FANNY) LEFTWICH CARTER. The arms which appear in the family charts in the British Museum in various manuscripts and in the Visitations of Cheshire (1534, three garbs or, on a fess engrailed argent. The crest: five leaves conjoined at the base. The motto: "Vernon semper floret".

References: Will of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., 10 June 1795, Bedford County, Virginia, in Pittman's *Americans of Gentle Birth*; *Virginia Magazine of History*, Vol. 12, p. 421; *Virginia Public Service Records of Bedford County, Virginia*; Campbell's *Chronicles*, p. 452; *History of Baltimore, Its History and Its People*, Vol. 1912, Vol. III; Genealogie Predere tique Famille de Leftwyche of Leftwyche of the Palatinate, Harleian MS. 2075, p. 34; Visitation of Cheshire made by Robert Glover, 1580, A.D. 1580; Harleian MS. 2075, *Genealogy of Leftwich Family with Arms and Arterings*; Harleian MS. No. 1535, Visitation of Countie Chester by Richard St. George, King of Arms, 1612; "Old Vellum Roll", 1612, copied in a Miscellanea Genealogica of Deputy Keeper of Public Records, Vol. 2, at Public Record Office, London;

Register of Davenham Church, Parish Church of Village of Leftwich; Emblazoned ROLF Pedigree of Hatton, Add. MS. 19646, British Museum; L. De Lisle, *Histoire du Chateau et des Sires de St. Sauveur-le-Vicomte*, Valognes, 1867; Ducard's *Anglo Norman Antiquities*; Burke's *General Armory*; J. R. Planché, *The Conqueror and His Companions*, 1874, "Neel de Saint-Sauveur, le noble chef de Faucon", "Richard de Redvers", etc.; Omerod's *History of Chester*, editions of 1875 and 1879; Yearman's *House of Arundel*; *Historical Antiquities of Chester* by Sir Peter Leycester, Bart., p. 391; Virginia County Records, *Virginia Heraldica*, Vol. 5, p. 89, "Leftwich"; Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 3, p. 411; *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st Series, Vol. 23, pp. 220, 221; 2nd Series, Vol. 7, p. 229, Vol. 10, p. 101; Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 10, p. 502; *Tyler's Quarterly*, Vol. 7, p. 128.

The children of MERRY and FANNY (LEFTWICH) CARTER, all born near Liberty, Bedford County, Virginia, were:

i. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, born 1760, died in Revolutionary War;

ii. AUGUSTINE ("AUGUST"), born 1762, married 1784, NANCY PULLEN;

iii. JOEL, born 1764, married 1784, Miss PETRA;

iv. JOHN, born 1766, married 1787, ELIZABETH PULLEN, sister to NANCY;

v. JAMES, born 1767, died before 1776;

vi. MERRY CARTER and FANNY CARTER, twins, born 1769, MERRY married 1799, JANE BUGG TAYLOR and FANNY married, 1795, ISAAC ST. CLAIR;

viii. MARY, born 1771, married 1794, NATHAN FUQUA;

ix. REBECCA, born 1773, married, 1796, CHARLES CAFFREY;

x. NANCY, born 1775, married, 1797, GEORGE REID;

xi. JAMES II, see below;

xii. ELIZABETH, born 1777, married 1798, JOSHUA ALSTON;

xiii. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER II, born 1779, married 1803, RHODA SCOTT.

References: J. L. Miller, *op. cit.*; Davidson County, Tennessee, Marriage Record Book I, 2 January 1789 to 13 December 1837, entries Nos. 66, 67, et seq.; Bedford County, Virginia, Marriage Records; Probate Records of Bedford County, Virginia; *Virginia Magazine of History*, Vol. 12, p. 421, Vol. 10, p. 208, Vol. 12, p. 215, Vol. 6, p. 315; Bedford County, Virginia, Census 1783, published in Calendar of Virginia State Papers, Vol. 3, p. 551.

It appears that all the children living in 1797 migrated to Tennessee, except FANNY and ISAAC ST. CLAIR, who acted as attorney for the other children in the settlement of their father's and grandfather AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH's estates. MERRY, Jr., settled in Smith County, Tennessee, and there married JANE BUGG TAYLOR and, about 2 November 1799, moved to near Lynnville, Giles

County, Tennessee. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER II has been lost sight of by the present generation of Carters, but the 1850 Census for Warren County, Kentucky, just across the Tennessee line above Nashville, lists a WILLIAM L. CARTER, aged 31, born in Tennessee, estate valued at \$2200. This could be a son of WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER II, son of MERRY. Many settlers left Nashville and went over the old trail which formerly led from East Tennessee, through the Barrens in southern Kentucky, and down from Kentucky to Nashville, and settled in Tennessee.

References: Edythe Whitley, *Tennessee Genealogical Records (Pioneers)*, pp. 6, 37, 39; War of 1812 listings for Davidson County, Tennessee (Tennessee State Library and Archives, Nashville), pp. 355, 356, 357, 358, 359.

8. JAMES CARTER II, son of WILLIAM MERRIMAN CARTER and FRANCES (LEFTWICH) CARTER, was born 28 December 1776, and moved with his brothers to Davidson County, Tennessee, where he married, 10 May 1803, SUSANNAH DICKEY. She was probably kin to the Dickeys of Giles County, Tennessee, where MERRY, Jr., settled. JAMES died in Henry County, Tennessee, 26 September 1832, and SUSAN, who had married after JAMES' death a Mr. HODGE, died there 5 September 1851. Both are buried in the Old Carter Cemetery at Routon, Tennessee, on the land first settled by JAMES. (Davidson County, Tennessee, Marriage Record Book I, 2 January 1789, to 13 December 1897; gravemarkers in Old Carter Cemetery at Routon, Henry County, Tennessee.)

JAMES had moved with his brothers from Bedford County, Virginia, to Smith County, Tennessee, to Giles County, Tennessee, and appears in the Census for 1820 in Davidson County, Tennessee. About 1822, after the treaty with the Chickasaw Indians opened the land for settlement in 1819, JAMES and his family moved from Davidson County, Tennessee, to Henry County in West Tennessee and he is found in the 1830 Census there.

JAMES' and SUSANNAH's children were:

- i. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, No. 9, below;
- ii. NANCY CARTER, born 1806, she married (1st) GEORGE W. BILES and (2nd) his cousin JAMES BILES, who, with NANCY and her children, was a pioneer settler in Washington Territory, leading the first wagon train through the Natchess pass (see *Ox-Team Days on the Oregon Trail* by Ezra Meeker in collaboration with Howard R. Briggs, and *The Busy Life of Eighty-Five Years*, Indianapolis: 1916);
- iii. ELIZABETH ("BETSEY") BURKE CARTER, born 1808, married WILLIAM PATTERSON and they had children;
- iv. SUSAN JAMES CARTER "I", who died in her teens;
- v. ROBERT FRANKLIN CARTER, born 1812, married his first cousin LUCINDA CARTER, daughter of MERRY CARTER, JR., and they lived in Henry County, Tennessee, and had children;

vi. JOHN CALVIN CARTER, born 6 November 1811, died 1 September 1896, at Manchester, Texas, Major in the Confederate Army, married (1st) PARTHEN A. and had children; married (2nd) ANN GILLIAM, widow of Dr. DINWIDDIE, and they had children;

vii. EGBERT CARTER, born circa 1820, married CATHERINE BOWDEN, lived in Dyersburg, Tennessee and had children;

viii. ELDRIDGE, drowned at 17; and, ALLISON, twins, born 3 March 1822, ALLISON married JANE LOUISA WEBB VEAZEY, on 15 December 1841 in Henry County, Tennessee, and he died Dexter, Missouri, 24 January 1894, where he made his home for many years;

x. SUSAN JAMES CARTER "II", named for older sister who died, married RODOLPHUS CATON, had children.

(Henry County, Tennessee, Marriage Records; Probate Records of Henry County, Tennessee, for River County, Texas, and for Dyer County, Tennessee.)

9. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, son of JAMES above was born in Davidson County, Tennessee, 26 March 1804. The family moved to Henry County, Tennessee, about 1822. In 1830 Census of Henry County his father, JAMES, had 10 male slaves and 8 female slaves and they owned a large tract of land from Routon, Tennessee, to about 2 miles beyond Henry, Tennessee. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER married twice:

He married, first, MARY BILES, and had two daughters, SUSAN ELIZABETH, who married FRANCIS MARION "LUCK" DILLAHUNTY and moved to Ouchita County, Arkansas, and SOPHIA ANN CARTER, called SOPHIA BILES BARHAM in her father's will, who married six times, but had children only by her last, a Mr. BARHAM, and their son was named TIMOTHY. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER married, secondly, in 1831, ARABELLA SESSUMS of Humphreys County, Tennessee, born 15 November 1812, died in May of 1886.

WILLIAM LEFTWICH and ARABELLA (SESSUMS) CARTER children were:

- i. MARY CLEMENTINE CARTER, married (1st) WALTER LANGFORD, and (2nd) GEORGE VINE LASSITER, and (3rd) NIMROD BURROW;
- ii. JAMES W. CARTER, born circa 1835, married EMMA KEMP and had one son, WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, who had four children;
- iii. SARAH "SALLIE" HENRY CARTER, No. 10, below;
- iv. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, Jr., a lawyer, who married SARAH ALICE GALLION, and had three children, only one of whom had children, WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, III, whose children are DAN LEFTWICH CARTER and QUINN PALMER CARTER, both of Texas.

WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER died on 29 December 1890. His will, dated 10 September 1889, with a codicil dated 30 November 1889, was admitted to probate in Paris, Henry County, Tennessee.

1 names daughters MARY CLEMENTINE BURROW, BILES BARHAM, SUSAN ELIZABETH DILLAHUNTY, HENRY McALISTER; sons W. L. CARTER, Jr., JES W. CARTER; grandchildren GEORGE[E] R [LASSITER] and MAY BURROW. Each of the son, except JAMES W. CARTER, was devised a of the Carter home property. WILLIAM CH CARTER having given his son JAMES "real of greater value than I am able to give of the balance of my children." (Will of Leftwich Carter.)

AM LEFTWICH CARTER and both his wives are in the Carter Cemetery at the Carter about two miles south of Henry, Tennessee, his father and others of the family are at the Carter Cemetery on the Old Carter at Routon, Tennessee.

ces: Marriage Records of Humphreys, Tennessee; Will of W. L. Carter, Sr., County, Tennessee, Wills; Bible of Sarah Carter McAlister; Texas Birth Records; Reed's *History of Tennessee*, "Henry County phies", 1889.

ARAH HENRY CARTER (SALLIE) was born 31 July in Henry County, Tennessee, and died in Henry County, Tennessee, 11 September 1912. January 1874, she married JAMES ALEXANDER STER and they had two children: MARY BELLE, who died at 13 months, and JAMES LANIER McALISTER, No. 11, below.

LIE McALISTER was a graduate of Henry College taught Latin, literature, and music in girls' is throughout the South, after the death of husband, JAMES, in 1890.

ences: Henry County, Tennessee, Marriage es; Guardianship Estate of James Lanier Mc- er, minor, administered in the Henry County; Bible of Sarah Henry Carter McAlister, in the possession of Dollye McAlister Elliott.

JAMES LANIER McALISTER was born at Double es, Lauderdale County, Tennessee, on 22 ber 1874, where his father was teaching l, at Lauderdale Academy; it is believed. e of Sarah Henry Carter McAlister and per- knowledge.) He died in Clarksville, Tenn- , on 17 September 1956. On 23 March 1908, rried, in Bowling Green, Kentucky, CLEO D. ON, born 4 March 1891, and who died in Paris, seee, on Saturday evening, 13 June 1936. JIM and CLEO are buried in Maplewood Cemetery, , Tennessee.

20 D. JACKSON was the daughter of WILLIAM JACKSON and his wife, EULISSA RENEAU, ter of JONATHAN MULKEY RENEAU (and his wife, BETH ANN HILL), the son of JOHN RENEAU (and ELIZABETH THURMAN, daughter of Commonwealth ney THOMAS THURMAN), the son of CHARLES U (and wife, ELIZABETH TIPTON, daughter of in JOSEPH TIPTON and niece of Colonel JOHN

TIPTON of State of Franklin fame, in Tennessee), the son of JOHN RENEAU (and wife SUSANNAH THORN), son of LEWIS RENO, first found in Virginia in 1700 in Old Prince William County.

References: Warren County, Kentucky, Marriage Records; Jackson Family Bible in possession of Dollye McAlister Elliott; gravemarkers of James Lanier and Cleo D. Jackson McAlister; Old Prince William County Deeds, Old Prince William County Court Orders; Will of John Reno in File No. 2 of Carter County, Tennessee, Wills; Records of Hampshire County, Virginia; Marriage Records of Shenandoah County, Virginia; 1850 U.S. Census of Overton County, Tennessee; 1850 U.S. Census of Monroe County, Kentucky; Tax Records of Washington and Carter Counties, Tennessee; J. W. Wells, *History of Cumberland County, Kentucky*, 1947.

JAMES LANIER McALISTER graduated in law at the Southwestern Baptist University in Jackson, Tennessee, in 1898, and practiced law in Paris, Tennessee, with his uncle, WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER, Jr., until his uncle's retirement. He was also a magistrate and served, by appointment, terms as County Court Judge, for Henry County, Tennessee.

JIM and CLEO McALISTER had three children:

i. JAMES LANIER McALISTER, Jr., Major, U.S. Army (Retired), also with the United States Department of Immigration until his retirement from that service; married LUCILLE ROBINSON in McKenzie, Tennessee;

ii. RENEAU SESSUMS McALISTER, Lt. Colonel, U.S. Army (Retired) [also a Kentucky Colonel, "commissioned" by Governor Chandler]; married NELLE BEATON in Benton, Kentucky, one child, CLEO CARTER McALISTER BROWNE (Mrs. Robert Browne) of Florida, born 21 July 1939, Paris, Tennessee, two daughters: KAREN and CONSTANCE; iii. DOLLYE CLEO McALISTER, born 9 June 1920, in Paris, Tennessee, married 11 April 1943, in Charleston, Missouri, V. I. ELLIOTT and has four sons:

- a. VIRGIL IRL ELLIOTT, Jr., born 30 August 1944;
- b. JAMES McALISTER ELLIOTT, born 22 July 1947;
- c. LEE RENEAU ELLIOTT, born 11 January 1950; and
- d. WILLIAM LEFTWICH CARTER ELLIOTT, born 3 January 1954, all born in St. Louis, Missouri.

References: Tennessee Birth Records; 201 Personnel U.S. Army Files of James Lanier McAlister, Jr., and of Reneau Sessums McAlister; Marriage Records of Mississippi County, Missouri; Missouri Birth Records.

EDITORS' NOTE: This Carter line is set out in chart form on the following pages. The Reneau-Reno family touched upon in this study will be the subject of a future lineage in TCG.

- Handwriting recording births and marriages of Capt. Thomas Carter
to be his, but later marriages occurred after his death. This oldest hand
identified as "First Author"

- Editor arranged information in chronological order, as much as possible

- Transcription of Capt. Thomas Carter's will in Lancaster
Virginia

Born: circa 1636, London, England *of*

Died: 1700, *of* NORTH CAROLINA

- Passed down to son Thomas Carter, Jr.

Born: June 4, 1672, Lancaster County, VA *Descendants of*

Died: September 30, 1731, *of* ROBERT CARTER

- Passed down to son Peter Carter *of Bertie County*

Born: 1706, Lancaster County, VA

Died: circa 1750 *of* BY CAROLYN AGNES FOSTER

[First Author] MEMBER OF THE NATIONAL SOCIETY OF COLONIAL DAMES OF AMERICA,
IN THE STATE OF COLORADO, THE SOCIETY OF THE DAUGHTERS
OF AMERICAN REVOLUTION, OF THE ASSOCIATION
FOR THE PRESERVATION OF VIRGINIA
ANTIQUITIES.

This: Carter His Book

-1669-

[Second Author]

Thomas Carter Gent. His Book

Lancaster County Virginia

[Births recorded by First Author]

Edward ye eldest Sonne of Thos Carter was born on ye 28th Apr^l
Sunday at 8 aClock in ye Morning and was baptizd by Mr J^r
Mr Edw Canaway & Mr Edw Dale Witnesses Mrs Dena Dale & Mrs
Carolyn G^d Motley.

Thomas Carter son of Thomas was born on the 4th day of June 1672 bet

WHITTET & SHEPPERSON, PRINTERS
RICHMOND, VA.

002
28 9401 14

Prayer Book of Captain Thomas Carter

- Original Prayer Book at Virginia Historical Society, Richmond, Virginia

- Handwriting recording births and marriages of Capt. Thomas Carter was assumed to be his, but later marriages occurred after his death. This oldest handwriting will be identified as "First Author"

- Editor arranged information in chronological order, as much as possible.

- Transcription of Prayer Book of Captain Thomas Carter of Lancaster County, Virginia

Born: circa 1630, London, England

Died: 1700, Barford Estate, Lancaster County, Virginia

- Passed down to son Thomas Carter, Jr.

Born: June 4, 1672, Lancaster County, VA

Died: September 30, 1733, Lancaster, County, VA

- Passed down to son Peter Carter

Born: 1706, Lancaster County, VA

Died: circa 1790

[First Author]

Tho: Carter His Book

--1669 --

[Second Author]

Thomas Carter Gent. His Book

Lancaster County Virginia

[Births recorded by First Author]

Edward ye eldest Sonne of Tho: & Kathn Carter was born on ye 9h Ap'll 1671 of Sunday at 8 aClock in ye Morng and was baptz on Sunday the 30h. Mr John Carter, Mr Edwn Conaway & Mr Edw: Dale Gdfathrs & Mrs Diana Dale & Msz Lettys Corbyn G'dMothers.

Thomas Carter son of Thomas was Born on the 4th day of June 1672 betw'n 3 & 4

aclock in ye Mornng and was Baptzd att ye new Church Augt 5th. Captn John Lee, Mr Th: Hayne, ye Lady Ann Skipworth & Elizh Dale godparts. _____

John 3d son was bornd ye 8th May 1674 and bapd Sunday ye 24h and had for God parents Coll. Jno: Carter, Mr Jno Stretchley and Mrs Ball _____

Henry Skipwith, 4th sonn Tho. & Kath. Carter Bornd of a Wedndy the 7h June & was baptzd att Home by Rev Mr Dogette on Sunday aftr Service ye 18th. Capn Wm Ball, Capn David Fox and Mrs Srah Fleete standing _____

Diana ye Eldest Daughr Th: & Kathn Carter was born on the last Day of Apll 1678 near 5 in the Afrtrnoone and Christnd on Sunday 12 of May by Mr Doggett when was Entertaind a large Company. Mrs Diana Dale, Mrs Mary Willys & Capn Ball God parents. She Departd this Life of a Putrid Soar Throate at ye age of 2 yeares and 3 days. _____

Wm & Nicho twinn sonnes of Tho: Carter born 2d Novr 1679 and dyed on the 11th and 12th July 1680 of a Cholrey. _____

Elizabeth 2d Dauter was Bornd 4h day of Feby 1680 about Sunrise & weighd 11 lbs. Baptzd at St Marys Sunday 15 May Mrs Margaret Ball, Mrs Elizabeth Rogers & Captain Ball standing for her. _____

Daniel son of Thomas & Katharin Carter born 22d Oct'br 1682 and died on the 30h of a Fit. _____

James 8th sonn was Borne on Christmas Day 1684 it being Thursday at 2 in the mornng & was Chrisnd at Home on Sundy. Mr. Jno Edwards, Mr Tho. Wilkes & Mrs Edwards standing as God parts. _____

Katharine 3d Dau. was born at 6 aclock Easter Morning 4h Apl 1686 Bapd on Whit-Sundy Mr David Fox Mrs Hannah Fox & Mrs Sarah Perrotte Gdpts. _____

Peter 9th Son was Born near Midnight 23d May 1688 & Baptzd on 3d June Mr Edwin Conaway, Mr Tho. Dudley & Mrs Ann Chowning standing. _____

Joseph Youngest son born Friday 28 Novr 1690 & Christnd at home on 10th Decr Mr Robt Carter & Mr Joseph Ball Godfathrs & Mrs Judith Carter Godmother.

[Death of Edward Dale, father-in-law in Capt. Thomas Carter's handwriting] Mr. Edw: Dale Departd this life on ye 2d Day Feb: 1695 and Mrs Diana Dale on ye last day of July. Hic Despositum Spe Certe Resurgendi in christo quicquid habuit Mortale

EDWARDUS DALE, ARMIGER. Tandem hornorum et Dierum Obiit 20 Feby: Anno Dom: 1695. He descended from an Ancient Family in England & came into ye Colly of Virga after the Death of his Unhappy Master Charles First. For above 30 years he enjoyed various Employments of Public Trust in ye Coty of Lancaster wch he Dischred wth great Fidelity & Satisfacn. to the Governor & People. As neighbor-Father-Husband he Ex celled and in early yeares Crownd his other Accomplishments by a Felicitous Marriage wth Diana ye daughter of sr Henry Skypwith of Preswold in ye Coty of Leicester Bart who is left a little while to Mourn him.

[Death of Capt. Thomas Carter and wife Katherine in Thomas Carter, Jr's handwriting] Thomas Carter Senr Departed this life on the 22d of October 1700 Aged about 70 years. Catharine Carter Departed this life the 10th Day of May 1703 in the 51st Year of her Life.

[Marriages of children recorded by Capt. Thomas Carter] Elizabeth Carter was Mard to 2dm George on Wednesday the 15 June 1698. _____

Kathe Carter was married to Jno: Lawson on ye 16h June 1703 _____

James Carter was mard ye 3d Octbr 1715 to Hannah Neale daur. to Danl Neal _____

Peter Carter was mard ye 23 Sept 1712 to Kathe Rogers dau to --- Wm Rogers. _____

Henry Carter Ann Davis was married ye 6th day of May 1701. _____

Joseph Carter Ann Pines was married on 23 Decr 1713. _____

James Carter Mary Brent was mard on 12 Augt 1724. _____

Tho: Carter Jnnr Arabella Williamson was Mard on ye 22 Augt 1695 _____

John Carter Frances Ball was married on Tuesday the 21st Day Novbr 1698 _____

Edward Carter of ye coty of Lancster Elizh Thornton Dau: to Mr. Wm. Thornton of ye Coty of Gloucestr was mard 3d June 1697. It being a Thursday. Edward Elizh Carter had daur Margt born 1t June 1698-Judith born 22d June 1702- Katha 1 Feb: 1699/1700 son Thomas Born 1 Feb: 1699/1700-- in Gloucester att Mr Wm Thorntons And Edward born Augt 1704 Elizh Born 8 May 1706 in Lancaster to this ---

With this Book pr Rv Mr John Shepperd on Wednesday ye 4h Day of May 1670-was

Mard Mr Thomas Carter of Barford in ye County of Lancaster in Virga Katherine Dale ye eldest Daughr of Mr Edw: Dale ye same County.

[Second Author]

Francis the loving dear Wife of John Carter and Dau. of Mr. Joseph Ball and Elizabeth his Wife Departed this Life at 5 mins to 8 a clock in the Morning of ye 3d day of Sept 1699 three hours after she was delivd of a Son in the 18th year of her life. And was buried on the 5h day at St Marys White Chapell attended by an affectionate and sorrowing Husband and a large concorse of Relatives and friends. Joseph Ball Carter followed his mother to the Grave on the 1st Day of July 1700 of a flux and was burd at So. Marys on ye 2d.

[Recorded by Peter Carter]

January 14th 1777. Today came a letter from Edward Carter of Lancaster with the intelligence that my Brother Mr. Dale Carter Departed this Life on the 12th Day December last and our cousin 10 days earlier [Thomas Carter written in margin]. Now indeed am I the last of my generation--the lone leaf on the tree waiting the last frost.

Ye Datte of this Holy Book is at it stands from the printer as follows MDCLXII [1662] in the year of my God 1775 and in ye year of my Natral Life 69. Romans ye 10 Chap 9 vers. If thou shalt confess with thine mouth the Lord Jesus; and shall Believe in thin heart tht God hath Rased him from the Dead thou shalt be saved. Romans ye 10 9 vers my Natral Life 82 in ye year of my God 1788.

Peter Carter in the year 1788 in ye year my Life 82. 58 years last May Day [May 1, 1730] I was Married to Judith Norris who passed on ye 15h day May 1765. We was Blest with 9 sons and 4 daughters viz. Dale Thomas on ye 24h April 1731. Judy on ye 2d Novm 1732. Job on ye 1st Jan'y 1734. Joseph on ye 4th September 1736. Arabella Catharine on ye 17th August 1738. Solomon on ye 25 Sepr. 1739. Frances Ball on ye 8h Jan'y 1741. Peter on ye 9th March 1743. Sarah on ye 16h June 1744. Daniel on ye 22d Dec. 1746 ye same Day and year as Danl son of my cozen Robert Carter. Norris on 8h November 1748 and George on 15 March 1757. of which Thomas, Joseph Peter, Norris, George, Frances and Sarah are now living. George with me Peter in Amherst and the others on Clinch.

Robert Carters children born William born 1st May 1745, Daniel 22 Decmbr 1746, Robert 14 Febry 1748, Mary 21 May 1750, Jedisah 29 July 1752, Milly 22 May 1755, Henry 28 Janry 1757, John Novmbr 1758, Winny Born Decm 4 1762, Fredn 28 July 1767. These Dattes give me by Henry Carter.

Mrs Hannah Carter departed the Life on 9th Octo. 1722 and left a sorriful husband and 4 tender children Tho. Danl Presly Hannah

Job Carter past to his Reward the 8h Novem 1782.

Solomon Carter on 28h day September 1786.

[Third Author]

**James Davis Mary Elizabeth Carter married December 25, 1738 Children Jno:
Fielding born Jan 1, 1740 James C. born March 5, 1741 Benjamin born Jan 10, 1743
Elizabeth born Feb 22, 1745 Sneed born May 16, 1748 Wm Dale born August 26,
1750 Mary born May 24, 1753 Felix Carter born April 27, 1755 Charles Edwin born
Oct. 22, 1758 Thomas Wyatt born Nov 30, 1761 _____**

**Thomas Davis Susanah Hieatt was married May 1, 1783 Children Elizabeth born Oct.
16, 1784 Mary Carter born Dec 22, 1786 Fielding born May 9, 1789 in Caintucky**

Birth Record

**Tho: Davis son of Jno: Susannah born August 8 1693 Sarah Davis dau of Ewd:
fielding Esqr born May 12th 1695 Children Ewd Fielding Davis born May 6, 1718
James C. Davis born Nov 3, 1719 Wm Davis born April 30, 1727 Susanah Davis born
Sept 9, 1729 Richd Davis born June 15, 1725 John Davis born July 3, 1723 _____**

[First Author]

**Children of Jos Catharine Carter Thomas Carter was born May 8, 1720 Mary Elizth
Carter was born Dec 2, 1721 Ewd Dale Carter was born June 2, 1723 John Carter was
born June 8, 1725 George Carter was born Dec 18, 1728 Elizabeth Carter was born
Sept 20, 1731 Joseph Cater } was born May 3, 1733 Catharine Cater } Robert Carter
was born Aug 22, 1735 Submitted by Kathy Schultz**

[Return to Lancaster County VAGenWeb Page](http://www.rootsweb.com/~valancas/prayer.html)

...of his brother Peter Carter, and in 1738 the will of brother Henry. He sold at least a hundred acres of land to his brother Thomas Carter, and probably divided the rest between his sons before his death, as when he died in 1743 his estate consisted of only a parcel of books, some clothes, and furniture for one room amounting to 24s. Son Thomas executor. He left at least two sons: 1. Thomas (died 1776); 2. William (died 1759).

Robert Carter of Bertie Co., N. C.

HIS ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS

Captain Thomas Carter

1. CAPTAIN THOMAS CARTER, ancestor of Robert Carter, came to Virginia prior to 1652 from England. He was Captain of Militia, Justice, Member of Council, Deputy Clerk of his county and Burgess in 1667.

He purchased a large plantation on Corotoman River. Lancaster County, Virginia, from Col. John Carter (supposed to have been a kinsman of his). Thomas Carter is said to have been a son of a London merchant of good family, and that he belonged to the gentility of England. He was a planter, tobacco trader, and merchant in Virginia. A man of prominence and a strict adherent to the Established Church of England. His Prayer Book has been the authority for much information and family record. It is now in the possession of the stepdaughter of a descendant of his living in California (Mrs. John Scarlett Smith, of San Francisco). The Prayer Book was published in 1662, and contains valuable records written by himself. He attended Old Christ Church, Lancaster County, Virginia, and here his children were baptized. Thomas was twenty-one years of age when he came to Virginia. The English law gave the right to resume the distinguishing title of "Gentleman" and also to use their coats of arms (which came to such men from their landed ancestors in England) when they had acquired property in Virginia. Thus Thomas Carter's coat of arms proves the family of Carters in England from which he came as being the same as the Bedfordshire Carters, and appears on page 23 of Dr. Miller's "History of the Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter, Sr.

Captain Thomas Carter was twice married, bringing his first wife from England. Her name is not known. By this marriage he had three children, who died young. The record of his second marriage is copied here from his old Prayer Book:

son of Charles City County, Maj. George Reddick & Capt. Henry Page Esq., of Gloucester Co., Maj. Benj. Henry Esquire, and appoint a make my Honble & good friends & relations "King" Carter continued, "And I do request, co-shares under his name. After appointing his three other sons Thomas Carter to be disposed of by him with the goods "goods" coming in by that shipping be delivered to Carter upon my account." He also directed that all the "selling" factory from him by my Executor, and he be to no trouble at costs of my estate as he can make up, he received as always had a very good opinion. It is my will that such as several years together in selling divers cargoes of Goods and Thomas Carter hath gone through a series of business for me as Captain of Colonnies, who said in his will--"Whereas Capt. Henry Fleet Thomas Lee and John Threlkeld. For many such men as Robert Carter, Wm. Bell, Richard Chiswell, he was continuously a Justice of the County Court along with Lancaster Mills, and from Dec. 12, 1705, to May 12, 1720 persons did the same. Like his father he was a Captain in the ter Jun," his attorney; and in the next few years several other July 12, 1699 James Cornelius appointed "Maj. Thomas Carter, Jr., paid fifteen or four persons and in 1701 no one but also owned lands in King George County. In 1698 Thomas have lived and died at the old house place on Chickahominy River 3 Captain Thomas Carter, Jr. (Thomas) seems to be both Carter acknowledging the same. In 1721 he witnessed the will of his brother Peter Carter, and in 1722 the will of brother Henry. He said at least a hundred acres of land to his brother Thomas Carter, and probably divided the rest between his sons before his death, as when he died in 1743 his estate consisted of only a parcel of books, some clothes and furniture for one room amounting to 44s. Son Thomas executor. He left at least two sons: 1. Thomas (died 1770); 2. William (died 1777).

Thomas Cartter

Continental, Va S. 40038
of Lancaster Co. Va 3 years #8mo commencing
5-19-1818 Honorable discharge.

Enlisted 10 Mar 1777 Company of Artillery
Commanded by Capt. Denny under Brig. Com-
manded by Col. Charles Harrison in the Va
line, Denny resigned then Capt. John Dandridge
took command

Thomas b. "Barford" Lancaster Co. 1734 ~~1794-1819~~
d. at Greenock, Pittsylvania Co. Va
In 1760 he sold land in Lancaster & moved to
Cumberland Co. Va where he resided during
the Rev. In 1764 he married Winifred Hobson
eldest dtr of Adcock Hobson & Joana Lawson
Adcock. In 1783 they moved to Pitts. Co.
Children were: Joana; Eliz.; Sarah; Edward;
Thos. Jr.; Jeduthan; Lawson Hobson; Chris.
Lawson; Dale Miller; Raleigh Williamson;
Jesse.

(written by Ida Alvin Richards. (Mrs
John E. Sr.) Box 374 Gray, Mo. 12-3-1914

Thomas d. 17-15-1817, Geo Jesse, (Mrs Jas. M. Newland
Gray Mo. 4-24-1915

"Mr. Thomas Carter of 'Barford (his home) in ye Lancaster County, Virginia, was married to Katharine Dale, ye eldest daughter of Mr. Edward Dale, ye same county on Wednesday ye 4th day of May. 1670. by Rev. Mr. John Shepperd."

Ten sons and three daughters were born to them. Three of their children died in infancy. Their second son, "Thomas Carter, Jr., was born on the 4th day of June, and baptized at the new church, August 5th, 1672." His God-parents were *Captain John Lee* (ancestor of General Robert E. Lee) and *Lady Ann Skipwith* (wife of Baronet Skipwith, vestryman of Christ's Church) and *Elizabeth Dale*.

John Carter, their third son, was born May 8, 1674, and was married to *Frances Ball*, the daughter of *Joseph Ball* and *Elizabeth*, his wife,—who were the parents of *General Washington's* mother, *Mary Ball*. Thus John Carter, by marriage, was the uncle of George Washington. There were five intermarriages between the descendants of Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., and Captain William Ball, Sr. (Ref., pages 271 and 272, "Miller's History.") Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., died October 22, 1700, aged about seventy years. His will, dated August, 16, 1700, was probated November, 1700, by his second son, Thomas Carter, Jr. (our ancestor). He left to his wife, Katharine, the home plantation for the rest of her life, the great table, a negro servant "Dick," and one-third of the remainder of his personal property. At her death Thomas Carter, Jr., was to inherit the home plantation. The remainder of his property was to be divided equally between his children. A silver tankard, a silver drinking cup, twelve silver spoons and a lot of standard books of that period were some of the household furnishings which he left. "Barford," the old house standing near the Corotoman River is very dilapidated. It is a long wooden building one and one-half stories high, with dormer windows on each side. There are four rooms and a hall on each floor. A small chimney in the center and a great inside chimney at each end with enormous fireplaces upstairs and down. The rooms were 16 x 24 feet. Captain Thomas Carter, Sr.'s, wife was Katharine Dale, daughter of Edward Dale, Gentleman, who, with his brother-in-law,

Sir Grey Skipwith, of England, sought refuge among the Royalists in Virginia after the death of King Charles I. Sir Grey Skipwith was the second son of Sir Henry Skipwith, Baronet, of Prestwold, Leicestershire, England, whose ancestry goes back in an unbroken line to the time of the Conqueror. Major Edward Dale was of the ancient family of Dale of Northampton and London, which originally was the County of Chester, as he used the same arms and crest of which is shown on his seal to a paper at Lancaster Court House, Virginia. They belonged to the class of colonists in Virginia, who Mr. Phillip Alexander Bruce in his "Social History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century," says: "Enjoyed an influence in the social life of the Colony which was out of proportion to their mere numbers. They brought with them to Virginia the tastes and habits of the society in which they moved, and to which they belonged by birth as well as association, the society of the English Country Gentlemen."

Sir Grey Skipwith and Major Dale settled on the Rappahannock, but on different sides of the river. Sir Grey on what is now Middlesex County. Major Dale soon began taking a prominent part in county affairs, and from 1655 to 1674 was Clerk of Lancaster County. From 1669 to 1684 a Justice or Commissioner of the County Court. In the years 1670-'71-'79-'80 was High Sheriff, and in 1677-'82-'83 a member of the House of Burgesses. Major Edward Dale's law library included the following books: "The Complete Justice," "The Office of a Complete Attorney" (in octavo), "Jure Maritimo" (quarto), "DeJurement's by Sanderson," "The Book of Oaths and Virginia Laws" (in folio). Among other Justices of the County Court who served with him were Colonels John Carter, Sr. and Jr., Captain William Ball, Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., Captain David Fox, Mr. John Custis, and others. The Judges of the County Bench received no salaries. In November, 1677, and January, 1683, Major Dale received from the County Court his pay as Burgess from Lancaster County eight thousand eight hundred and fifty-five pounds for each service.

Bruce says "the Members of the House of Burgesses be-

longed only to the foremost citizens circle of the Colony." Major Dale took part in Bacon's Rebellion. His name appears on "y^e Commit^y (by order of y^e Grand Assembly) for laying a levy in the Northern Neck for y^e charge in Raising y^e forces thereof to suppress y^e late rebellion."

The Committee met August 14, 1677 at Captain Beale's. Major Dale deeded five hundred acres of land to his daughter, Katharine Carter, in 1674. Major Dale was a Cavalier or an adherent to King Charles I. A three-quarter length portrait of Edward Dale, handed down to the Carter family, showed him a portly, brown eyed gentleman, dressed in black velvet coat, dark red waistcoat, cream colored satin breeches, and a powdered wig. At the close of the war, its owner, Colonel Thomas Carter, of Kentucky, removed to Chicago, where the portrait, with other valuable pictures and heirlooms, were destroyed in the great fire. A copy of that picture is owned by Dr. Miller, of Thomas, West Virginia.

"On Dec. 8, 1674, Edward Dale of the County of Lancaster, Virginia, Gent, as well for, and in consideration of a marriage already had and solemnized between Thomas Carter of the same county Merch't of the one parte and Katherine his wife, daughter of me, the aforesaid Edward Dale etc. conveys to Thomas and Katharine Carter, a plantation of five hundred acres in Lancaster. His wife Diana Dale signing the deed relinquishing her dower. On the same conveyed a negro boy "Dick," a gray mare, and two years' old colt, six young cows and their calves, and half of the hogs on the plantation." On Oct. 7, 1687, two negro boys, "Robin and James," were conveyed to Thomas and Katharine from her father. Edward Dale and family attended St. Mary's White Chapel in Lancaster County, Virginia.

Edward Dale died February 2, 1695, leaving in his will the control and use of his entire estate to his daughter, Katharine Carter, until his Carter grandchildren were all of age. His estate was not divided until 1711. Katharine Carter was one of his executors. His epitaph, as it appears on his tomb, is recorded in the Carter Prayer Book, the inscription being preceded by a

CARTER FAMILY OF NORTH CAROLINA

10

longed only to the foremost citizens circle of the Colony. Major Date took part in Bacon's Rebellion. His name appears on "Y" Commis (by order of Y. Grand Assembly) for having a levy in the Northern Neck for Y. change in raising Y. forces intended to suppress Y. late rebellion."

The Committee met August 14, 1677 at Captain Beale's. Major Date divided five hundred acres of land to his daughter Katherine Carter, in 1674. Major Date was a Cavalier or an adherent to King Charles I. A three-quarter length portrait of Edward Date, handed down to the Carter family, showed him a young, brown eyed gentleman dressed in black velvet coat, dark red waistcoat, cream colored buff breeches, and a powdered wig. At the close of the war, he owned Colonel Thomas Carter, of Kentucky, removed to Chicago, where the portrait, with other valuable pictures and heirlooms, were destroyed in the great fire. A copy of that picture is owned by Dr. Miller of Thomas, West Virginia.

"On Dec. 2, 1674, Edward Date of the County of Lancaster, Virginia, gave, as well for and in consideration of a marriage already had and solemnized between Thomas Carter of the same county, already of the one part and Katherine his wife daughter of me, the aforesaid Edward Date one conveyance to Thomas and Katherine Carter a plantation of five hundred acres in Lancaster. His wife Pina Date signing the deed relinquishing her dower. On the same conveyed a negro boy, "Dick", a gray mare and two years' old colt, six young cows and their calves, and half of the pigs on the plantation. On Oct. 7, 1687, two negro boys, "Robin and James", were conveyed to Thomas and Katherine from her father. Edward Date and family attended at Mary's White Chapel in Lancaster County, Virginia.

Edward Date died February 2, 1688, leaving in his will the control and use of his entire estate to his daughter Katherine Carter, with the Carter grand children and all of age. His estate was not divided until 1711. Katherine Carter was one of his executors. His estate as it appears on his tomb is recorded in the Carter Paper Book, the description being preceded by a

faded drawing of the Dale coat of arms, enclosed in a circle which by its shading indicates that the arms were sunk below the surface of the stone..

The above epitaph shows that Edward Dale's wife was Diana Skipwith, daughter of Sir Henry Skipwith of Prestwoud, Leistershire, and the following letter from her brother, Sir Grey Skipwith, substantiates it:

"Brother Dale,—

Pray do me the favor to acknowledge in Court on my behalf two bills of sale for cattle made to Mary Bagley, and this my note shall empower you for the doing of it as full letter of attorney.

Sr. I have not else only our love presented to yourself and my sister. Sir, I am your lo. brother.

Grey Skipwith

Feb'r primo 1664."

The above letter is recorded on page 364, Record Book No. 2, Lancaster County, Virginia. The Skipwith family, one of the most ancient and honorable in England, can be found in Burke's "Extinct and Dormant Baronetcies."

Sir Henry Skipwith, first baronet of Prestwoud, father of Diana Dale, was a poet and man of letters, as is spoken of by Barton in 1622, as follows:

"Sir Henry Skipwith, I cannot pass over in silence, for his many good parts, his person, his valour, his wisdom. Sir Henry was commissioned by King Charles First to raise troops against Parliament, which like to have cost him his life and caused his son Grey to seek refuge in Va."

Sir Henry sold Prestwoud in 1653 to Sir Christopher Packe. Much interesting data concerning Skipwith family and their ancestry is found on pages 22 to 25 of Dr. Miller's History.

In the foregoing I have given the ancestors of the children of Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., and his wife, Diana Skipwith. I now begin to give their descendants only of their second son, *Captain Thomas Carter, Jr.*

Captain Thomas Carter, Jr.

2. CAPTAIN THOMAS CARTER, JR., who was born on June 4, 1672, inherited after his mother's death "Barford," the Carter home on Corotoman River. He probated his father's will and is mentioned in the Probate as second son, December 12, 1705.

He took oath as Justice of Lancaster County and served for nearly a quarter of a century on the County Bench. He was commissioned by Governor Spottswood a captain in Lancaster Militia. His original commission has been preserved in the family. He, like his father, was a planter and a merchant, and for a number of years was connected with "King Carter" in the mercantile business. He was mentioned in "King Carter's will" very highly as to his honesty and integrity. He was named an assistant to the executors of his will.

Besides the land which Thomas Carter inherited from his father, he had grants between the years 1700-1722 for 1,023 acres in various Northern Neck counties, and in 1712 a grant of 2,400 acres in Stafford.

Thomas Carter, Jr., was married to Arabella Williamson "y^e 22d of Aug^r 1695" (Prayer Book). She was supposed to have been the daughter of William Williamson, of Rappahannock County, Virginia, who was a son of James Williamson the Colonist from England, whose descendants spread over Virginia and North Carolina.

Thomas Carter, Jr., made his will April 24, 1728, and it was probated October 10, 1733.

His will shows that he had eight sons. He left all of his estate to his widow. After her death it was to be divided among his sons.

Joseph Carter

3. JOSEPH CARTER (his second son, our ancestor) was born in 1696 at "Barford," Lancaster County, Virginia, and died April, 1751, in Spotsylvania County, Virginia.

He received from his father a negro named "Robin" and a share in the residuary estate, both real and personal. He lived in his native county until 1738, when he removed to Spotsylvania County, where he had a land grant of 215 acres, and to which he added 89 acres in 1739, and 100 in 1749, and 290 in 1750. From 1724-'25 to 1738, Joseph Carter was Tobacco Inspector at the Port of Corotoman.

From correspondence relative to the way in which he performed his duty we get the only insight we have of his character, from which we may draw the conclusion he was a man of great strength of character and purpose sufficient to do his duty in the face of opposition, as he had a very difficult position in meeting justice to all, whether their crops of tobacco were worthy of acceptance. Many cases arose where it was necessary for him to use his authority in not accepting at all. This made him many enemies, but Richard Lee and Rev. Mr. Edwards of Christ's Church wrote the Governor strong letters in favor of Mr. Joseph Carter of his great care in not passing any tobacco but what was good, and doing equal justice to all.

In 1719 Joseph Carter married Catharine Stevens, daughter of James Stevens, of King and Queen County, Virginia. To them were born (Bible records) six sons and two daughters. Their youngest son, *Robert*, was *our ancestor*.

Joseph Carter, of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia, made his will February 19, 1750. Probated May 7, 1751.

His wife, Catharine, to have the home plantation of 215 acres and two negroes. The other property to be divided among

Joseph Carter

2. Joseph Carter (the second son, our ancestor) was born in 1695 at "Hartford," Lancaster County, Virginia, and died April 1751, in Spotsylvania County, Virginia.

He received from his father a negro named "Robin," and a share in the tributary estate, both real and personal. He lived in the native county until 1738, when he removed to Spotsylvania County, where he had a land grant of 215 acres, and to which he added 75 acres in 1739, and 100 in 1741, and 215 in 1750. From 1734-45 to 1746, Joseph Carter was Tobacco Inspector at the Port of Richmond.

From correspondence relative to the way in which he performed his duty we get the only insight we have of his character, from which we may draw the conclusion he was a man of great strength of character and purpose, adherent to his duty in the face of opposition, as he had a very difficult position in meeting justice to all, whether their crops of tobacco were worthy of acceptance. Many times arose where it was necessary for him to use his authority in not accepting at all. This made him many enemies, but Richard Lee and Rev. Mr. Edwards of Culpeper County wrote the Governor strong letters in favor of Mr. Joseph Carter of his great care in not paying any tobacco but what was good, and doing equal justice to all.

In 1719 Joseph Carter married Catherine Stevens, daughter of James Stevens of King and Queen County, Virginia. To them were born (this records) six sons and two daughters. Their youngest son Robert, was our ancestor.

Joseph Carter, at St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, Virginia, made his will February 10, 1750. Testated May 7, 1750.

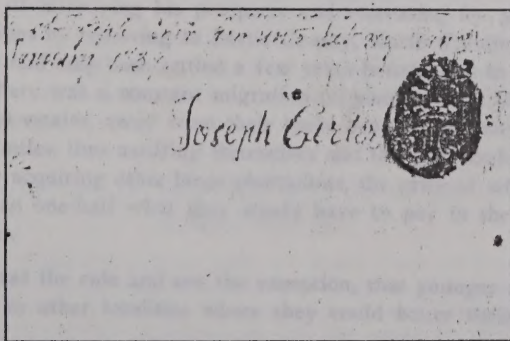
The wife Catherine, to have the home plantation of 215 acres and two negroes. The other property to be divided among

his other children with the exception of his youngest son, Robert, who, at the death of his mother, was to receive the home place 215 acres, the choice of two guns, and 30 pounds current money.

Joseph's wife was one of his executors and his son John. The appraisement of his personal estate amounted to 404 pounds, 22 shillings, and besides a lot of good housesold goods, many books, silverware, etc.

His wife was living in 1771, when she made a deed to her son John. Joseph Carter inherited the family seal of his grandfather, Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., which he used on deeds, etc. The crest of the Bedfordshire Carters, a demi talbot out of a mural crown and below the crest the initials "T. C." (Seal).

My authority for the foregoing is Dr. Miller's History, "Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter."



SEAL OF CAPT. THOMAS CARTER, SR.
"Barford," Lancaster County, Virginia
(Signature of his grandson Joseph Carter)

Robert Carter

4. ROBERT CARTER was the son of Joseph Carter and his wife, Catharine Stevens. He was born on August 12, 1735, at "Barford," the name of his father's home at Corotoman, Lancaster County, Virginia, and was the youngest of his father's children.

In the year of 1738 his father, Joseph Carter, removed with his family to Spotsylvania County, Virginia, where he had a land grant of 215 acres, to which he added 479 acres of land between 1738 and 1750.

Robert Carter, at the death of his father in April, 1751 was left £30 in current money and a gun, and at the death of his mother he was to inherit the home place.

At the age of twenty years, in 1755, Robert saw an opportunity of improving his prospects and increasing his pecuniary conditions by removing to Bertie County, North Carolina, which county had only been settled a few years before, and in Colonial days there was a constant migration of younger sons, not heirs to large estates, away from their home counties to newly farming counties, thus assuring themselves and their descendants success by acquiring other large plantations, the price of which was less than one-half what they would have to pay in their home counties.

It was the rule and not the exception, that younger sons removed to other localities where they could better their estate.

Early marriages were also the rule, as well as large families.

Robert's marriage record we have been unable to find, but he married after going to Bertie County, as there are no records of his marriage in Virginia. His family Bible with records was destroyed by fire twenty-five years ago, when his residence in Bertie County, then owned and occupied by one of his de-

scendants, Mr. Wiley Carter, near Windsor, North Carolina, was burned. Many court records of that county were destroyed during the Civil War, which is true in nearly every Southern county.

His wife's name does not appear in his will, which proves that she died before he did, and it is with great regret that we cannot find her name.

He was the father of four sons, namely, Isaac, George, Robert, and Michael, and of two daughters, namely, Rachel and Olive, all of whom he mentions in his will.

Robert Carter served in the Revolutionary War in Captain Clement Hall's Company, Second North Carolina Battalion, commanded by Colonel Patten. His name first appears on a roll of the Company, May 4, 1776, in which he enlisted for two and one-half years' service, and was honorably discharged November 10, 1778. His son, Isaac, served in the same Battalion with him. (Ref., Col. Records of N. C., Vol. 16, page 1029.)

Robert Carter's will was probated at Windsor, the county seat of Bertie County, North Carolina, November, 1784, in which he gave to his son, Isaac Carter, all of the land and plantation whereon he lived, also bequests of certain personal gifts, the remainder of his estate to be equally divided among his other children as per "will":

AN EXACT COPY OF THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ROBERT CARTER

In the Name of God Amen whereas I, Robert Carter, of North Carolina State, in Bertie County, being well stricken in age, and weak and creasy in body, but of sound mind and memory, and knowing that its appointed for all Flesh once to die, do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament; therefore calling to mind the mortallity of my body, and knowing that I must die
I give, demise and dispose of such worldly estate as it has pleased Almighty God to bless me with in this life, in the following manner and form:

And first and foremost I give and bequeath to my Son, Isaac Carter, all my land and plantation whereon I now live, to him and his heirs—

And provided my said Son, Isaac, should or does die without lawful Heir begotten of his own body. I'm, Then I give and bequeath the aforesaid land and plantation to my Son, George Carter, to him and his Heirs

2ndly. I give and bequeath to my Son, Robert Carter, one mare, one feather bed, one pewter dish, one pewter basin, two pewter plates and four pewter spoons, all which articles as above said I have delivered to him, my said Son Robert, and he has them now in possession

3rdly. I give and bequeath to my Daughter, Rachel Carter, one feather bed, one pewter dish, one pewter basin, two pewter plates, and four pewter spoons to her my said Daughter, to her and her Heirs—the above said feather bed and pewter basin I have delivered to my said Daughter Rachel only, which she has now in her possession

4thly. I give and bequeath to my Son, George Carter, one mare, which I have delivered to him, and he has received. Also I give and bequeath to him, my said Son, George Carter, one feather bed, one pewter dish, one pewter basin, two pewter plates and four pewter spoons

5thly. I give and bequeath to my Daughter, Olive Carter, one feather bed, one pewter dish, one pewter basin, two pewter plates and four pewter spoons. Also her first choice out of all my stock of cattle, for one cow and calf To her and her Heirs

6thly. I give and bequeath to my Son, Isaac Carter, one feather bed, one pewter dish, one pewter basin, two pewter plates and four pewter spoons, to him and his Heirs. Also my hunting gun to him, my said Son Isaac, to him and his Heirs

Furthermore, it is my Will and desire, that after all the above-mentioned legacies are taken out, that then, I desire all the remaining part of the Estate (Not yet given and bequeathed) to be equally shared and divided among all my children, namely; Michael, Rachel, George, Olive, Robert and Isaac.

Furthermore, I hereby nominate, ordain and appoint my Son, George Carter and James Purvis, Executors of this, my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking and disannulling all other former Wills, Legacies and Bequests, whatsoever by me in anywise beforementioned, confirming this and no other to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form as above said.

In Witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 30th day of August, 1783.

Robt. Carter (Seal)

Signed, sealed and confessed, and acknowledged by him, the Robert Carter, as his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us:

James Purvis
Matthew Hodges
Alan Purvis

Bertie County, November Term, 1784.

The Last Will and Testament of Robert Carter Dec'd was proved in open Court, in due form of law, by the Oath of Alan Purvis, one of the subscribing witnesses, and ordered to be recorded.

Steven Gray, C. C. C.

State of North Carolina,
Bertie County.

I, W. L. Lyon, Clerk of Superior Court of said County, do hereby certify the foregoing to be a true copy of the Last Will and Testament of Robert Carter, deceased, as the same appears of record in my office in Book D. of Wills at page 5.

In testimony whereof, I hereto set my hand and official seal this January 13, 1914.

W. L. Lyon,
Clerk of Superior Court.

His Official Seal

Robert Carter's sister, Mary Elizabeth Carter, who was married when she was sixteen to Mr. James Davis, of Spotsylvania County, Virginia, left to her descendants an oil portrait, which is now in the possession of Dr. Miller, of West Virginia, and it appears on page 154 of Dr. Miller's Carter History, and proves her to be a most refined and dainty gentlewoman, in a silk gown with thread lace in neck and sleeves, and holding in her tapering fingers a rose. No picture or silhouette of Robert is left in consequence of the destruction of his home by fire. We, his descendants, must be content to know that he was an honorable Christian gentleman, which is proven by his will, his faith in God and submission to Him, and his love and responsibility towards his children.

His father, Joseph, was a slaveholder, but none are mentioned in Robert's will. He, like his forbears and many of his

descendants, was a member of the Established Church of England, and one of the first churches of that creed built in North Carolina was built in Bertie County, where for years the Carters, his descendants in Bertie County, attended church.

My mother, when a young lady, visited her cousins and attended the church, as is shown by all of the Carters of Bertie County were Episcopalians. Robert Carter was a member, but the old church and its records have been destroyed by fire.

"Joseph Carter, of Virginia, bought land in Bertie County, N. C., on February 8, 1725, and August 11, 1725." This old record was brought to my notice a few months ago by W. L. Lyon, clerk of the Superior Court of Bertie County. There is no record of Joseph's ever selling or transferring this land to any one else. Neither can there be a record found of Robert Carter's ever purchasing any land in North Carolina. This is the strongest presumptive evidence that Robert Carter settled on the land which his father purchased before he was born, and which came to him by inheritance, possibly exchanged with one of his brothers for the inheritance of the home place, which was to be his at the death of his mother, who lived twenty years after the death of her husband.

In those days little or no attention was paid to land which passed from one person to another by inheritance, deeds were only recorded of land which was purchased.

I close the biography of Robert Carter, and wish it had been possible to gain more information, but the Colonial Records of North Carolina contain no personal records.

References of information regarding Robert Carter are North Carolina Colonial Records, Vol. XVI., page 1029; Adjutant-General's Office, War Department, Washington, D. C.; Mr. W. L. Lyon, Clerk of the Court of Bertie County, North Carolina; Dr. J. L. Miller, Thomas, West Virginia, for Robert and his ancestors as per his History entitled "The Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter, pages 153 and 154.

Isaac Carter

5. ISAAC CARTER, the eldest son of Robert Carter, of Bertie County, North Carolina, was born in Bertie County. The date of his birth has been impossible to find, due to the family Bible and public records being destroyed by fire many years ago, as previously referred to. There is a deed dated January 21, 1777, from Isaac Carter and his wife, Ruth, of Hertford County, North Carolina, to George Outlaw, conveying the land given to Ruth by the will of her father. This deed is on file in Bertie County, the records being brought to my notice by the Clerk of the Court, Mr. Lyon.

Isaac Carter's father, Robert, in his will gave him the home where he lived, and the surrounding plantation land to be his upon the death of his mother, but Isaac followed his father's footsteps and moved to the newly formed County of Hertford, not many miles distant, where land was cheaper. Isaac spent the remainder of his life in Hertford County, and became one of her most prominent and wealthy citizens.

As there is no record of his marriage in Bertie County, he must have married a Hertford County lady, and as the public records have twice been destroyed by fire, as well as the private records, we cannot positively know Ruth's maiden name, though it might have been Outlaw. Isaac also married young, either at twenty or twenty-one, as did Robert.

None of the grandchildren of Isaac Carter or his brother's are living now to give information. All that can be gotten is from court records, and the memory of the oldest living descendants of Isaac, whose fathers told them a little as to who their fathers, grandfathers and great-grandfathers were, namely, Miss Ellen V. Carter, of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, and Mrs. W. J. Echols, of Fort Smith, Arkansas.

Colonial Records of North Carolina give reference to Isaac Carter, and Winborne's Colonial History of Hertford County.

On page 72 of Winborne's History, Isaac Carter's name appears as the head of a family in 1790. His family constituted two sons over sixteen years old, three sons under sixteen, and two daughters. The names of his children were Isaac, Lazarus, Hugh, Josiah, James, Parthenia, who married Shadrack Rutland, and Martha. Isaac, at that time, owned fifty-six slaves. Isaac Carter was a man of wealth and prominence of his day in North Carolina. He was one of the largest slaveholders in the county. His home was in the St. John's Section of Hertford County. Isaac Carter served in the Revolutionary War five years, before the close of which he was promoted to captain. (Page 41 of Winborne's History.) His name appears as Capt. Isaac Carter among some officers and soldiers of Hertford County in the War for Independence. Isaac Carter's Revolutionary record, as copied from North Carolina Colonial Records, Vol. XVI., pages 1031 and 1036; Vol. XIII., page 514, is as follows: "His rank is not given, but his service began September 1st, 1777, for 3 years in the 8th Regiment, 2nd North Carolina Battalion, Continental Line, Col. John Patton. Isaac was sick at Springfield, September 9th, 1778; served at Camp White Plains; taken prisoner by British June 1st, 1779, discharged February, 1780. His name also appears in the 10th Regiment, Bailey's Co. the 25th of May, 1781, serving until May 25th, 1782." Isaac Carter served in the same Regiment with his father, Robert Carter, under Col. John Patton, which was not an uncommon thing for father and son to do, as in those days, with the spirit of '76, the old and young marched together to battle.

Captain Isaac Carter died in Hertford County, North Carolina on his estate near St. Johns, July 8, 1792. He was a captain at the close of the Revolutionary War. (Winborne's History of Hertford County, page 145.) He left a will, in which he appointed his son, Lazarus Carter, his executor. A copy of his will we have been unable to get, as we could not locate his will, which of course was probated in Hertford County, but the Clerk of the Court thinks it was destroyed by fire when the Court House was burned at Winton, North Carolina, the county seat of Hertford, during the Civil War, 1864, by the commanding

officer of Federal troops. A reference to Isaac Carter's will is made in "Haywood's North Carolina Reports No. 2," pages 112 and 113, article 97, which is proof of his will, although it has not been found. This reference is relative to a gift of several slaves, namely, Nanie and young child, Saul, Bob, Peter, Hattie, Tibbie, and Lydia, from Isaac Carter to his daughter, Parthenia Carter, Mrs. Rutland.

His son, Isaac Carter, Jr., was a member of the North Carolina Legislature for four years, being first elected in 1830; defeated in 1831, but re-elected in 1832-1833 and 1834. He was also major in the militia of his State. Isaac Carter, Jr.'s, daughter, Sallie Carter, married Major Jacob Sharp, senator in North Carolina, and they have descendants unknown to me, as I have not lived in North Carolina for thirty-five years.

Capt. Isaac Carter, Sr.'s, son, James, married Miss Dollie Cotton, the belle of Bertie County, and lived near Windsor, and they were the parents of Mr. Wiley Carter, of Bertie County. His son, Wiley P. Carter, Jr., lives at Kelford, N. C., and has several children.

Josiah Carter

6. JOSIAH CARTER, the son of Captain Isaac Carter, Sr., and his wife, Ruth Carter, married Winnie Holloman, of Hertford County, North Carolina. To them were born three sons and three daughters. The names of the children were James Carter, Ely Carter, Polly Carter, Perry Carter, Celia Carter, and Priscilla Carter.

James Carter, first son of Josiah and Winnie Carter, married and removed to Tennessee when a young man, and we know nothing of his descendants.

Josiah Carter died when his sons Ely and Perry were small boys, the date of his death I cannot find.

William Henry Carter, John, and James Carter, sons of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, died unmarried.

Thomas Carter, the third child of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, married Mrs. William J. Echols, of Southfork, Miss., in 1871. They removed to Fort Smith, Arkansas, 1881. He established there the W. J. Echols Wholesale Grocery Company, the first in western Arkansas, and the Merchants National Bank, the oldest and largest bank in western Arkansas at the time. Mr. Echols died several years ago and was succeeded in business by his son, William J. Echols, who is now president of the bank and other business at Fort Smith, Arkansas. W. J. Echols, Jr., graduated at the University of Virginia, in 1892. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Echols were: William L. Echols, born 1872; John Echols, born 1874; Thomas Echols, born 1876; Mrs. W. J. Echols, Jr., died several years ago.

Ely Carter

Ely Carter, the second son, was born the day that General George Washington died, December 14, 1799. I remember his telling me this when I was a child, as he was a most welcome and frequent visitor at our home in Murfreesboro, North Carolina. My mother was his niece. Ely Carter was married twice; first to Miss Polly Murphy, on April 20, 1824. By this marriage was born to him Edward Carter and Josephine. Edward was educated at Emory and Henry College and Chapel Hill, the University of North Carolina. He died unmarried in Columbus, Miss., in 1866. Josephine Carter married Mr. Bush, and died in 1882.

Ely Carter was married to his second wife, Martha Trader, February, 1838, in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, at which place he lived. For a long time he carried on business at the old Trader store, where his wife's father, William Trader, was a successful merchant more than a hundred years ago. To this union were born William Henry, John, Elizabeth, James, Dodge, Thomas and Anna.

CHILDREN OF MR. AND MRS. ELY CARTER

William Henry Carter, John and James Carter, sons of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter died unmarried.

Elizabeth Carter, the third child of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, married Mr. William J. Echols, of Senatobia, Miss., in 1871. They removed to Fort Smith, Arkansas, 1881. He established there the W. J. Echols Wholesale Grocery Company, the first in western Arkansas, and the Merchants National Bank, the oldest and largest bank in western Arkansas also. Mr. Echols died several years ago and was succeeded in business by his son, William J. Echols, who is now president of the bank and other business of Fort Smith, Arkansas. W. J. Echols, II., graduated at the University of Virginia previous to entering into business. He married Miss Fannie Sandels in July, 1902. The children born to this union are: Elizabeth, born 1903; William J., III., born 1905; Mont Sandels, born 1907; Fannie, born 1909; Mrs. W. J. Echols, II., died several years ago.

Maud Shotwell Echols, second child of Mr. and Mrs. W. J. Echols, married Mr. C. W. Hammill, banker and broker of New York City, and they have one child, Maude Elizabeth Hammill.

Elizabeth Carter Echols, third and last child of Mr. and Mrs. W. J. Echols, married, in 1906, Mr. James E. Reynolds, of the large wholesale house of Reynolds, Davis & Co., Fort Smith, Arkansas.

The other children of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, are Celestine, who married Mr. E. F. Rice, and lived in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, until her death in 1912. She had no children.

Dodridge Carter married Miss Hall and lives in Senatobia, Mississippi.

Thomas Bragg Carter married Miss Mathews and lives in Texas.

Anna Harrison Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, has never married, and has made her home with her sister, Mrs. W. J. Echols ever since the death of her parents.

These records as given by Mrs. W. J. Echols.

Parthenia and Celia Carter both married Mr. T. J. Deans, a merchant of Murfreesboro, North Carolina. Parthenia died without issue, and Celia had one child, Mr. William Deans, who died a few years ago.

Priscilla Carter married Mr. Railey, who left her a widow early in her life and without children.

Mary Carter married Mr. Benjamin Wynns, of Hertford County, and to them were born two sons, James Thomas and George Wynns.

James Thomas was for years a Commissioner of his county, and lived at Union. He was a highly respected and honorable man, and was a faithful officer in public life; very energetic and correct in all of his dealings. He owned a large farm, and his home was in Union, North Carolina, where he carried on a successful mercantile business. He married Miss Mary Dunn, of

Maud Stewart Echols, second child of Mr. and Mrs. W. J. Echols, married Mr. C. W. Hammill, banker and broker of New York City, and they have one child, Maud Elizabeth Hammill. Elizabeth Carter Echols, third and last child of Mr. and Mrs. W. J. Echols, married in 1902 Mr. James E. Reynolds of the large wholesale house of Reynolds, Davis & Co., Fort Smith, Arkansas.

The other children of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter of North Carolina are Catherine, who married Mr. E. R. Rice and lived in North Carolina, North Carolina, until her death in 1902. She had no children.

Delbridge Carter married Miss Hill and lives in Scotland, Mississippi.

Thomas Gregg Carter married Miss Matthews and lives in Texas.

Anne Harrison Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ely Carter, has never married, and has made her home with her mother, Mrs. W. J. Echols ever since the death of her parents.

Their records as given by Mrs. W. J. Echols.

Parthenia and Celia Carter both married Mr. T. J. Deane, a merchant of North Carolina. North Carolina. Parthenia died without issue, and Celia had one child, Mr. William Deane, who died a few years ago.

Phoebe Carter married Mr. Ralphy, who left her a widow early in her life and without children.

Mary Carter married Mr. Benjamin Wynne, of Harford County, and to them were born two sons, James Thomas and George Wynne.

James Thomas was for years a Commissioner of his county and lived at Union. He was a highly respected and honorable man, and was a faithful officer in public life; very energetic and correct in all his dealings. He owned a large farm, and his home was in Union, North Carolina, where he carried on a successful mercantile business. He married Miss Mary Dunn, of

Hertford County, and to them were born a daughter, Annie Wynns, who married Dr. Sears, of Hertford County. After the death of her parents she and her husband continued to live at her father's home, which came to her by inheritance.

George Wynns' second son of Mary Carter and Benjamin Wynns, was married three times. None of that family are left to give information. After the death of George and his last wife, the children, who had not died before their parents, removed to the far South and took up residence there, but can get no information of them.

and the following day the bride and groom received all of the neighborhood friends, who came to call and congratulate the young couple, after which they went to their home in Marlborough, North Carolina, which the groom had prepared to take his bride to. Her mother gave him several splendidly trained servants, both women and men, with which to begin life and make it easier for the young bride. Her cook lived with her for over thirty years. Amy was the grandmother of the oldest family given her by her mother. Nine children were born to Perry and Isabella: 1st, Elizabeth Virginia, born October 26, 1825, died in infancy; 2nd, Margaret Ann, born February 3, 1828, lived to the age of four years; 3rd, Ann Maria Lafayette, born December, 1829, died in infancy; 4th, Elizabeth, born October 24, 1831, died in childhood; Susan Agnes, born October 14, 1833; Joseph Elmhurst, born February 6, 1836; Ellen Victoria, born June 19, 1838; Mary Pamela, born May 14, 1840, and Martha Perry, born May 15, 1842.

Perry Carter was a man of fine proportions; tall, erect, broad shouldered, of noble face and commanding bearing. He was a man of large and varied interests and of good estate. He was a progressive citizen and stood at the forefront for the benefit of his community, ready with purse or personal influence to do or dare. He was of unflinching courage and feared nothing in the path of duty. His hand was ever open to the needy, his ear ever ready to lend the cry of struggling worth by a gift or loan of money, and thus without interest. He was a man of pronounced sympathy for the poor and the oppressed. He was a man of the old North State and worth of much greater help and

Hertford County, and to them were born a daughter, Annie Wynne, who married Dr. Sears of Hertford County. After the death of her parents she and her husband continued to live at her father's home, which came to her by inheritance.

George Wynne, second son of Mary Carter and Benjamin Wynne, was married three times. None of his family are left to give information. After the death of George and his first wife, the children who had not died before their parents, moved to the far South and took up residence there, but can give no information of them.

Perry Carter

7. PERRY CARTER, son of Josiah and Winnie, his wife, was born in Hertford County, North Carolina, June 6, 1803, and was the fourth of his parents' children. He was married to Miss Priscilla Warren, of Southampton County, Virginia, at her father's plantation, on June 17, 1824. They were married in the evening, and as was the custom of the day, the marriage feast with dancing continued nearly all night at her parents' home, and the following day the bride and groom received all of the neighborhood friends, who came to call and congratulate the young couple, after which they went to their home in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, which the groom had prepared to take his bride to. Her mother gave her several splendidly trained servants, both women and men, with which to begin life and make it easier for the young bride. Her cook lived with her for over thirty years. Amy was the grandmother of the colored family given her by her mother. Nine children were born to Perry and Priscilla: 1st, Elizabeth Virginia, born October 30, 1825, died in infancy; 2nd, Margaret Ann, born February 8, 1828, lived to the age of four years; 3rd, Anastasia Lafayette, born December, 1829; Erasmus, born October 24, 1831, died in childhood; Susan Agnes, born October 12, 1833; Joseph Etheldred, born February 6, 1836; Ellen Victoria, born June 19, 1838; Mary Priscilla, born May 14, 1843, and Martha Perry, born May 15, 1847.

Perry Carter was a man of fine proportions; tall, erect, broad shouldered, of noble face and aristocratic bearing. He was a man of large and varied interests and of good estate. He was a progressive citizen and stood at the forefront for the benefit of his community, ready with purse or personal influence to do or dare. He was of dauntless courage and feared nothing in the path of duty. His hand was ever open to the needy, his ear ever ready to heed the cry of struggling worth by a gift or loan of money, and that without interest. He was a man of unbounded hospitality; he kept open house all the year, and in the palmy days of the old South there was much of mirth, music, song and

Petty Carter

Petty Carter, son of Joseph and Winnie, his wife, was born in Hertford County, North Carolina, June 6, 1843, and was the fourth of his parents' children. He was married to Miss Fretche Warren of Southampton County, Virginia, at her father's plantation, on June 17, 1864. They were married in the evening, and as was the custom of the day, the marriage feast with dancing continued nearly all night at her parents' home, and the following day the bride and groom received all of the neighborhood friends, who came to call and congratulate the young couple, after which they went to their home in Martinsboro, North Carolina, which the groom had prepared to take his bride to. Her mother gave her several splendidly trained servants, both women and men, with which to begin life and make it easier for the young bride. Her cook lived with her for over thirty years. Amy was the grandmother of the colored family given her by her mother. Nine children were born to Petty and Fretche: 1st, Elizabeth Virginia, born October 30, 1872, died in infancy; 2nd, Margaret Ann, born February 8, 1878, lived to the age of four years; 3rd, Anastasia Lafayette, born December 1880; 4th, Erasmus, born October 21, 1881, died in childhood; 5th, Agnes, born October 12, 1882; 6th, Joseph Elizabeth, born February 6, 1886; 7th, Ellen Victoria, born June 10, 1888; 8th, Mary Fretche, born May 14, 1893, and Martha Petty, born May 17, 1895.

Petty Carter was a man of fine proportions; tall, erect, broad shouldered, of noble look and aristocratic bearing. He was a man of large and varied interests and of good estate. He was a progressive citizen and stood at the forefront for the benefit of his community, ready with purse or personal influence to do as bade. He was of indomitable courage and feared nothing in the path of duty. His hand was ever open to the needy, he was ever ready to heed the cry of struggling worth by a gift or loan of money, and that without interest. He was a man of unbounded hospitality; he kept open house all the year, and in the busy days of the old South there was much of mirth, music, song and

good cheer in the old home. He always entered into the pleasures of the young people. He gave liberally to the church, to the cause of education, and to all suffering humanity. No sacrifice was too great for him to make for any of his children. For them he was ready to brave any danger, or die if need be.

Perry Carter, of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, married in the year 1824 Miss Priscilla Warren, of Southampton County, Virginia. Her father, Etheldred Warren, served in the Continental Army of 1776 for American freedom, and was an officer of high rank, being a colonel. His old sword, gun and two pistols, epaulettes, used in the War of 1776, were in the possession of his descendants as late as 1871, when it is probable they were destroyed in a fire that consumed an old house in the corner of the yard in which many of the old family relics were stored. He was in the battle at Yorktown when General Cornwallis surrendered his arms.

Etheldred Warren, Jr., the brother of Priscilla Warren, served in the War of 1812 in Captain Sebrell's Company, of Southampton County, Virginia. He was a gallant and brave soldier, and a patriotic and devoted Virginian. He was mustered out of the army, after the war, in the city of Norfolk, Virginia, and walked home in company with two army companions. Priscilla Warren Carter, at the age of twenty-three, when she was married to Perry Carter, was acknowledged to be a woman of great beauty, and she retained her good looks to the end. But her chief beauty was her spiritual beauty. She was a woman of many virtues, the chiefest of which was humility; deeply consecrated, a lover, and daily student of her Bible; a woman of great faith and much prayer; a great reader, but she was never happier than when reading her Bible or her denominational church paper. She was a Jeffersonian Democrat, and took great interest in reading the politics of the day, and she was well informed as to all political issues. It would be useless for me to say she was a friend to the poor, the suffering or sorrowing; this would be by inference. Her benefactions were abundant and daily if necessary. No one was ever turned from her door without the blessing in kind, or otherwise, whatever the need might be. Her

good cheer in the old home. He always entered into the pleasures of the young people. He gave liberally to the church, to the cause of education, and to all suffering humanity. No sacrifice was too great for him to make for any of his children. For them he was ready to brave any danger, or die if need be.

Terry Carter, of Northampton, North Carolina, married in the year 1824 Miss Priscilla Warren, of Southampton County, Virginia. Her father, Elizabeth Warren, served in the Continental Army of 1776 for American freedom, and was an officer of high rank, being a colonel. His old sword, gun and two pistols, antiquities, used in the War of 1776, were in the possession of his descendants as late as 1871, when it is probable they were destroyed in a fire that consumed the old house in the corner of the yard in which many of the old family relics were stored. He was in the battle at Yorktown when General Cornwallis surrendered his army.

Elizabeth Warren, Jr., the daughter of Priscilla Warren, served in the War of 1812 in Captain Schell's Company, of Southampton County, Virginia. He was a gallant and brave soldier and a patriotic and devoted Virginian. He was married out of the country, after the war, in the city of Norfolk, Virginia, and walked home in company with two army companions. Priscilla Warren Carter, at the age of twenty-three, when she was married to Terry Carter, was acknowledged to be a woman of great beauty, and she retained her good looks to the end. But her chief beauty was her spiritual beauty. She was a woman of many virtues, the chiefest of which was humility; deeply conscious of a lower, and daily student of her higher; a woman of great faith and much prayer; a great reader, but she was never happier than when reading her Bible or her denominational church paper. She was a Jeffersonian Democrat, and took great interest in reading the politics of the day, and she was well informed as to political matters. It would be useless for me to say she was a friend to the poor, the suffering or sorrowing; this would be by inference. Her benevolence was abundant and daily it occurred. No one was ever turned from her door without the blessing of food or otherwise, whenever the need might be. Her

chief desire was the salvation of her family and the redemption of the world to Christ. Priscilla Warren's grandfather was Samuel Warren, who purchased the Warren homestead, now in Southampton County, Virginia (and still in the Warren family), but then in Nansemond County, Virginia, from Governor William Gooch of Virginia, March 31, 1736. This deed is now in possession of a member of the family. The Warren homestead is still owned by a Warren.

Etheldred Warren, her father, was born January 16, 1749. Her mother was Margaret Riddick Darden, who was born February 25, 1760, and the wife of Etheldred Warren. They were married October 12, 1775. Etheldred died October 30, 1807, and Margaret, his wife, died May 12, 1834.

Perry Carter was a wealthy man, being a large land owner and of many houses. At the beginning of the Civil War he had many business interests, but at its close he found himself greatly discouraged at the ravages of that cruel war. Everything was so changed, and at the age of sixty-three he was attacked with acute pneumonia; broken in spirits and health, he succumbed within a few days to the disease, passing into his eternal rest on March 19, 1866. Great mourning was expressed, as his death was a public loss, aside from the inexpressable sorrow to his family, relatives and friends.

His wife, Priscilla, never ceased to grieve over the irreparable loss of her beloved companion. She survived him three years, departing this earthly life November, 1869.

This sketch of Perry and Priscilla Carter was written by their only surviving child, Miss Ellen Victoria Carter, of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, who still owns and keeps the hearth fires burning of her parents' lovely old home, where she has witnessed so much of joy and sorrow. Her great love for her parents, family traditions and personal responsibility of keeping the home her inheritance, has never allowed her to do other than cherish it and remain in it with a niece, who has devoted her life to her Aunt Ellen.

chief desire was the salvation of her family and the redemption of the world to Christ. Elizabeth Warren's grandfather was Samuel Warren, who purchased the Warren homestead, now in Southampton County, Virginia (and still in the Warren family), but then in Hanover County, Virginia, from Governor William Gooch of Virginia, March 21, 1796. This deed is now in possession of a member of the family. The Warren homestead is still owned by a Warren.

Elizabeth Warren, her father, was born January 16, 1790. Her mother was Margaret Bullock Gordon, who was born February 22, 1790, and the wife of Elizabeth Warren. They were married October 12, 1775. Elizabeth died October 20, 1807, and Margaret, his wife, died May 12, 1824.

Perry Carter was a wealthy man, being a large land owner and of many houses. At the beginning of the Civil War he had many business interests, but as his close he found himself greatly discouraged at the ravages of that cruel war. Everything was so changed, and at the age of sixty-three he was attacked with acute pneumonia; broken in spirit and health, he succumbed within a few days to the disease, passing into his eternal rest on March 19, 1866. Great mourning was expressed, as his death was a public loss, aside from the inexpressible sorrow to his family, relatives and friends.

His wife, Elizabeth, never ceased to grieve over the irreparable loss of her beloved companion. She survived him three years, departing this earthly life November, 1869.

This sketch of Perry and Elizabeth Carter was written by their only surviving child, Miss Ellen Victoria Carter, of Greensboro, North Carolina, who still owns and keeps the beautiful garden of her parents' lovely old home, where she has witnessed so much of joy and sorrow. Her great love for her parents, family traditions and personal responsibility of keeping the home her inheritance, has never allowed her to do other than cherish it and remain in it with a niece, who has devoted her life to her Aunt Ellen.

CHILDREN OF MR. AND MRS. PERRY CARTER

Annestasia Lafayette Carter, third child of Perry and Priscilla Carter, was born December 8, 1829; received her education at Miss Sketchly's school in Murfreesboro, finishing at St. Mary's Hall, Burlington, New Jersey. She was a very superior Christian character, a great beauty and belle, a fine musician, being a woman of much culture both in music and art, a devoted and dutiful daughter, very popular with all who knew her. A portrait of her painted by an English artist was bequeathed on her deathbed to her niece, Carolyn Foster, the author of this history, to whom she was greatly devoted, being the first grandchild of her parents. This portrait is one of her niece's most treasured heirlooms, and will be handed down to the owner's descendants as a sacred legacy. Anestasia died August 7, 1864, unmarried, after a happy life, and left her parents heartbroken as well as her sisters, brother and the family servants, for she was loved by all whose privilege it was to know her.

CHILDREN OF MR. AND MRS. PERRY CARTER

Annetta Isabelle Carter, third child of Perry and Fidelity Carter, was born December 8, 1855; received her education at Miss Shetley's school in Bluffton, South Carolina, and at St. Mary's Hall, Baltimore, New Jersey. She was a very superior Christian character, a great beauty and held a fine position, being a woman of much culture both in music and art, a devoted and dutiful daughter, very popular with all who knew her. A portrait of her painted by an English artist was presented on her deathbed to her niece, Carolyn Foster, the author of this history, to whom she was greatly devoted, being the first grandchild of her parents. This portrait is one of her niece's most treasured belongings and will be handed down to her niece's descendants as a sacred legacy. Annetta died August 7, 1924, unmarried, after a happy life, and left her parents heartbroken as well as her sisters, brother and the family network, for she was loved by all whose privilege it was to know her.

Susan Agnes Carter

Susan Agnes Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Perry Carter, was born October 12, 1834, in Murfreesboro, North Carolina. Married, May 1, 1860, to Charles H. Foster. She received her education at Miss Sketchly's private school and at the Chowan Baptist Female Institute in Murfreesboro, where her younger sisters Ellen, Mary, and Martha were also educated. She was very musical, and her father's home was a musical centre, many foreigners of note being entertained there as well as visitors not only from her own State, but many others. "Rose Bower," the name of Mr. Carter's home, was noted for its hospitality, culture, and merriment. Scarcely ever was this house without guests, as was the custom of the country, before the Civil War. Carriages of guests, bringing at least two servants, a maid and carriage driver, were constantly arriving, and large dinner parties and "tea drinkings," as they were called in that day, seemed never to be any trouble, due to the heavily filled larders, the good housekeeper and splendidly trained servants. Mr. Charles Henry Foster, of Orono, Maine, after graduating at Bowdoin College, Maine, in 1755, went South to see the paradise of which he heard so much, taking with him letters of introduction from the Governor of his State, a friend of his, and other letters from prominent people. Upon reaching Norfolk, Virginia, and making friends there, he was given a letter to Mr. Perry Carter, which he presented upon reaching Murfreesboro, and after being entertained by Mr. Carter, fell in love with his daughter, Sue Agnes. Their marriage took place at Mr. Carter's home in the drawing-room, on May 1, 1860. Rev. W. H. Hooper performed the marriage ceremony. Afterwards Mr. Foster located there as a lawyer and proprietor of the Murfreesboro newspaper, *The Citizen*. Mr. Foster was the son of Cony Foster and his wife, Caroline Brown Foster, who was the daughter of B. B. Brown, of Vassalboro, Maine. The Foster family is one of ancient and honorable lineage in England and America, and in "The Foster Genealogy" by Pierce, appears a biography of Charles H. Foster,

Susan Agnes Carter

Susan Agnes Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Perry Carter, was born October 12, 1834, in Marlborough, North Carolina. Married May 1, 1856, to Charles H. Foster. She received her education at Miss Skelley's private school and at the Common Baptist Female Institute in Marlborough, where her younger sisters Ellen, Mary, and Martha were also educated. She was very musical and her father's house was a musical center, many foreigners of note being entertained there as well as visitors not only from her own State, but many others. "Rock House," the name of Mr. Carter's home, was noted for its hospitality, culture and refinement. Scarcely ever was this house without guests as was the custom of the country before the Civil War. Carriages of guests, driving at least two servants, a maid and carriage driver, were constantly arriving, and large dinner parties and "tea drinkings," as they were called in that day, seemed never to be any trouble due to the heavily filled parlors. The good housekeeper and splendidly trained servants, Mr. Charles Henry Foster, of Orono, Maine, after graduating at Bowdoin College, Maine, in 1852, went South to see the parishes of which he heard so much, taking with him letters of introduction from the Governor of his State, a friend of his, and other letters from prominent people. Upon reaching Norfolk, Virginia, and meeting friends there, he was given a letter to Mr. Perry Carter, which he presented upon reaching Marlborough, and after being entertained by Mr. Carter, fell in love with his daughter, Susan Agnes. Their marriage took place at Mr. Carter's home in the drawing-room on May 1, 1856. Rev. W. H. Hooper performed the marriage ceremony. Afterwards Mr. Foster located there as a lawyer and proprietor of the Marlborough newspaper, *The Clinch*. Mr. Foster was the son of Cony Foster and his wife Caroline Brown Foster, who was the daughter of W. H. Brown of Yarmouth, Maine. The Foster family is one of ancient and honorable lineage in England and America, and in "The Foster Genealogy," by Foster, appears a biography of Charles H. Foster.

with the coat of arms and ancestry of his family reaching back through William the Conqueror and Alfred the Great. The Fosters have served in all the wars in America from Colonial days, as well as England's wars, and have always stood for God and what they thought was right. Charles Henry Foster was a ripe scholar, a devout member of the Episcopal Church, a devoted and loving father and husband, and a loyal friend.

To this marriage of Sue Agnes Carter and Charles Henry Foster were born six children:

1. Carolyn Agnes.
2. Ellen Carter.
3. Cony.
4. Charles Joseph and twin sister.
5. Sue Brown.
6. Benjamin Brown.

In 1878 Charles H. Foster removed his family to Philadelphia to live, as he accepted the offer to become chief editor of the *Philadelphia Record*. He had gained a reputation as a great journalist when special correspondent of the *New York Herald* at the close of the Civil War. Three years after going to Philadelphia, where he had also taken great interest in church matters, being a lay reader in his beloved church (the Episcopal), also superintendent of the Sunday-school, he was called to his eternal rest on March 14, 1882.

He was survived by his beloved wife, Sue Agnes Carter Foster, and four children (two of them dying in infancy—Cony and Charles Joseph). His wife, Sue Agnes Carter Foster, fell asleep in Jesus, whom she trusted and loved so well, on June 30, 1902. She and her husband are buried in South Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia.

Carolyn Agnes Foster, the first child of Charles H. Foster and his wife, Sue Carter Foster, was born February 15, 1861, at the home of her grandfather, Mr. Perry Carter, in Murfreesboro, North Carolina. She received part of her education at the Chowan Baptist Institute for young ladies, and attended the Methodist College in Murfreesboro two years, having finished there. After removing with her parents to Philadelphia to live,

with the cost of arms and ammunition of his family teaching back through William the Conqueror and Alfred the Great. The Posters have served in all the wars in America from Colonial days as well as England's wars, and have always stood for God and what they thought was right. Charles Henry Poster was a ripe scholar, a devoted member of the Episcopal Church, a devoted and loving father and husband, and a loyal friend.

To this marriage of Sue Agnes Carter and Charles Henry Poster were born six children:

1. Carolyn Agnes
2. Ellen Carter
3. Cony
4. Charles Joseph and twin sister
5. Sue Brown
6. Benjamin Brown

In 1878 Charles H. Poster removed his family to Philadelphia to live, as he accepted the offer to become chief editor of the Philadelphia Record. He had gained a reputation as a great journalist when special correspondent of the New York Herald at the time of the Civil War. Three years after going to Philadelphia, where he had also taken great interest in church matters, being a lay reader in his beloved church (the Episcopal), who superintendent of the Sunday-school, he was called to his eternal rest on March 14, 1882.

He was survived by his beloved wife, Sue Agnes Carter, and four children (two of them dying in infancy—Cony and Charles Joseph). His wife, Sue Agnes Carter, died in 1902, when she trusted and loved so well, on June 30, 1902. She and her husband are buried in South Laurel Hill Cemetery, Philadelphia.

Carolyn Agnes Poster, the first child of Charles H. Poster and his wife, Sue Agnes Carter, was born February 12, 1880, at the home of her great-uncle, Mr. Perry Carter, in Mount Vernon, North Carolina. She received part of her education at the Chatham Baptist Institute for young ladies, and attended the Methodist College in Mount Vernon two years, having finished there. After removing with her parents to Philadelphia to live,

she met Dr. Edgar M. Marbourg while he was a medical student, and they were married June 2, 1900. Dr. E. M. Marbourg was the son of Dr. Hezekiah W. Marbourg, of Johnstown, Pennsylvania, and his wife, Wilhelmina Rachel Wright, daughter of Mr. William Wright, of Philadelphia. Dr. Marbourg's great-grandfather, Dr. Maximillian Marbourg, of France, was a surgeon in the French Revolution on the staff of Marshall Ney, with whom he came to America when Napoleon was defeated. Dr. Maximillian Marbourg landed in Baltimore after leaving France with Marshall Ney and other French officers who escaped after the downfall of Napoleon. Dr. Max Marbourg located in York, Pennsylvania, where he married. Afterwards he removed with his family of three sons to Johnstown, Pennsylvania, where he resided the remainder of his life.

Dr. Edgar M. Marbourg graduated at the Pennsylvania Military College at Chester, Pennsylvania, as civil engineer in 1885, after which he, like his forbears for generations, decided to become a physician. Entered and graduated from the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, in 1888. He was assistant to Dr. L. Webster Fox, the eminent oculist of Philadelphia, two years previous to locating in Pueblo, Colorado, where he practiced his specialty—the eye and ear—until 1905 when he removed to Colorado Springs to continue his chosen specialty.

On April 22, 1897, a son was born to Edgar M. Marbourg and his wife, Carolyn Foster Marbourg, who was christened Edgar Foster Marbourg. He attended the public schools of Colorado Springs, having two years at the High School previously to attending the Columbian Preparatory School in Washington, D. C., to fit himself to take the entrance examination for the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis, Maryland which he entered May 26, 1913, and at which he is still pursuing his studies, having passed his first year most creditably, is now in Europe on his Summer Practice Cruise.

Ellen Carter Foster, second child of Charles H. Foster and wife, Sue Carter Foster, was born August 3, 1864, at the home of her grandfather Cony Foster, in Orono, Maine. She was married December 23, 1887, to Charles Morton Stone, of Phila-

and they were married June 2, 1802. Dr. E. M. Marbourn was the son of Dr. Heston W. Marbourn, of Johnson, Pennsylvania, and his wife, Wilhelmina Rachel Wright, daughter of Mr. William Wright of Philadelphia. Dr. Marbourn's great-grandfather, Dr. Maximilian Marbourn, of France, was a surgeon in the French Revolution on the staff of Marshall Ney, with whom he came to America when Napoleon was defeated. Dr. Maximilian Marbourn landed in Baltimore after leaving France with Marshall Ney and other French officers who escaped after the downfall of Napoleon. Dr. Max Marbourn lived in York, Pennsylvania, where he married. Afterwards he removed with his family of three sons to Johnson, Pennsylvania, where he finished the remainder of his life.

Dr. Edgar M. Marbourn graduated at the Pennsylvania Military College at Chester, Pennsylvania, as civil engineer in 1885, after which he, like his father for generations, decided to become a physician. Entered and graduated from the Jefferson Medical College Philadelphia, in 1888. He was assistant to Dr. I. Webster Fox, the eminent oculist of Philadelphia, two years previous to locating in Pueblo, Colorado, where he practiced his specialty—the eye and ear—until 1907, when he removed to Colorado Springs to continue his chosen specialty.

On April 22, 1892, a son was born to Edgar M. Marbourn and his wife, Carolyn Foster Marbourn, who was educated at the Colorado Springs, having two years at the High School previously attending the Columbian Preparatory School in Washington, D. C., to fit himself to take the entrance examination for the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis, Maryland, which he entered May 28, 1897, and at which he is still pursuing his studies, having passed his first year most creditably. is now in Europe on his Summer Practice Cruise.

Edgar Carter Foster, second child of Charles H. Foster and wife, Sue Carter Foster, was born August 3, 1894, at the home of her grandfather, Cory Foster, in Orem, Maine. She was married December 27, 1897, to Charles Morton Stone, of Fall-

delphia, Pennsylvania, at the residence of her mother, the widow of Charles Henry Foster. To this marriage was born one son, Charles Alson Stone, born August 12, 1889, at the residence of his parents. Mr. and Mrs. Stone and their son are residents of Philadelphia.

Ellen Foster Stone (Mrs. Charles M. Stone) was a member of the Executive Board of the Pennsylvania Congress of Mothers, serving as chairman of Publicity for both State and National boards a number of years, both as a distributor of news of the deliberations of the bodies, and in a number of special articles which familiarized the reading public with the work of the organizations, while occasionally, on invitation, addressing mothers' meetings and clubs relative to the work of child welfare. Early she began writing for publication, the initial article appearing in 1894 in *Womankind*. "A Mother's Letters to Her Son" received wide recognition and requests for reprint in book form. "Letters from Her Daughter" were syndicated and read throughout the country. Love for nature kept her a suburban dweller and love for domesticity kept her a housekeeper in connection with her literary work, which was secondary until her son became a man, then the call coming for continuous activity, chiefly in portraying activities of women in clubs, Mrs. Stone assumed charge of a regular department in the well-known *Public Ledger* of Philadelphia, to which she is a weekly contributor. Here her work has attracted attention from many States, and the department has become one of helpful inspiration and distribution of suggestion for fuller work. *The Ladies' Home Journal*, *Woman's World*, the greater dailies of Philadelphia, Chicago, and many western cities have published special feature articles from her pen.

Charles Alson Stone, son of Ellen Foster and Charles Morton Stone, born in Philadelphia, was raised and received his education chiefly in Swarthmore; entered business at the age of seventeen in the employ of department of publicity of the Shredded Wheat Company. After a three year connection, and a few minor engagements, he became connected with the Bell Telephone Company in their department of equipment.

delphia, Pennsylvania, at the residence of her mother, the widow of Charles Henry Foster. To this marriage was born one son, Charles Alton Stone, born August 12, 1885, at the residence of his parents. Mr. and Mrs. Stone and their son are residents of Philadelphia.

Ellen Foster Stone (Mrs. Charles M. Stone) was a member of the Executive Board of the Pennsylvania Congress of Mothers, serving as chairman of Philadelphia for both State and National boards a number of years, both as a distributor of news of the deliberations of the bodies, and in a number of special articles which lionized the foreign public with the work of the organizations, while occasionally on invitation, addressing mothers' meetings and clubs relative to the work of child welfare. Early in the career of the Philadelphia branch, the initial article appearing in the pages of the "A Mother's Letter to Her Son" received wide recognition and requests for reprint in book form. "Letters from Her Daughter," were syndicated and read throughout the country. Love for nature kept her a suburban dweller and love for domesticity kept her a housekeeper in connection with her literary work, which was secondary until her son became a man. Then the call coming for continuous activity, chiefly in portraying activities of women in child care, Mrs. Stone assumed charge of a regular department in the well-known Public Ledger of Philadelphia, to which she is a weekly contributor. Here her work has attracted attention from many States, and the department has become one of helpful inspiration and distribution of suggestions for better work. The Ladies Home Journal, Woman's World, the greater dailies of Philadelphia, Chicago, and many western cities have published special feature articles from her pen.

Charles Alton Stone, son of Ellen Foster and Charles Motion Stone, born in Philadelphia, was raised and received his education chiefly in Switzerland; entered business at the age of seventeen in the employ of department of publicity of the Shredded Wheat Company. After a three year connection and a few minor engagements, he became connected with the Bell Telephone Company in their department of equipment.

Cony Foster, third child of Mr. and Mrs. Charles H. Foster, was born July 29, 1866, in Murfreesboro, North Carolina. Died at the age of one year.

Sue Brown Foster, fourth child, and her twin brother Charles Joseph, were born in Murfreesboro at the home of their parents, on September 18, 1868. Charles Joseph died in infancy. Sue Brown married Mr. Thomas M. Browning, of Philadelphia, on October 30, 1889. Mr. Browning is a successful business man in Philadelphia, in which he lives with his family. To this marriage was born one son, Carol Foster Hallman Browning, who was born March 25, 1894.

Benjamin Brown Foster, youngest child of Charles H. and Sue Carter Foster, was born in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, at the home of his parents, on August 11, 1870. He received his education in Philadelphia and is a very successful business man. After several years of a business career in America, he removed to London, England, where he has lived for four years, continuing to be director and manager of all of the European business of the Shredded Wheat Company.

2013299

DATA FROM MRS. JOHN E. RAY, RALEIGH, N. C.

Rev. Joseph Etheldred Carter, born at Murfreesboro, North Carolina, February 6, 1836. Educated in the town school at Murfreesboro. Read law under Chief Justice W. N. H. Smith, and gave promise of a brilliant career in his chosen profession. After practicing law two years he was converted, and decided to enter the ministry; went to the University of Tennessee, at Murfreesboro, Tenn., where he completed his education, taking a course in theology.

On May 14, 1860, he married Miss Priscilla Dickinson Burton, daughter of Francis Nash Williams Burton and wife, Lavinia Bembury Murfree. She was the granddaughter of Col. Hardy Murfree, of Hertford County, North Carolina, on her mother's side (Colonel Murfree was the founder of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, having given the land upon which the town was built.

Cony Foster, third child of Mr. and Mrs. Charles H. Foster, was born July 27, 1866, in Murfreesboro, North Carolina. Died at the age of one year.

Sam Brown Foster, fourth child, and her twin brother Charles Joseph, were born in Murfreesboro at the home of their parents, on September 18, 1868. Charles Joseph died in infancy. Sam Brown married Mrs. Thomas M. Browning, of Philadelphia, on October 22, 1889. Mr. Browning is a successful business man in Philadelphia, in which he lives with his family. To this marriage was born one son, Carl Foster William Browning, who was born March 25, 1891.

Benjamin Brown Foster, youngest child of Charles H. and Sue Foster, was born in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, at the home of his parents, on August 17, 1872. He received his education in Philadelphia and is a very successful business man. After several years of a business career in America, he removed to London, England, where he has lived for four years, continuing to be director and manager of all of the European business of the Shedd-Wheat Company.

2013222

DATA FROM MRS. JOHN E. RAY, RAINIER, N. C.

Rev. Joseph Etchell Carter, born at Murfreesboro, North Carolina, February 6, 1836. Educated in the town school at Murfreesboro. Read law under Chief Justice W. H. Smith, and gave promise of a brilliant career in his chosen profession. After practicing law two years he was converted, and decided to enter the ministry; went to the University of Tennessee, at Murfreesboro, Tenn., where he completed his education, taking a course in theology.

On May 22, 1860, he married Miss Fannie Dickinson Burton, daughter of Francis Nash Williams Burton and wife, Lavinia Bentley-Merritt. She was the granddaughter of Col. Harry Merritt of Hatteras County, North Carolina, on her mother's side. Colonel Merritt was the founder of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, having given the land upon which the town was built.

After the Revolutionary War he was given a large land grant in Tennessee and located there founding the city of Murfreesboro, Tennessee), and of Col. Robert Burton, on her father's side. He resided in Granville County, North Carolina.

Having entered the Baptist ministry, he served churches in Georgia and Tennessee during the War between the States, after whose close he removed with his family to Kentucky, where he served churches near Lexington, Georgetown, and Lebanon, Kentucky. In 1881 he returned with his family to his native State and served churches at Wilson, Tarboro, Rocky Mount, and Hendersonville, North Carolina, also editing for a number of years *The Blue Ridge Baptist*, the organ of his denomination in western North Carolina.

As a writer, as a speaker, and as a minister he manifested unusual gifts and a wonderfully effective oratory. He died at Hendersonville, North Carolina, February 24, 1889, from the effects of a severe attack of pneumonia.

Mrs. Carter died at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, her birthplace, while on a visit to relatives and friends August 6, 1900. ,

Their children were Lavinia, Joseph, Frank and Naomi, all of whom died in infancy; and Finie Annis, born at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, November 7, 1862, married to John E. Ray, at Wilson, North Carolina, November 2, 1881. From this union there are seven children: Burton Justice, born January 12, 1883; Florence Warren (who died in infancy), November 17, 1884; Mary Carter, born April 21, 1887, married August 2 1911, Dr. Claude Oliver Abernethy, Raleigh, North Carolina. Their child, Martha Annis, was born June 7, 1912; John Edwin Ray, Jr., born November 29, 1888; Ruth Brickell Ray, born October 2, 1892; Jane Noaille Ray, born ———, 28, 1893, and Hardy Murfree Ray, born July 22, 1900.

GEORGE BURTON CARTER, son of Rev. and Mrs. J. E. Carter, was born December 19, 1866, at Danville, Kentucky. Married Miss Susan Funk, at Hagerstown, Maryland, January 12, 1891. One son born to them, Richard Burton Carter, April 20, 1893.

After the Revolutionary War he was given a large land grant in Tennessee and located there founding the city of Murfreesboro, Tennessee, and of Ed. Robert Burton on her father's side. He resided in Granville County, North Carolina.

Having entered the Baptist ministry, he served churches in Georgia and Tennessee during the War between the States, after which time he removed with his family to Kentucky, where he served churches near Lexington, Georgetown, and Lebanon, Kentucky. In 1861 he returned with his family to his native State and served churches at Wilson, Tarboro, Rocky Mount, and Lenoir, North Carolina, also editing for a number of years the New Ridge Baptist, the organ of his denomination in western North Carolina.

As a writer, as a speaker, and as a minister he manifested unusual gifts and a wonderfully effective oratory. He died at Hendersonville, North Carolina, February 24, 1880, from the effects of a severe attack of pneumonia.

Mrs. Carter died at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, her birthplace, while on a visit to relatives and friends, August 6, 1860.

Their children were Lavina, Joseph, Frank and Naomi, all of whom died in infancy; and White Annie, born at Murfreesboro, Tennessee, November 7, 1805, married to John E. Ray, at Wilson, North Carolina, November 2, 1831. From this union there are seven children: Burton Joseph, born January 12, 1832; Florence Warren (who died in infancy), November 12, 1834; Mary Carter, born April 21, 1837, married August 2, 1861, Dr. Claude Oliver Abernethy, Raleigh, North Carolina. Their child Martha Ann was born June 7, 1861; John Edwin Ray, Jr., born November 22, 1862; Ruth Elizabeth Ray, born October 2, 1864; Jane Noelle Ray, born ———, 1867, and Hardy Mather Ray, born July 22, 1868.

George Burton Carter, son of Rev. and Mrs. J. E. Carter, was born December 15, 1860, at Louisville, Kentucky. Married Miss Susan Fink, at Elizabethtown, Maryland, January 12, 1891. One son born to them, Richard Burton Carter, April 20, 1893.

Mary Hardiman Carter, born Lebanon, Kentucky, October 28, 1872; married James M. Brinson, 1893. One son, George William, born April 18, 1894.

William Hickman Carter, born at Lebanon, Kentucky, September 13, 1875; married Miss Nellie Ware McGoodwin, at Danville, Kentucky, June —, 1901. One son born to them, Rufus Preston, April 8, 1902.

John Edwin Ray married Finis Carter, daughter of Rev. J. E. Carter, November 22, 1831, was the son of James Samuel Ray and Delitha Jane Justice, born in Wake County, North Carolina, January 22, 1852; graduated at Wake Forest, College, N. C., June 10, 1885; elected teacher in State School for the Deaf, at Raleigh, where he taught until 1885. Also Corresponding Secretary of Baptist State Convention, 1877-1887; Superintendent Colorado School for the Deaf and Blind, 1887-1894; Superintendent Kentucky School for the Deaf, 1894-1896; Superintendent North Carolina School for the Blind and Deaf, 1896, where he still resides with his family.

Burton Justice Ray and John Edwin Ray, Jr., sons of Mr. and Mrs. John E. Ray, are both graduates of Wake Forest College, North Carolina, also graduates of Cornell University, Ithica, New York. Burton holds the chair of Chemistry in the University of Porto Rico, and John Ray, Jr., is a physician, having been interne in the Bellevue Hospital, New York, for two years.

Mary Hardiman Carter, born Lebanon, Kentucky, October 26, 1872; married James M. Guinness, 1893. One son, George William, born April 18, 1894.

William Hickman Carter, born at Lebanon, Kentucky, September 12, 1875; married Miss Nellie White McGowan, at Danville, Kentucky, June 1, 1901. One son born to them, Hubert Preston, April 8, 1902.

John Edwin Ray married Fina Carter, daughter of Rev. J. E. Carter, November 22, 1871, was the son of James Samuel Ray and Delia Jane Justice, born in Wake County, North Carolina, January 22, 1852; graduated at Wake Forest College, N. C., June 10, 1885; elected teacher in State School for the Deaf, at Raleigh, where he taught until 1887. Also Corresponding Secretary of English State Convention, 1875-1887; Superintendent Colorado School for the Deaf and Blind, 1887-1894; Superintendent Kentucky School for the Deaf, 1891-1896; Superintendent North Carolina School for the Blind and Deaf, 1894, where he still resides with his family.

Horton Justice Ray and John Edwin Ray, Jr., sons of Mr. and Mrs. John E. Ray, are both graduates of Wake Forest College, North Carolina, also graduates of Cornell University, Ithaca, New York. Horton holds the chair of Chemistry in the University of Porto Rico, and John Ray, Jr., is a physician, having been internist in the Bellevue Hospital, New York, for two years.

George Burton Carter

GEORGE BURTON CARTER, son of the Rev. Joseph E. and Priscilla (Burton) Carter, was born in Danville, Kentucky, December 19, 1866. He was educated in the public and private schools and at Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, North Carolina. Shortly after leaving college he engaged in the book and stationery business, and assisted his father in the publication of *The Western North Carolina Baptist*, at Asheville, North Carolina. In 1888 he went to Louisville, Kentucky, engaging in the printing and lithographing business, and, for many years, was connected with the *Courier Journal* Job Printing Company of that city. In 1897 the firm transferred him to New York City as manager of its Eastern Office, and also of *The Insurance Field*, one of its publications. He continued in this position until March, 1903, when he was elected secretary and director of the corporation of Styles & Cash, one of the oldest and best known printing houses in New York City. Later he was made vice-president of the company, which position he now occupies. He is also president of The Photographic Times Publishing Association, The Hatch Publishing Company, and The Deutz Lithographing and Engraving Company, all New York corporations.

Mr. Carter is a member of the Lawyers' Club, New York; the New York Kentucky Society, and of the Richmond Hill Club. January 12, 1892, he married Miss Sue Funk, of Hagerstown, Maryland, daughter of Jeremiah and Henrietta (Moong) Funk. They have one son, Richard Burton Carter. Mr. Carter resides at Richmond Hill, Long Island, New York.

RICHARD BURTON CARTER, son of George B. and Sue (Funk) Carter, was born in Hagerstown, Maryland, April 20, 1893. Prepared for college at Richmond Hill High School and Worcester Academy, Worcester, Massachusetts. He is now a student at Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island. He is a member of the Beta Theta Pi Fraternity.

George Burton Carter

George Burton Carter, son of the Rev. Joseph B. and Phyllis (Burton) Carter, was born in Danville, Kentucky, December 10, 1886. He was educated in the public and private schools and at Wake Forest College, Wake Forest, North Carolina. Shortly after leaving college he engaged in the book and stationery business, and assisted his father in the publication of The Western North Carolina Review, at Asheville, North Carolina. In 1908 he went to Louisville, Kentucky, engaging in the printing and lithographing business, and, for many years, was connected with the Carter-Ashland Job Printing Company of that city. In 1915 the firm transferred him to New York City as manager of its Eastern Office, and since the firm's removal to one of its publications. He continued in this position until March, 1927, when he was elected secretary and director of the corporation of Styles & Cash, one of the oldest and best known printing houses in New York City. Later he was made vice-president of the company, which position he now occupies. He is also president of The Photographic Trade Publishing Association, The Hatch Publishing Company, and The Dante Lithographing and Engraving Company, all New York corporations.

Mr. Carter is a member of the Lawyers' Club, New York; the New York Kentucky Society, and of the Richmond Hill Club. January 14, 1910, he married Miss Sue Park of Hagerstown, Maryland, daughter of Jeremiah and Henrietta (McGee) Park. They have one son, Richard Burton Carter. Mr. Carter resides at Richmond Hill, Long Island, New York.

Richard Burton Carter, son of George B. and Sue (Park) Carter, was born in Hagerstown, Maryland, April 20, 1917. He attended college at Richmond Hill High School and Worcester Academy, Worcester, Massachusetts. He is now a student at Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island. He is a member of the Beta Theta Pi Fraternity.

Miss Ellen Victoria Carter

MISS ELLEN VICTORIA CARTER, born June 19, 1838, at the home of her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Perry Carter, never married. She always lived at the home of her parents in Murfreesboro, North Carolina, and kept burning the hearth fires, where she still resides with her niece, Sylla Williamson. Her nieces and nephews are greatly indebted to her for the loyal devotion and family pride she has always manifested to keep the dear old home, with its family treasures, old portraits, furniture, etc., which has been too sacred to part with. To her I am indebted for family records and much information still bright in her memory of by-gone days, and also the sketch of the lives of her parents, the names of her father's and mother's parents and grandparents. Without her assistance it would have been impossible for me to procure an unbroken line of our ancestry. So to this dear aunt I feel a deep and lasting debt of gratitude.

MARY PRISCILLA CARTER, born May 14, 1843, was married to Mr. Thomas J. Williamson, of Norfolk, Virginia, at the home of her sister and brother-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Charles Henry Foster, of Murfreesboro, North Carolina, on December 20, 1870, after which she lived at her father's home in Murfreesboro. Three children were born to this union: Joseph Carter Williamson, Frank Perry Williamson and Priscilla Warren Williamson, twin children. Mary Carter Williamson, their mother, died November 4, 1892.

Joseph Carter Williamson is a resident of Tallahassee, Florida. He married in Virginia several years ago and has several children, the eldest a son, Joseph Williamson.

Priscilla Warren Williamson has not married, and lives at her grandfather's home in Murfreesboro with her aunt, Miss Ellen Victoria Carter.

MARTHA PERRY CARTER, born May 15, 1847, married John Morgan, of North Carolina, in 1866, and died April 26, 1867, one year after her marriage. She became the mother of a beautiful little daughter, at which time she gave up her life. Her baby was named for her, and survived her only six months.

CARTER FAMILY OF NORTH CAROLINA

SOME ADDITIONAL NORTH CAROLINA CARTERS

In addition to our line of North Carolina Carters, descendants of Captain Thomas Carter Sr., and Captain Thomas Carter, Jr., of Lancaster County, Virginia, there are many other North Carolina Carters.

The Caswell County family of Carters, of which John Payne Carter, lawyer, was a member, were descendants of Captain Thomas Carter, Jr., our ancestor. They intermarried with the Worth, Brown, and Hawley families of North Carolina.

Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., was also the ancestor of the Carters of Rochingham County, North Carolina, and of Randolph County, North Carolina.

Mary Elizabeth Jessie Carter, daughter of John Payne Carter, married Baizillia Worth, who was the youngest brother of Governor Jonathan Worth, of North Carolina, governor of North Carolina at the beginning of the Civil War, and whose granddaughter is Mrs. Josephus Daniels, wife of the present Secretary of the Navy.

Ensign Worth Bagley, U. S. N., who lost his life in the War with Spain, was the grandson of Governor Jonathan Worth.

Mrs. George R. French, of Wilmington, North Carolina, is a granddaughter of Baizillia Worth and his wife, Mary Elizabeth Jessie Carter, and a descendant of Captain Thomas Carter, Jr.

CARPENTER, Thomas, of Richmond county. Will. 19 Feby. 1718.
Rec. 10 July 1728.

Wife Mary; Daniel Scurlock, 100 acres in Stafford County; Jno. Tarpley, the younger, Gr. son to Jno. Tarpley, Sr. Extrx. Wife. Wits. Jno. Tarpley, Susan Bryan, Hannah Kelley, Danl. Scurlock. W.B. 12, p. 60.

CARPENTER, Nathaniel. Will. Recorded 16 Dec. 1757.

Son, John Carpenter at death of his mother in law; my dear and loving wife Frances Carpenter. Youngest daughter Rachel Carpenter. Daughter Ann Stott. W.B. 15, p. 312.

CARPENTER, John. Of Christ Church Parish. Will. 13 Jany. 1767.
Rec. 20 Aug. 1767.

Wife, Ellen; sons: William and John; daughter Ann. Extrs. Wife and friends, Richard Miller, Thad. McCarty and Thos. Stott. Wits. Stephen Stott, Thos. George, Sarah Stoneham. W.B. 18, p. 84.

CARPENTER, Frances. Appraisement. 19 Jany. 1789. Rec. 18 March 1789. By Richard Goodridge, Jesse Robinson and James Norris. W.B. 18, p. 138.

CARROLL, William M. Inventory and Appraisal. Returned by Robt. Mitchell, gent. Admr. on 13 April 1744. W.B. 14, p. 22.

CARTER, John. Will. 10 Aug. 1689. Rec. 9 Nov. 1689.

God-daughter Frances Nash at age of 16; John Nash at age of 14; Thomas Nash at age of 14; Godson Elias Edmonds; Godson Damerson Parke; friend Wm. Nash, to be executor. Wits. Jno. Walker, Jno. Lomerford, Edw. Littlefield. W.B. 5, p. 133.

CARTER, John. Will. 15 September 1669. 6 January 1669.

Son, John Carter; son, Robert 1000 acres of land that was deserted by Col. Mathews and taken up by me, (vizt.) the neck of land that Wm. Thatcher and Wm. Hutchings has taken. Daughter, Elizabeth Utie. Wife, Elizabeth and her young son (whose name is intended to be Charles). Before marriage to present wife had made deed of gift to son John. Mr. Thomas Haynes, Mr. Thomas Maistard and Mr. David Miller to be appraisors of estate. Extr., son John. Codicil, 16 Sept. 1669. To cozen John Carter one hogshead of tobacco. Wits. David Mils, Edward Carter, Thos. Edmonds, Jos. Willis.

Bones of deceased wife and son George to be dug up and laid by

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

me in the chancel of Christ Church Parish in Lancaster County, in a coffin. Loose wills.

CARTER, John. Will. 10 August 1687. Rec. 19 Nov. 1689.

Godson Elias Edmonds, god-daughter Frances Nash. Other devisees Thomas and John Nash. Wife, name not given. Extr. friend Wm. Nash. Wits. Jno. Walker, Jno. Lunsford, Edw. Litchfield. W.B. 5, p. 133.

CARTER, Col. John. Inventory. Jany. 27 1690/91. Rec. 10 July 1691.

Presented by Robert Carter, one of the overseers in the presence of Mr. Hancock Lee, Mr. Rowland Lawson, Dr. James Junio, Edward Herbert. Mentions things delivered to Madame Eliz. Wormley as part of legacy given her by will. W.B. 8, p. 20. Note: On page 8, W.B. 8, is recorded that Col. John Carter, decd. did by his last will appoint Mrs. Elizabeth Carter, his daughter, Extrx., and her grandmother, his mother-in-law, his brother Robert and Mr. Morris, overseers.

* * * * *

CARTER, John. Will. 4 June 1690. Rec. 13 June 1690.

Wife, not named. Daughter, Elizabeth. Brothers, Robert and Charles Carter. Other devisees Mr. Jackson, Mr. Morris, Dr. Innis. Extrx. Dau. Elizabeth. Overseers daughter's grandmother, brother Robert and Mr. Morris. Wits. Jno. Morris, Jas. Innis. W.B. 8, p. 3.

CARTER, Col. Robert. Inventory. 13 March 1690/1. Rec. 15 March 1691.

Presented by Edwin Conway. W.B. 8, p. 31.

CARTER, Aaron. Inventory & Appraisal. 16 Apl. 1756. Rec. 21 May 1756. Returned by Martha Carter. W.B. 15, p. 249.

Division Aaron Carter's Estate. 19 Nov. 1772. Rec. 17 Dec. 1772. Martha Carter 1/3, Katherine Carter 1/3, Molly Carter 1/3, Philip Brooks for his wife Elizabeth, one of daus. of Aaron Carter, 1/3; Mildred Carter 1/3, Aaron Carter 1/5, delivered to Martha Carter. By Richard Mitchell, Henry Tapscott, Wm. Sydnor. W.B. 20, p. 51.

CARTER, Catherine. Will. 3 May 1749. Rec. 14 July 1749.

Brothers Harry and Josiah Carter and Robert Carter. Sister, Ann Carter. Brother Harry's wife Lucretia. Extr. brother Henry Carter. Wits. Jno. Pullen, Jno. Carter, Dale Carter. W.B. 14, p. 248.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DOM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

CARTER, Catherine. Will. 27 April 1788. 21 July 1788.

Sons, Edward (land) and Martin Carter. Daus. Catherine Bean and Hannah Hunton. Gr.daus. Mary and Catherine Kirk. Extrs. Edward Carter and Peter Bean. Wits. James Fleming, Wm. Garner, Peter Beane.

(22 July 1785. Mrs. Catherine Carter Gdn. orphans of James Kirk. W.B. 22, p. 95.)

CARTER, Charles. Letter to Richard Edwards, Clerk. Dated Corotoman Sept. 10, 1771.

Dear Sir: I have directed my Overseer, Isaac Pitman, to deliver to your care a little negro girl named Jenny, and I now declare by these few lines that I intend your son Thomas shall have an absolute property in together with her increase, as soon as he shall come to the age of 21 years, and in the meantime my will and intention that you take care of sd girl for the sd Thomas and that for so doing you have the use of her until your son Thomas comes of age, and no longer. Given under my hand and seal this 10th day of September in the year of our Lord seventeen hundred and seventy one.

Signed and sealed in presence of Charles Carter (seal)
Isaac Pitman. W.B. 20, p. 261.

CARTER, Dale. Will. 11 Dec. 1776. Rec. 19 Dec. 1776.

Wife Elizabeth Carter; sons, James, John, William, Augustine, Jeduthan, & Jesse. Daus. Ann Carter and Frankey Edwards. Extrs. Mr. James Gordon and James Carter. Wits. Spencer George, Geo. Carter, John Davis. W.B. 20, p. 100.

CARTER, Daniel. Division of Estate. Rec. 16 November 1759.

Elizabeth Carter 1/3; The rest divided in equal parts between children, vizt. Daniel Carter, John Carter, Francis Carter, William Kent, John Kent, John Kirk and Thomas Carter. W.B. 16, p. 75.

CARTER, Daniel. Appraisal. 20 Oct. 1794. Rec. 20 Jany. 1795. By Philip Warwick, Rawl. Davenport and John Dunaway. W.B. 22, p. 442.

CARTER, Edward, of Christ Church Parish. Will. 1 April 1783. Rec. 10 March 1784.

Wife Catherine. Sons Martin and Edward. Dau. Hannah Hunton wife of John Hunton. Grand daughters: Mary and Kath-

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ DCM _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

erine Kirk. Extrs. Wife Catherine, son Edward and Maj. Henry Towles. Wits. James Gordon, Wm. Dunaway. W.B. 22, p. 17. Appraisal of above estate 15 July 1784. W.B. 22, p. 32.

Division above estate Rec. 22 July 1785. by Wm. Warren, Wm. Chowning, Jos. Shearman and Jno. Chowning. Heirs: Edward and Martin Carter and Mrs. Carter. W.B. 22, p. 96.

Settlement with Martin Carter, 15 Sept. 1788. W.B. 22, p. 187.

CARTER, George. Appraised by James Brent, Martin Shearman and Wm. Kirk. Rec. 16 Feby. 1789. W.B. 22, p. 202.

CARTER, George. Appraisal 17 Sept. 1792. Rec. 17 Dec. 1792. By Lawson Hathaway, Nicholas Currell and Thomas Hunton. W.B. 22, p. 357.

CARTER, Gerge. Will. 4 Feby. 1791. Rec. 19 December 1791.

Wife Ellen Carter; son Joseph Carter, all my land. Daus. Jane Berry and Ellen Phillips. Gr. Dau. Katy Chinn Carter. Extr. son Joseph Carter. Wits. Matt. Myers, Ewell Webb. W.B. 22, p. 322.

CARTER, Harry. Will 5 July 1775. Rec. 27 June 1784.

Wife Lucretia, son Thomas, daughters: Lucretia, Betty, Chloe, Sinah. Extrx. Wife. Wits. Wm. Sanders, Joseph Locke, Milly Miller. W.B. 22, p. 31.

Appraisal above estate rec. 15 July 1784. W.B. 22, p. 35.

CARTER, Henry. Will 21 March 1732. Rec. 10 Feby. 1743.

Sons, Gany, Harry, Robert (not 16) Josiah. Daughters: Katherine, Ann and Elizabeth. Brother, Thomas Carter. Extr. cousin Thomas, sons Gany, John and Harry. Wits. Thos. Carter, Thos. Carter Jr., Edward Carter. W.B. 14, p. 6.

CARTER, John. Division estate. 18 Feb. 1777. Rec. 17 April 1777.

John Dogget possessed with 1/3 part of John Carter's estate having married Winifred Carter, one of the orphans of sd. John Carter. Thomas Carter, Admr. W.B. 20, p. 109.

CARTER, John. Division estate. October Ct. 1782. Rec. 20 March 1783.

Widows dower; Spencer Carter's part of his father's estate, same to Thomas Carter and Tapscott Oliver. By Henry Lawson, John Bean, Benj. George, Presley Saunders. W.B. 20, p. 255.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

CARTER, Joseph. Will. 12 Jany. 1764. Rec. 19 Aug. 1765.

Son Jermiah, land in Stafford and at death to his eldest son; son Joseph land in Stafford and Lancaster; son George land in Essex. Son Henry. To son Joseph all negroes in Lancaster provided he gives his eldest sister's four children (by her first husband) 4000 lbs. tobacco, and 5000 lbs. tobacco to youngest sister Waters. Nephew Dale Carter. Extrs. son Joseph and nephew Dale Carter. Wits. Richd. Chichester, Edw. Carter, Gawin Lowry, Jno. Harris, Dale Carter. W.B. 18, p. 46.

CARTER, Joseph. Will. 1 July 1769. Rec. 18 July 1771.

Oldest daughter Maryan Bronaugh; wife Lettice Carter; children: Anthony, Alex., Sara hellen, Ann Pines, Joseph and Mary Page Carter. To Robt. Brent Esq. living in the county of Stafford 100 acres of land in that county where John Stark lives. Also owned land in Prince William county. Extrs. Wife Lettice, Thos. Myars, Matt. Myars and Dale Carter. Wits. Merryman Payne, Henry Carter, Wm. Boatman, Dale Carter. W.B. 20, p. 21.

Inventory above estate presented 17 Oct. 1771 by Lettice Carter, Matt. Myars and Dale Carter. W.B. 20, p. 29.

Division of Joseph Carters estate August Ct. 1778. Rec. 17 May 1781.

Mr. Rodham Lunsford who intermarried with the widow of sd. Jos. Carter. Samuel Haynie who intermarried with Ann P. Carter. W.B. 20, p. 192.

Settlement above estate. Rec. 16 September 1784.

Matt. Myers Extr. Mr. Rodham Lunsford in right of his wife Extrx. of Jos. Carter, James Ball, James Gordon, James Tapscott. W.B. 22, p. 51.

Division same. 22 July 1785. To Sarah Carter, heir. W.B. 22, p. 89.

CARTER, Josiah. Appraisal. recd. 15 July 1763. Returned by Betty Carter. W.B. 17, p. 11.

Division of Josiah Carters estate 20 Jany. 1768. Rec. 19 Jany. 1768.

Divided among widow and children Betty and Nancy Carter. W.B. 18, p. 107.

Record 25 Sept. 1782 of appointment of John Degge as Guardian for Nancy Carter, orphan of Josiah Carter. By Jno. Cundiff, Geo. Norris, Willm. Schofield. W.B. 20, p. 244.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

CARTER, Martha. Inventory and Appraisement 29 Aug. 1782. Rec. 21 November 1782. By James Newby, Wm. Sydnor and Thos. Stott. W.B. 20, p. 244.

CARTER, Mary. Will. 10 Feby. 1792. Rec. 16 July 1793.

Sons Thomas Pollard and James Pollard. Daughter Mary James. Extrs. James Pollard and John James. Wits. Spencer Carter, Jno. Bean, Presley Saunders. W.B. 22, p. 349.

Note: Records of 18 June 1764 (W.B. 17, p. 50) show the appointment of John Carter and his wife Mary as Admrs. of Thomas Pollard.

CARTER, Moses. Will. 3 Jany. 1739. Rec. 11 Apl. 1740. Mother and two sisters. Brother Aaron Carter, sister Kettren Carter. Wits. Wm. Tyler and Ann Parrish. W.B. 13, p. 152.

Inventory this estate and appraisal, Recd. 7 May 1740. Returned by Robt. & Margaret Galbraith. W.B. 13, p. 161.

CARTER, Peter. Will. (Of St. Mary's White Chappell) 5 July 1721.

Wife Margaret, son Aaron, daughter Catherine. Wife's son Moses, plantation 1 now live on. Wife's daughter Margett. Extrs. Wife and his two brothers Thomas and Henry Carter. Wits. Edwd. Harris, Jos. Carter and Ann Carter. W.B. 10, p. 332. Record 11 Aug. 1738. John Pollard appointe Gdn. Aaron Carter, orphan of Peter Carter decd. W.B. 13, p. 106.

CARTER, Thomas. Will. 16 August 1700. Rec. 14, Nov. 1700.

Wife Katherine; sons: Edward, John, Henry, James and Thomas, to whom is given my now dwelling and plantation. Son Henry in England. Son-in-law, William George has recd. 1560 lbs. tobacco from estate of his gr.father in law, Edward Dale, given his wife. Extrs. Wife and Thomas Carter. Wits. Jno. Davis, Thos. White, Richd. Stephens. W.B. 8, p. 95.

CARTER, Thomas. Will. 24 Apl. 1728. Rec. 10 Oct. 1733.

Wife Arabella; sons: Thomas, land where I now live; Peter, land in King George Co., James, Dale, Charles, Edward, Joseph and Daniel. Gr.sons Jesse Carter and Thos. Carter. Extrs. Wife and son Peter. Wits. John Harry and Job Carter. W.B. 12, p. 279.

CARTER, Thomas. Will. (of Christ Church Parish. 17 Apl. 1735. Rec. 9 July 1735.

Wife Jane; sons Jesse and Thomas. Extrx. Wife. Wits. Henry, Harry, & Edw. Carter. W.B. 12, p. 342.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

14 Apl. 1749. Thos. Carters Est. to Jesse Carter, orphan. W.B. 14, p. 236.

CARTER, Thomas. Will. 25 Sept. 1775. Rec. 19 Dec. 1776.

Sons: John, Edward, Thomas, Rawleigh, James and George Carter. Daughters: Judith Chilton, Millicent Cummings, Lucy Smithers, Sarah McTire (a negro boy from estate of her 1st husband Robt. Henning Jr.) Alice Griggs. Dau. in law Ann Hunton. Gr.son Chas. Chilton, son of my dau. Mary, having already given his brother Thomas Chilton a like sum. Thomas Carter's son Edward Carter. Cousin, Dale Carter.

Extrs. Sons Edward and Rawleigh Carter. Wits. Dale Carter, Jeduthan James, Rich. Stephens and Wm. Stephens. W.B. 20, p. 98.

CARTER, Thomas. Will 20 Feb. 1781. Rec. 15 March 1781.

Wife Ann; brother Edward Carter. Extrs. Wife Ann and Thos. Towles. Wits. John Julian, Edward Carter and Thomas Towles. W.B. 20, p. 188.

CARTER, William. "Parish of Xt Church." Will 22 June 1728. Rec. 14 May 1735.

Mentions three children, but names only two, i.e. son Travis Carter and daughter Elizabeth Carter. Extrs. Daniel Carter and Isaac Currell. Wits. Solomon Horn. W.B. 12, p. 339.

CARTER, William. Inventory and Appraisal. Recorded 11 Apl. 1740. Returned by Winifred Carter. W.B. 13, p. 155.

CARTER, William. Appraisal by Wm. Dyman, Geo. Wale, Geo. Flower. Rec. 16 Dec. 1757. W.B. 15, p. 312.

Division estate of William Carter, recorded Mch 18, 1765.

Thomas Carter Guardian of William, George and Elizabeth Carter after widow's portion is set off. W.B. 18, p. 33. (Thos. Carters Apptmt. W.B. 17, p. 98.)

Further record of estate W.B. 18, p. 89, 17 Sept. 1767.

Division estate recorded 21 Jany. 1773. between George and Elizabeth Carter, by Harry Currell, Nicholas Currell, Thomas Lawson. W.B. 20, p. 52.

CARTER, William. Appraisal, rec. 16 Feb. 1790. By Jno. Miller, Henry Hinton, Jos. Kem. W.B. 22, p. 256.

CHAPLIN, James. Will. 18 Sept. 1682. Rec. 12 Jant. 1682/3.

All left to Rowland Lawson except a heifer to John Lawson.

Name of deceased _____

DOD _____ POD _____

DOB _____ POB _____

Burial _____

Father _____ Mother _____

Spouses _____ DCM _____

1. _____

2. _____

3. _____

Survivors _____ Relationship _____ Location _____

Occupation _____ Military _____

Education _____

Religion _____

WCP Edition _____ p. _____

23 MAR 1793	CAMPBELL, SUSANNA	PHILLIPS, GEORGE
18 NOV 1800	CAMPBELL, WILEY	SALE, ELIZABETH N
26 OCT 1795	CAMPDEN, SPENCEY	WHITEHEAD, RICAHRD
27 OCT 1789	CANADY, MOSES	GARNER, NANCY
01 NOV 1799	CAREY, DANIEL	FOX, SUSANNAH
01 NOV 1799	CAREY, WILLIAM	CHOOP, BETSY MRS
19 AUG 1794	CARNALL, CLARA	IVELY, JOHN
20 OCT 1794	CARPENTER, ENOCH	EVANS, SALLY
03 NOV 1797	CARPENTER, GEORGE	PHILLIPS, JANE
14 FEB 1798	CARPENTER, JAMES	HILL, SUSANNA
15 DEC 1794	CARPENTER, MARY	CRANK, THOMAS
05 AUG 1782	CARR, JOHN	PHILLIPS, CHRISTIAN
15 FEB 1787	CARTER, ABRAHAM	ROBERTS, MARY
26 NOV 1788	CARTER, CHARLES	GOODWIN, LUCY
23 SEP 1782	CARTER, EDWARD	VAUGHAN, ANN MRS
07 MAY 1799	CARTER, EDWARD	WRIGHT, NANCY
28 MAY 1793	CARTER, JESSE	LUCAS, FRANCES
06 APR 1791	CARTER, JOHN	DAY, SALLY
22 MAR 1782	CARTER, LONDON	GOODRICH, MARY
15 OCT 1768	CARTER, LUCY MRS	BLAKEMORE, JOHN
16 OCT 1797	CARTER, MARY	DODD, JOHN
20 SEP 1786	CARTER, MARY MRS	GOODRICH, JOHN
25 SEP 1800	CARTER, MILLEY	BROWN, JAMES
19 NOV 1779	CARTER, MILLICENT	DAVIS, MOSES
11 NOV 1778	CARTER, NANCY	VAUGHAN, CORNELIUS
11 SEP 1793	CARTER, PETER	SANDIDGE, DELPHY
03 SEP 1787	CARTER, PETER	SANDIDGE, ELIZABETH
22 APR 1819	CARTER, PHEBE	JOHNSON, THOMAS
03 MAR 1820	CARTER, ROBERT W	FRANKLIN, MARY W L
25 OCT 1785	CARTER, SALLEY	DAVIS, LARKIN
20 AUG 1794	CARTER, SALLY	DEMASTERS, EDWARD
25 AUG 1795	CARTER, SUSANNAH	LAWLESS, WILLIAM
04 JUN 1784	CARTER, WILLIAM	ELLISS, BETTIE
04 APR 1782	CARTER, WILLIAM	WILLIAMS, CATY
02 NOV 1789	CARTWRIGHT, ANN	BIBE, SAMUEL

Descendants of Peter Carter of King George and Fauquier

Peter Carter, fifth son of Captain Thomas and Arabella Carter, was born in 1706 at "Barford," Lancaster county, and died in 1739 (or in January, 1790) in Fauquier county, Virginia; and has left few notices of himself in the public records. His father, Captain Thomas Carter, Jr., in his will—dated April 24, 1728—made him executor in case of the death or remarriage of his wife, Arabella Carter; and also made him guardian of his brother, Charles Carter, until the latter arrived at the age of twenty years. Under this will, Peter Carter inherited the half of his father's five hundred acre plantation next to the river in King George county, and his just share of the residuary estate. In the account written in 1858 of the Carter family it is stated that Peter Carter purchased the rest of this plantation and lived here until late in life, when he removed to Fauquier with his son, George Carter. Peter Carter owned the old Prayer Book of his grandfather, Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., which contains many valuable records of the family. This old book descended to Elizabeth Carter, daughter of George Carter, grandson of Peter, who in the fifties became the second wife of a Mr. John Payne. They removed to California after the war, where she died without issue. The old Prayer Book, with other personal belongings of Mrs. Elizabeth Carter Payne, passed to her step-daughter, Mary Payne, who is now Mrs. John Scarlett Smith. She saw the Carter genealogy as it appeared in the William and Mary Quarterly and wrote me about the book. In addition to a great deal of data of other Carters, this old book contains a good deal of Peter Carter and his children. He evidently experienced a deeper religious feeling in the years 1775 and 1788 than at other times, as under these dates he made several records in the old prayer book, of which the following is an example:

"Ye Datte of this Holy Book is at it stands from the printer

THIS MATERIAL MAY BE
PROTECTED BY COPYRIGHT
LAW, TITLE 17, U.S. CODE.

WESTERN RESERVE HISTORICAL
SOCIETY, 10825 East Blvd.,
Cleveland, Ohio 44106.

Thomas Williamson, who with Evan Davis had a grant for 1000 acres in 1653. He seems to have come from York County. In 1660 Thomas X Williamson, Sr., deeded land belonging to wife Katarine's former husband, Richard Hubbell; and in 1671 he deeded land to children of son Thomas Williamson. The Essex records show the following will of this family: James X Williamson, 1717; Jeana X Williamson, deed as executor of father, John Williamson, dec'd, 1716; John X Williamson, 1742; Wm. Williamson, 1742; Edward X Williamson, 1748; Thos. X Williamson, 1755; Wm. X Williamson, 1775; Alice X Williamson, 1800; Thomas X Williamson, 1802; Wm. X Williamson, 1804; and across the river in Richmond County, Jonah X Williamson, dec'd, in 1707.

Of the sisters and brother of Anne Underwood Williamson: Elizabeth Underwood married (1) Capt. Francis Slaughter of Rappahannock County, merchant, justice of Rappahannock in 1656; and died in that year leaving son Francis, Jr. (2) Col. John Catlett in 1657. He was presiding justice of Rappahannock in 1665, and was killed by the Indians while defending a frontier fort near Port Royal in 1670. Col. Catlett was very wealthy. They had issue,—John, William, Thomas, Margaret, Sarah, and Elizabeth. Like her mother, Elizabeth Underwood took unto herself a third husband in the person of Rev. Amory Butler, by whom she had no issue. Margaret Underwood married about 1653-'56 Humphrey Booth, a merchant who came to Lancaster from London in 1653. He was a justice of the first court of Rappahannock in Dec., 1656, etc. They had issue, Grace and Catharine, one of whom married Robert Brooke, and a son Humphrey Booth, Jr. Sarah Underwood married a Mr. Pierce, probably Maj. Wm. Pierce of Westmoreland, who had a wife Sarah in 1668. He was a justice of that county in 1668, and died in 1702. William Underwood, only brother of Anne Williamson, was a merchant and planter in Rappahannock County, Burgess from that county in 1652, a justice of the first court in 1656, justice of Lancaster in 1652 before Rappahannock was formed, etc., etc. Died in 1662, leaving a son William, Jr.

April 24, 1728, "Thomas Carter of the County of Lancaster Gent." made his will, probated Oct. 10, 1733. He left all estate to wife Arabella during her widowhood, after which it was to be divided among his eight sons as follows: Thomas to have the home place ("Barford," the old home of the first Thomas); Peter to have the half of the King George plantation next the river—250 acres; Edward the other half; Dale to have negroes Harry and Winny, and he failing heirs to go to son Thomas Carter's son Jesse; Joseph to have negro Robin; Daniel to have negro Nanny; Charles negroes Sarah and Mary, and he failing

heirs to go to son Thomas Carter's son Thomas; James to have the "great bed and furniture above stairs" (Nov. 13, 1728, his father deeded him a negro man); Peter to have best bed and furniture below stairs; Edward another bed and furniture upstairs. Thomas to have the great Bible. All children to share alike in the remainder of his land and personal property. Peter to have the management of son Charles until he arrives at the age of twenty years, which was prior to the death of his father in 1733. Wife Arabella to be executrix, but in case of her death or remarriage then son Peter to be executor. The original will shows a fine signature and the mark of a large seal, but the wax has crumbled away. The inventory of personal estate amounted to £415, and besides the usual furniture of a planter of that class, included twelve negroes, twenty and a half ounces of silver plate, a portrait of Edward Dale, and picture called Hale's New Year's Gift. He had in the book line, a large old Bible, another large Bible worth three shillings more than the first, a Common History of the Bible, a small History of the Bible, a Sermon Book, Practice of Piety, Nelson's Justice of the Peace, and twelve other old books, and another small Bible, making a total of twenty-two volumes. He had a seal worth six shillings, which doubtless bore the family arms, and probably was the seal used by his son Joseph in 1739, as that one bore the crest and the initials "T. C."

The family record of Thomas and Arabella Carter was evidently kept in one of the Bibles, as the Carter Prayer Book gives no record of births, etc., of their children. The will shows that they had eight sons as follows:

1. Thomas, III., died in 1735
2. Joseph, died in 1751
3. Daniel, died in 1759
4. Edward, died in 1766
5. James, died in 1747
6. Peter, died in 1789
7. Dale, died in 1776
8. Charles, died in 1766

Mrs. Arabella Williamson Carter did not marry again, and after the death of her son, Thomas, in 1735, and his wife in 1737, she took care of his two sons, Jesse and Thomas, both of whom in after years settled in Pittsylvania county and were the ancestors of that branch of the family.

THIS MATERIAL MAY BE PRODUCED BY THE WESTERN HISTORICAL SOCIETY, 10825 EAST BLVD., COLUMBIA, MO. 64201

as follows. MDCLXIII (1663) in the year of my God 1773 and in ye year of my Natural Life 80.

"In ye Year of my God 1788 and in the year of my Natural Life 82 Lord Give me a Clean heart And Renew a right spirit within me in ye . . . of my Life 82."

"Roman's ye 10 Chap & 9 vers. If thou shalt confess with thine mouth the Lord Je-sus: and shall Believe in thine heart that God hath Raised him from the Dead thou shalt be saved.

"Roman's ye 10 & 9 vers my Natral Life 82 in ye year of my God 1788.

Peter Carter."

The inventory of his personal estate was recorded in Fauquier on 22nd of February, 1790, and he probably died either in Dec., 1789, or Jan., 1790. This inventory mentions two negro men servants, bed and furniture, chest, 6 chairs, and other furniture of a bedroom. He evidently lived with his son, George, who was living in that county. Peter Carter seems to have been the last of his generation of the family to die, as in recording the deaths of his brother, Dale, and cousin, Thomas, both of whom died in Lancaster in Dec., 1776, he said: "Now indeed am I the last of my generation, the lone leaf on the tree Waiting the last Frost."

The records of his own family seems to have been written in the Prayer Book at one time with a trembling, old hand, the year before he died:

"In the year 1788 & in ye year my Life 82. 58 years last May Day (May 1st, 1730) I was Married to Judith Norris with 4 daughters viz.—Dale & Thomas on ye 24th April 1731. Judy on ye 2^d Nov^r 1732. Job on ye 1st Jan'y 1734. Joseph on ye 4th September 1736. Arabella Catharine on ye 17. August 1738. Solomon on ye 25 Sept. 1739. Frances Ball on ye 8th Jan'y 1741. Peter on ye 9th March 1743. Sarah on ye 16th June 1744. Daniel on ye 22^d Dec. 1746 ye same Day and year as Dan^l son of my cozen Rob^t Carter. Norris on ye 8th November 1748 and George on 13 March 1757. of which Thomas, Joseph, Peter, Norris, George, Frances and Sarah are now living. George with me Peter in Amherst and the others on Clinch."

THIS MATERIAL MAY BE PROVED BY ANY

AMHERST CARTERS.

- Mrs. Judith Norris Carter, probably belonged to the Norris family of Lancaster, who were well to do people in that county, but there is nothing to give a clue to the names of her parents. Judith was a baptismal name in the Lancaster family, as the marriage bonds of that county show the marriages of two Judith Norrises; one in 1788 to Fortunatus George, and one in 1791 to John Brent.
- The children of Peter and Judith Carter will be taken up according to where they lived, instead of in the order of their birth.
1. Job Carter, died in Amherst in 1782.
 2. Solomon Carter, died in Amherst in 1786. +
 3. Peter Carter, died in Amherst in 1791. +
 4. George Carter, living in Fauquier in 1782.
 5. Thomas Carter, died in Russell in 1803.
 6. Joseph Carter, died in Russell in 1809.
 7. Norris Carter, died in Scott in 1816.

Note.—Scott was a part of Russell till 1813.

Have no data of the sons Dale and Daniel and the daughters, other than the dates of their birth. The sons may have died in

1. Job CARTER (Peter, Thos., Thos.) born Jan. 1, 1734, probably in King George county, died in Nov., 1782, in Amherst—probated Dec. 2, 1782. He left land and a good personal estate to wife (unnamed) and their seven children: a. Solomon (had a grant in Amherst in 1793); b. Peter; c. Dale; d. Job (had grant in Amherst for 290 acres in 1789); e. Elizabeth Dawson; f. Nancy Vaughn; g. William, who was executor. The sons are said to have descendants in Nelson county, Va.

2. SOLOMON CARTER (Peter, Thos., Thos.), born Sept. 25, 1739, probably in King George, died in Amherst, Sept. 28, 1786. In 1767 had a grant of land in Albemarle near Amherst line, and had other land in Amherst by deed. In 1783 was head of family of eight and two servants. Will, probated in 1786, left land and



The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

READ TO NEW HEIGHTS

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes
Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records
Tapes
Posters
and much more!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.

The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540

READ TO WIN!!!

All except Jane and possibly James seem to have been under age.

17. PETER³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) inherited a plantation in Kg. George county from his father, but the records do not show that he ever lived there. He may have died in Fauquier county at an advanced age, as Feb. 22, 1790, the inventory of the personal estate of Peter Carter amounting to £100.3. was recorded in that county; or he may have removed to that part of Albemarle that became Buckingham and Amherst as he had five sons who settled in Amherst, and his brother Charles Carter, of whom he had been the guardian after the death of their father, also settled and died in Amherst.

Peter Carter had at least five sons as follows:

106. Edward.

107. Henry.

108. Job.

109. Solomon.

110. Peter, Jr.

18. EDWARD³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) inherited a plantation in Kg. George county, but the records do not show that he lived there. He may have lived in Richmond county as the census of 1783 names among the heads of families in that county Daniel Carter, William Carter, John Carter, Robert Carter and Mary Carter, all of which were family names in the Thomas Carter family. Or he may have been the father of Solomon Carter, who died in Stafford in 1760, and of Job Carter who was living in Lancaster in 1783 as the head of a family of five white and ten black souls, as these names are found in the family of his brother Peter Carter.

20. CHARLES³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) was under age when his father made his will in April, 1728, and was left under the guardianship of his brother Peter Carter. He probably married in Stafford as the Overwharton Register gives the births of four of his children—1744 to 1753. About 1755 he removed with his brother Peter's sons to that part of Albemarle that later became Amherst, where he had four more

caster in 1693; and probably they were also the parents of Jesse Carter who was living in Stafford in 1790. Harris Carter was living in Stafford in 1785 with a wife and four children. May 12, 1749, John Carter and wife Mary, of Stafford, sold to brother Josiah Carter of Lancaster 95 acres of land on Corotoman River, part of a tract left by their father "Henry Carter Gentl." to his eldest son Ganey Carter, who died without issue and land descended to John Carter as next eldest son of Henry.

28. ROBERT³ CARTER (Henry,² Thomas¹) was not sixteen years of age when his father made his will Mar. 21, 1732. Subsequently he settled in Overwharton Parish, Stafford, and probably married there about 1746-'47.

In 1760 he was an appraiser of the estate of Solomon Carter; but does not appear in Stafford County in the census of 1785.

The Overwharton Register gives the births of four children of Robert and Winifred Carter as follows:

123. Robert, Jr., born Feb. 14, 1748.

124. Mary, born May 21, 1750.

125. Jedisiah, born July 29, 1752. He was living in Stafford without family in 1785.

126. Milly, born May 22, 1755.

29. JOSEPH³ CARTER (James,² Thomas¹), born in 1725 probably removed to Frederick county about 1750 and settled near his first first cousin James Carter. Oct. 30, 1754, "Mr. Joseph Carter" had a grant of 456 acres of land on the Ocoquon in Frederick "on which he now lives", and on the same date James Carter had a grant near it. March 26, 1760, Joseph Carter also had two other grants amounting to 714 acres near his first grant. Sept. 4, 1747, Joseph, George, and John Carter, sons of Mr. James Carter, Dec'd of Stafford had a grant of 1,137 acres in Stafford formerly "purchased by their father Mr. James Carter lately Deceased and his brother Mr. Joseph Carter of Lancaster County, Sept. 26, 1726". While the Stafford County records are mostly gone, there is an old general index that shows that Joseph Carter did not

D. The appraisement
Frederick county, Nov.
state to show how
tainty that he was
and probably of all:
1796.

Benjamin's will.
children in census of
22 John Carter of
prior to 1782.
children in the cen-

, born May 7, 1727,
He was a "House
farming. June 12,
s Thacker of King
s, "Joyner" of Staf-
ards, or dice or any
er records the birth
follows:

wife and five chil-

in Stafford in 1791

was the head of a

ity as executor of

1790, was sum-
Carter, Deceased.

, born March 31,
after the death of

the plantation of

ted to his father,

1727; as in 1758

county leased to
n in King George

32. WILLIAM³ CARTER (James,² Thomas¹), born Jan. 11,
1731, died in Stafford in 1761. His will probated Dec. 22,
1761, mentions wife Catharine and brothers John and Joseph.
No children mentioned.

33. GEORGE³ CARTER (James,² Thomas¹), born Jan. 11,
1731, was a twin brother of Wm. Carter. He was named in
a grant in 1747 for land formerly owned by his father. In
1777 George Carter of Stafford paid Wm. Green of Culpeper
£700 for 184 acres of land in the latter county. Sept. 14,
1778, George Carter and wife Sally of Stafford sold the same
to Henry Field and Leonard Barnes. The Census of 1785
does not name George Carter among the heads of families in
Stafford, so he probably died before that date. The old general
index shows that a George Carter died in Stafford in 1813-
1817. He was probably a son or nephew of the above.

34. CATHARINE³ CARTER (James,² Thomas¹), born April
1, 1735, married Nov. 27, 1755; William Davis.

35. CHARLES³ CARTER (James,² Thomas¹), born Oct. 10,
1743, in Stafford, died in 1781 in Culpeper. His inventory
recorded Dec. 29, 1781, amounted to £138.2. and included
about a dozen pieces of *china*, "six whole books and some
pieces". The Culpeper records do not settle the names of
his children positively, but he seems to have had issue as
follows:

133. Sarah Carter, married Elliot Herndon Dec. 10, 1791.

134. Mary Carter, married Daniel Zimmerman, Feb. 6,
1794.

135. William Carter, married Susannah Gooze, Feb. 26,
1795.

136. Charles Carter, Jr., married Susannah Tapp, Dec.
28, 1797.

41. JEREMIAH³ CARTER (Joseph,² Thomas¹) removed to
Stafford prior to 1753, and was living in 1760 when he was an
appraiser of the estate of Solomon Carter, but he does not
appear in the census of 1785 so probably died before that date.
Feb. 6, 1756, Jeremiah Carter, Planter, hired a negro woman
and two boys to Richard Graham, Merchant, of Dumfries for

a year for twenty pounds. Signed his name "Jere Carter". Jan. 10, 1757, Jeremiah and Joseph Carter, Planters, of Stafford, sold land to Thos. Newman. July 20, 1759, "Joseph Carter, Gent." of White Chapel Parish, Lancaster, deeded a negro to Anne Carter, daughter of his son Jeremiah of Stafford. And in his will probated in 1765 he left to son Jeremiah 400 acres in Stafford. The loss of the will records prevents the giving a full list of his children, but other records give the following:

137. Anne, borne circa 1750, probably in Lancaster. Died unmarried in 1791.

138. Catharine, born Jan. 28, 1753, in Stafford; was unmarried in 1791.

139. Henry, born Sept. 1755, probably the Henry Carter living in Fairfax in census of 1782.

140. Tabitha, born Dec. 11, 1757.

141. Joseph, born, 1759; had wife and one child in 1785.

The old Jeremiah Carter house is yet standing among some fine old trees about two miles from Stafford Court House. It is a large two-story house with attic, and formerly had a two-story wing at the back, which opened into the upper and lower halls of the main building. At each end of the main house is a great hewn stone chimney, and at one side of the yard is another one that evidently belonged to the detached kitchen. Over the hall doors are beautifully designed transoms. About 1835 a Jeremiah Carter was living at this place. He was probably a grandson of Jeremiah, Sr., through his son Henry or Joseph. In 1844 this Jeremiah Carter married Elizabeth Wamsley, dau. of Benjamin C. Wamsley, as shown by a prenuptial contract recorded in Stafford.

42. JOSEPH³ CARTER (Joseph,² Thomas¹) lived for a time in Stafford where he married twice, as follows: (I). Margaret Mason on Nov. 27, 1746; she died March 12, 1752; and Feb. 5, 1755 he married (II). Lettice Lynton, daughter of Anthony Lynton. Oct. 12, 1753, John Peyton gave bond as guardian of Lettice Lynton orphan of Anthony Lynton, Dec'd.

Nov. 5, 1748, Joseph Overwharton Parish St. acres in Dittengen Parish the record book in Pr. the Carter Seal—the he riage hound, argent. Jul gift to his daughter Mary three half grown boys. birth of his children as

142. Mary Anne, born naugh prior to 1770.

143. Margaret, born

144. Anthony, born

145. Alexander, born

145. Anne Pines, born circa 1778.

146. Joseph, born in

147. Sarah Ellen, born

148. Mary Page, born

Joseph Carter inherited in both Stafford and I horses, watch and gold in Stafford and Pr. Wi prob. July 18, 1771. his estate; daughter M. portion had already been land in Stafford and al and gold ring; Robert that county; residue eq ter. Wife, cousin Dale and Matthew Myers to The personal estate

Nov. 2, 1746, for
 Overhauled, Tenthredin
 ances in 1746, for
 the record book in
 the Carter Book—
 stage bound, written
 gift to his daughter
 three half grown
 birth of his children

113. Mary Anne
 enough prior to 1771
 112. Mary Anne

144. Anthony, do
 143. Alexander, do
 142. Anne, do
 141. John, do
 140. Joseph, do
 139. John, do
 138. Mary, do
 137. Mary, do
 136. Mary, do
 135. Mary, do
 134. Mary, do
 133. Mary, do
 132. Mary, do
 131. Mary, do
 130. Mary, do
 129. Mary, do
 128. Mary, do
 127. Mary, do
 126. Mary, do
 125. Mary, do
 124. Mary, do
 123. Mary, do
 122. Mary, do
 121. Mary, do
 120. Mary, do
 119. Mary, do
 118. Mary, do
 117. Mary, do
 116. Mary, do
 115. Mary, do
 114. Mary, do
 113. Mary, do
 112. Mary, do
 111. Mary, do
 110. Mary, do
 109. Mary, do
 108. Mary, do
 107. Mary, do
 106. Mary, do
 105. Mary, do
 104. Mary, do
 103. Mary, do
 102. Mary, do
 101. Mary, do
 100. Mary, do
 99. Mary, do
 98. Mary, do
 97. Mary, do
 96. Mary, do
 95. Mary, do
 94. Mary, do
 93. Mary, do
 92. Mary, do
 91. Mary, do
 90. Mary, do
 89. Mary, do
 88. Mary, do
 87. Mary, do
 86. Mary, do
 85. Mary, do
 84. Mary, do
 83. Mary, do
 82. Mary, do
 81. Mary, do
 80. Mary, do
 79. Mary, do
 78. Mary, do
 77. Mary, do
 76. Mary, do
 75. Mary, do
 74. Mary, do
 73. Mary, do
 72. Mary, do
 71. Mary, do
 70. Mary, do
 69. Mary, do
 68. Mary, do
 67. Mary, do
 66. Mary, do
 65. Mary, do
 64. Mary, do
 63. Mary, do
 62. Mary, do
 61. Mary, do
 60. Mary, do
 59. Mary, do
 58. Mary, do
 57. Mary, do
 56. Mary, do
 55. Mary, do
 54. Mary, do
 53. Mary, do
 52. Mary, do
 51. Mary, do
 50. Mary, do
 49. Mary, do
 48. Mary, do
 47. Mary, do
 46. Mary, do
 45. Mary, do
 44. Mary, do
 43. Mary, do
 42. Mary, do
 41. Mary, do
 40. Mary, do
 39. Mary, do
 38. Mary, do
 37. Mary, do
 36. Mary, do
 35. Mary, do
 34. Mary, do
 33. Mary, do
 32. Mary, do
 31. Mary, do
 30. Mary, do
 29. Mary, do
 28. Mary, do
 27. Mary, do
 26. Mary, do
 25. Mary, do
 24. Mary, do
 23. Mary, do
 22. Mary, do
 21. Mary, do
 20. Mary, do
 19. Mary, do
 18. Mary, do
 17. Mary, do
 16. Mary, do
 15. Mary, do
 14. Mary, do
 13. Mary, do
 12. Mary, do
 11. Mary, do
 10. Mary, do
 9. Mary, do
 8. Mary, do
 7. Mary, do
 6. Mary, do
 5. Mary, do
 4. Mary, do
 3. Mary, do
 2. Mary, do
 1. Mary, do

a year for twenty pounds. Signed by name "John Carter".
 Jan. 10, 1757, Jeremiah and Joseph Carter, Farmers of Staf-
 ford, sold land to Thos. Newman, July 20, 1759, "Joseph
 Carter, Gent." of White Chapel Parish, Lancaster, deeded a
 negro to Anne Carter, daughter of his son Jeremiah of Staf-
 ford. And in his will probated in 1765 he left to son Jer-
 emiah 400 acres in Stafford. The loss of the will records pre-
 vents the giving a full list of his children, but other records
 give the following:
 117. Anne, born circa 1750, probably in Lancaster. Died
 unmarried in 1791.
 118. Catherine, born Jan. 26, 1752, in Stafford; was un-
 married in 1791.
 119. Henry, born Sept. 1752, probably the Henry Carter
 living in Fairfax in census of 1784.
 120. Tabitha, born Dec. 11, 1754.
 121. Joseph, born 1758; had wife and one
 child in 1782.
 The old Jeremiah Carter house is yet standing among some
 fine old trees about two miles from Stafford Court House.
 It is a large two-story house with attic and formerly had a
 two-story wing at the back, which opened into the upper and
 lower halls of the main building. At each end of the main
 house is a great beam stone chimney, and at one side of the
 yard is another one that evidently belonged to the detached
 kitchen. Over the hall doors are beautifully designed transoms.
 About 1825 a grandson of Jeremiah, Sr., through the
 son Henry or Joseph. In 1824 this Jeremiah Carter married
 Elizabeth Wrentham, dau. of Thomas C. Wrentham, as shown
 by a marriage contract recorded in Stafford.
 122. Joshua, Carter (Joseph, Thomas) lived for a time
 in Stafford where he married (I) Mary, dau. of John
 Mason on Nov. 27, 1746; she died March 12, 1752; and (II)
 123. He married (II) Letitia (Lyon), daughter of Anthony
 Lyon on Dec. 12, 1751. John began gave land as follows:
 1. 1/2 acre (Lyon's opinion of Anthony) 1746.
 2. 1/2 acre (Lyon's opinion of Anthony) 1746.

management. Josiah Ellis and Wm. Crawford executors. Personal estate amounted to £849 1s. 6d. All children but Charles and Jesse under age in 1790. Peter Carter had issue as follows: Charles; Jesse; Peter; Susannah; James; Edward (whose will, probated in Amherst May 21, 1832, left his estate to following grandchildren: Garnet, Granville, Mary, Thomas, Powhatan, and Frances Layne, and Anne Cashwell, wife of James Cashwell); Solomon; Milly; Elizabeth; and John (whose will, probated July 15, 1833, in Amherst, left estate to wife Creasy, and the following children: Mary N., Martha, Jacob D., Shedrach, Wm. C., Elizabeth A., Nancy A., Lucy F., Sarah Anne, Peter D., Ver-jane, James R., and Caroline M. Carter).

X. THOMAS⁴ CARTER (Peter,³ Thomas,²) removed from Fauquier to Rye Cove, Clinch River, in what is now Scott county, in 1773, with his first cousins Dale and John Carter, sons of Charles Carter of Amherst. On March 26, 1774, they all had surveys for land—Thomas for 197 acres in Rye Cove, and on March 31, 1783, he had another survey for 1,420 acres to include his improvements. From 1774 till 1784 he was one of the overseers of the road in Washington county; and when his home fell in the new county of Russell he was a justice of the first court of that county, May 9, 1786, and a lieutenant in the militia. In 1788 he represented Russell in the Constitutional Convention of that year, and is said to have been several times in the Legislature. His will, probated in Russell October 25, 1803, left a third of all estate to wife Elizabeth for life, and after her death the slaves in her portion to go to son Charles, who was to have two-thirds of the remainder of them and other personal estate. The rest of the slaves and personal estate to go to daughter Rosamond Dickenson. Sons John and Morgan, and daughters Phoeby Jones and Sarah Taylor had already had their shares. Grandson Thomas Morgan Carter to have the home place of 1,300 acres. Of the descendants of Thomas Carter I have but little data. John died in 1804, leaving freedom to his servants and the rest of his estate to his sister Sarah. Morgan Carter, who in early life had been captured by the Indians and held in captivity in western New York for eighteen months, died in 1813 intestate with wife Ursula

CARTER GENEALOGY.

By Dr. Jos. L. MILLER.

Since the publication of the October, 1909, *Quarterly*, positive proof as been discovered of the settlement of the Frederick county Carters in that county from Bucks county, Pa., in 1745; which, of course, shows that the circumstantial evidence that seemed to connect James and Joseph Carter, of Frederick, with James and Joseph Carter, of Lancaster and Stafford, was not reliable. Prof. H. T. Louthan, of William and Mary, who has been gathering data of this family in Frederick, will doubtless publish an account of his Carter ancestry, so nothing further of them will be given here.

It has been learned positively that Peter Carter, who died in Fauquier in 1789 at an advanced age, was the son of Captain Thomas Carter, Jr., of Lancaster, as was surmised; and that in addition to the five sons named in the October *Quarterly*, he had four others—Thomas, Joseph, and Norris, who settled on Clinch River, and George, who remained in Fauquier.

Joseph and George were mentioned before as probably the sons of George Carter, of Buckingham.

On page 102 it was stated that Margaret Chew Carter, daughter of John and Hannah Chew Carter, of Spotsylvania, was the wife of Captain John Marshall. She was the wife of Zachariah Taliaferro, of South Carolina, and had a half sister, Margaret Carter, who was the wife of Captain Marshall.

The illustrations for the April *Quarterly* were accidentally omitted, and will be given here.***

72. JOHN⁴ CARTER (Daniel,³ Thomas,²) was twice married, but had issue only by the first wife, who is thought to have been a Miss Spencer. He married second, in 1757, Mary, "widow of Mr. Thomas Pollard." In her will, dated February, 10, 1792, "Mary Carter, widow of John Carter, dec'd," left all her pro-

*Pages 620-634, this volume.

**Page 633, this volume.

***Pages 615, 646, and 667, this volume.

perty to her children, Thomas and James Pollard and Mary Pollard James. The personal estate of "John Carter of Corotoman River Planter" was divided between his wife Mary Carter and his four children on March 25, 1783. This estate amounted to £237 6s. 6d, and included six negroes and a good lot of furniture contained in the following rooms: "The hall, the Chamber, the Red Room, the Upstairs, the kitchen, and the Sellar." He owned "a great Bible, 2 sermon Books, a Hymn Book and a parcel of old books." John Carter had issue:

220. Thomas Carter, died in Culpeper in 1813. By mistake it was stated in a former *Quarterly* that Thomas Carter, uncle of this Thomas was the one who settled in Culpeper.

221. Spencer Carter, appeared in a list of Westmoreland slave owners in 1782 as owner of three servants. After his father's death he purchased the home place from the other heirs, and was living in Lancaster in 1785 with a wife and five children.

222. Joseph W. Carter, died in Culpeper in 1827, leaving wife Anne, and is thought no children. This will book is missing. He was a merchant, and at one time had his nephew, Robert Carter, as a partner. September 19, 1803, Joseph Carter and wife Anne sold to Philip Slaughter 280 acres. All were of Culpeper.

223. Lucy Carter, married about 1775 Tapscott Oliver, of Northumberland county. Had three children in 1783.

73. DANIEL⁴ CARTER (Daniel,³ Thomas,²) inherited the old home place in Lancaster. His will, probated October 20, 1794, names wife Rachel and children John, Ambrose, Joseph, and Betsey.

John and Ambrose removed to the West and were lost sight of. Joseph married in 1810 Sarah Brent and removed to Kentucky. They had issue: daughters, Sarah Anne, Elizabeth, Rachel, and Frances, all of whom died in early life of consumption; and sons, Brent, d. s. p.; Daniel married Mary Smith and had issue.—Mary and John, who removed to California after the Civil War; and Thomas, born in 1825, married Betty Yarbrough in 1847, and died in 1907 without surviving issue. He was a lieutenant in the Confederate army, and after the war removed

to Chicago, where he lost most everything he had in the great fire in that city, and among other heirlooms the portrait of Maj. Edward Dale, but fortunately relatives in Kentucky had had made a copy of this portrait.

79. Rev. Jesse¹ CARTER (Dale,² Thomas,²) was an Episcopal clergyman. In 1772 he applied for the parish of Southam in Cumberland county, and preached there until November, 1773, when a Mr. Saunders was chosen rector.

Rev. Mr. Carter was living in King and Queen county in 1782, and probably finally settled in Caroline county, as he resented Drysdale parish, Caroline, in the Episcopal Conventions of 1785-'87 and '89. The destruction of the county records prevents our obtaining any further data of him, or any of the other branches of the Carter family that seem to have been settled in Caroline county. The old order books and the marriage register show that there were quite a number of Carters in the county from prior to 1746 on. I have been informed that there are several old Bibles in the possession of the Carters now living in Caroline, but none of them seem sufficiently interested to copy the records from them.

80. JEDUTHAN¹ CARTER (Dale,² Thomas,²) removed from Lancaster to Cumberland county, and about 1782 from there to Pittsylvania, where he settled a fine plantation called "Mt. View." His wife was Sarah, daughter of Jesse Carter of "Oakland." They had no issue, so by his will, probated November 20, 1820, he left entire estate to wife for the rest of her life, after which it was to go to her nephew, Reuben Hopkins, "if he will come here to live and will give his brother A. F. Hopkins one little negro." Friend Dr. Thos. Anderson to have three negroes.

81. AUGUSTINE¹ CARTER (Dale,² Thomas,²), born October 22, 1741, made his will October 21, 1811. He left his property to be equally divided between "Mr. Chas. Webb for his kindness to me this present year, and to the poorest man in Lancaster county." Mentions his brother James Carter, who in 1785 was the head of a family of five.

87. THOMAS¹ CARTER (Henry,² Henry,²) by his will, probated February 16, 1824, in Lancaster, left "the land which was my

father Harry Carter's" to daughters Rebecca and Lucretia, and the rest of his estate to wife Judith, and after her death to go to all their children. If none of them had lawful issue it was to go to the children of Jos. Dale and Robt. D. Palmer, who probably were the husbands of two of Thos. Carter's sisters—Betty, Lucretia or Sinah. Thos. and Judith Carter had issue: Dale, Lucretia, Rebecca, and Harriet, who died in 1866 leaving what she had to friends and to pale in her grave.

94. GEORGE¹ CARTER (Josiah,² Henry,²) is supposed to have been the George Carter who married Elizabeth James on November 16, 1780, and was living in Lancaster in 1783 with wife and one child.

106. EDWARD¹ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) had a grant for 340 acres of land in Albemarle (later Amherst) August 19, 1758. He settled here and seems to have died about 1785-'90 without issue.

107. HENRY¹ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) had a grant in Albemarle (later Amherst) for 114 acres on August 16, 1755, and in 1761 for seventy acres adjoining in Amherst. Tradition of another branch says that he removed to Montgomery county, and the Land Office records show that a Henry Carter was granted in Montgomery 375 acres in 1785, 68 in 1793, and 130 in 1802, which in 1804 was regranted to Henry Carter, Jr. In June, 1796, a Wm. Carter had a grant for 413 acres in Montgomery. Though the Land Office records give the name in every instance as Carter, the county records give the name as Carby, and the descendants are uncertain which it is, though they use that of Carby. The clerk of Montgomery wrote me as follows: "There is no will of Henry Carter recorded in this office, and no will of any Carter prior to 1850. I will send you the will of Henry Carby, which I think is the one you want, as a very old citizen tells me he remembers Henry Carter, son of Henry, and he says they were called Carby. And the Gibsons, Guerrants, and Charletons are relatives of the man who made the will." Mrs. C. H. King, Dublin, Pulaski county, daughter of Maj. Wm. Gibson Guerrant, and great-great-granddaughter of Henry Carby or Carter, says: "Now the name Carby I have often heard contested. It is my belief

that it was *Carter*. Among the unlearned mountain people a name often changes. I know that Henry Carty (or Carter) had land grants. Further than this I can not tell. I have several times, when in Richmond, tried to find something of these from the Land Office, without success, but suppose I looked for the wrong name, as I was on the track of 'Carty.'" Henry Carty's will, probated in June, 1809, left a large estate in land and negroes to wife Frances, son Henry, grandson William, son of William, dec'd, and five daughters—Millian, wife of Roland Jacobs; Sarah, wife of John Harrison; Nancy, wife of John Charlton; Elizabeth, wife of Wm. Gibson, and Peggy, wife of Jos. Renfro.

108. JOSEPH CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) lived in Amherst. Will probated December 2, 1782. He left a good estate to "my loving wife" and seven children, as follows: Solomon (had a grant for land in Amherst in 1793); Peter; Dale; Job, Jr., (had a grant for 290 acres in Amherst in 1789); Elizabeth Dawson; Nancy Vaughn; and William, who was the executor.

109. SOLOMON CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) had a grant for 127 acres in 1767 in Albemarle county, but appeared in the census of 1783 in Amherst county as the head of a family of eight and two servants. One son and one daughter were married before this date. His will, probated October, 1786, divided a good estate between his wife Mary Ann and the following children: William, was the head of a family of three in 1783, was a private in infancy in the Revolution; Abraham, was granted 856 acres of land in Amherst between 1788 and 1822; Milla Davis; Peter; Sallie; Elisha; Patty; and Nancy. Brother Peter and son Abraham executors. Personal estate amounted to £155 4s. od.

110. PETER CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) had grants of land on Tobacco Row Mt., Amherst county, in 1768 and 1780. In 1783 he was the head of a family of ten and eight servants; and during the Revolution served as a private in the State artillery. Between 1760 and 1770 he was married to Mary Anne Ellis, daughter of Charles and Susannah Harding Ellis, of "Red Hill," Amherst county. His will, probated February 7, 1791, gave to each of his children a negro and seventy-five pounds money. All land and other estate to wife during her widowhood and good

management. Josiah Ellis and Wm. Crawford executors. Personal estate amounted to £849 1s. 6d. All children but Charles and Jesse under age in 1790. Peter Carter had issue as follows: Charles; Jesse; Peter; Susannah; James; Edward (whose will, probated in Amherst May 21, 1832, left his estate to following grandchildren: Garret, Granville, Mary, Thomas, Powhatan, and Frances Layne, and Anne Cashwell, wife of James Cashwell); Solomon; Milly; Elizabeth; and John (whose will, probated July 15, 1833, in Amherst, left estate to wife Creazy, and the following children: Mary N., Martha, Jacob D., Shadrach, Wm. C., Elizabeth A., Nancy A., Lucy F., Sarah Anne, Peter D., Ver-jane, James R., and Caroline M. Carter).

X. THOMAS CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,²) removed from Fauquier to Rye Cove, Clinch River, in what is now Scott county, in 1773, with his first cousins Dale and John Carter, sons of Charles Carter of Amherst. On March 26, 1774, they all had surveys for land—Thomas for 197 acres in Rye Cove, and on March 31, 1783, he had another survey for 1,420 acres to include his improvements. From 1774 till 1784 he was one of the overseers of the road in Washington county; and when his home fell in the new county of Russell he was a justice of the first court of that county, May 9, 1786, and a lieutenant in the militia. In 1788 he represented Russell in the Constitutional Convention of that year, and is said to have been several times in the Legislature. His will, probated in Russell October 25, 1803, left a third of all estate to wife Elizabeth for life, and after her death the slaves in her portion to go to son Charles, who was to have two-thirds of the remainder of them and other personal estate. The rest of the slaves and personal estate to go to daughter Rosamond Dickenson. Sons John and Morgan, and daughters Phoeby Jones and Sarah Taylor had already had their shares. Grandson Thomas Morgan Carter to have the home place of 1,300 acres. Of the descendants of Thomas Carter I have but little data. John died in 1804, leaving freedom to his servants and the rest of his estate to his sister Sarah. Morgan Carter, who in early life had been captured by the Indians and held in captivity in western New York for eighteen months, died in 1813 intestate with wife Ursula

land and other estate to wife during her widowhood and death
vest of his children a negro and servants, the bonds, money. All
Vanhook county. His wife, Margaret, died in 1781. She was
daughter of Charles and Susannah Edwards, both of whom died in
1781. He and 1780 he was married to Mary Ann Ellis.
during the Revolution served as a private in the State militia.
1782 he was the head of a family of ten and eight servants; and
on 1780s from Mrs. Vanhook county. In 1788 and 1789. In
1789, Charles Carter (Peter, Thomas,') had grants of land
from Governor. Personal estate amounted to \$1224 40 of
Gills; Edgar, Peter; and Mary. Brothers, Peter and son Ap-
of land in Vanhook between 1788 and 1789; Mills, Peter; Peter;
he inherited in the Revolution; Vanhook, was granted 800 acres
William, was the head of a family of three in 1788; was a private
estate between his wife Mary Ann and the following children;
have this date. His wife, Margaret, died in 1781. He and
and two servants. One son and one daughter, was married a few
and of 1782 in Vanhook county, at the head of a family of eight
and seven in 1789 in Vanhook county, but appeared in the com-
1789. Son, Charles Carter (Peter, Thomas,') had a grant for
Vanhook; and William, who was the executor.

for 800 acres in Vanhook in 1788; Elizabeth Dawson; Mary
land in Vanhook in 1781; Peter; Dale; Job, Jr. (had a grant
wife, and seven children, at 1780s; Solomon (had a grant for
1782 December 1782. He left a good estate to his wife
1789. John Carter (Peter, Thomas,') lived in Vanhook. Will
Elizabeth, wife of John Carter, and 1789, wife of Joe Benton
Grant, wife of John Benton; Mary, wife of John Benton;
John, son of John Benton; Henry, wife of John Benton;
Knox to wife Francis son Henry, daughter, wife of John Benton;
will, bequeathed in June, 1782, left a large estate in land and one
wrong name as I was on the back of 1781, "Henry Carter's
time, when in Richmond, tried to find something of these from
John Carter. Forgive them this I can not tell. I have several
names often changed. I know that Henry Carter (for Carter) had
that it was Carter. Among the names of men, I thought a

York for eighteen months, died in 1811, married with wife Elizabeth
captured by the Indians and held in captivity in western New
to his wife Sarah. Margaret Carter, who in early life had been
in 1781 leaving freedom to his servants and the rest of his estate
descendants of Thomas Carter I have for 1781 date. John and
Margaret Carter to have the same date of 1780 date. On the
Grant, John and Margaret, had their slaves. Greenwood, Thomas
name. Sons John and Margaret, and daughters Joseph, Jane and
the slaves and personal estate to go to daughter, Margaret, and
of the remainder of them and other personal estate. The rest of
in her position to go to son Charles who was to have two-thirds
estate to wife Elizabeth for life and after her death the slaves
His will bequeathed in January, October 22, 1782, left a third of all
land, and it said to have been several times in the Legislature
he represented himself to the Constitutional Convention of that
the county. May 2, 1780, and a lieutenant in the militia. In 1788
the new county of Howard he was a justice of the peace and of
of the land in Washington county; and when his home fell in
1788, he had enough money for 1780s estate to include his in-
1789. Son, Charles Carter (Peter, Thomas,') had a grant for
for land—Thomas for 100 acres in the Cove and on March 10,
Carter of Vanhook. On March 30, 1780, they all had more in
1782 with his first cousin Dale and John Carter, son of Charles
date to the Cove, Clark River, to what is now Scott county in
X. Thomas, Carter (Peter, Thomas,') removed from Fan-
tine, James H. and Caroline M. Carter.)

Elizabeth, A. James, A. Lewis, E. Grant, Anne, Peter, D. A. Van-
hook children; Mary, N. Phillips, Jacob D. Shadrach, Wm. C.
Job, at 1781 in Vanhook left estate to wife Green, and the fol-
Solomon; Mills; Elizabeth; and John (whose wife, Margaret,
James Carter, and Anne Campbell, wife of James Carter);
Grandchildren: Grant, Charlotte, Mary, Thomas, Frederick, and
bequeathed in Vanhook May 2, 1782, left his estate to following
Charles, James, Peter, Samuel, James; Edward (whose wife
and James mother was in 1780. Peter Carter had estate as follows:
more estate amounted to 1780 is 64. All children but Charles
management. Joseph Ellis and Wm. Crawford executor. 1780-

as administratrix. He is said to have left no issue. Charles Carter may have been the Charles Carter who died in Mason county in 1816 with son Presley executor—Presley being a family name in the family of his uncle Joseph Carter. Rosamond Dickenson is said to have been an ancestress of the late Col. James B. Dickenson, of Scott county.

Thomas Morgan Carter, the grandson, was doubtless a son of an older son of Thomas Carter, who had died prior to his father. He had a wife Matilda, and died about 1828. He is said to have left issue a son William, and probably others.

XX. JOSEPH¹ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,³) settled in Rye Cove near his brother Thomas, but apparently not as early, as his first survey was on March 1, 1783 for 200 acres. To this he added 320 acres in 1795, and 200 acres more in 1799. The stone over his grave states that he was seventy-five years of age, so that he must have been born about 1736, as his will was probated in Russell, August 1, 1809. (Entire record from tombstone not furnished me.) He left whole estate to wife Elizabeth for life, after which sons Thomas and Presley to have the home plantation—Presley that part upon which he (Presley) then lived. His slaves were to go to such of his children as were willing to keep them in slavery—evidently some of his children had manumission ideas. Residue of estate to all children equally, none to be charged with what he had given them previously. He had issue as follows:

- 224. Elijah Carter,
- 225. Presley Carter,
- 226. Thomas Carter,
- 227. Anne Carter,
- 228. Mima Carter,
- 229. Judith Carter.

Mr. Joseph H. Carter, who died in 1909 in his ninetyeth year, in Scott county, was a son of Presley, and before his death dictated an account of the Carters of Rye Cove to Mr. I. C. Coley, of Gate City, his grandson-in-law, who has kindly furnished me with the data contained therein. Joseph Carter, the emigrant to Rye Cove, was a private in the Revolution before he settled on Clinch River.

XXX. NORRIS¹ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,³) was probably the youngest son of Peter Carter, of Fauquier. He settled near his brothers Thomas and Joseph in southwest Virginia, but the date is unknown. In 1793 he had a small grant in Russell county, and in 1805 purchased a part of a large tract on the north side of Clinch that had been granted to his cousin, John Cartre, in 1783. September 23, 1804, Norris Carter and wife Agnes gave a power of attorney to their son, Henry Carter, to collect certain debts from Henry Taylor—all of them of Russell. The frequent appearance of the name Taylor among the descendants of Norris, suggests that his wife may have been Agnes Taylor. His will, probated June 8, 1816, in Scott county, left entire estate to wife Agnes "for her comfortable maintenance during her life," after which son Henry was to have the home part of the plantation, and granddaughter Jenima Carter, eldest daughter of daughter Molly, to have the part "below the Big Branch." Residue to all children equally. They were:

- 230. Henry,
- 231. Peter,
- 232. John,
- 233. Williamson,
- 234. Dale,
- 235. Charles Burr,
- 236. Molly Carter.

XXXX. GEORGE¹ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas,³) remained in Fauquier county. His will, probated October 29, 1829, left good estate to seven children. Mentions his children by a second marriage, but does not name them. Personal estate amounted to \$1988.71, and included ten negroes, good furniture, "a parcel of books, a Dictionary, Pamphlets, and Becket Explanatory of the Bible & New Testament." His children were: William, died in 1812; Presley, Martin Everett Carter, Mitty Norris, Anne Grayson, Pamela Carver, Elizabeth Carter, and George. William Carter's will, probated July 27, 1812, mentions 195 acres of land he had purchased from his father, George Carter, and left his estate to his brothers and sisters as follows: Mitty Norris, \$250; Elizabeth Carter, \$200; Melia Carter, \$200; Anne Grayson, \$50;

Rye Cove was a veteran in the Revolution before he settled on with the first company there. Joseph Carter, his neighbor to of Cape City, his predecessor here, who has kindly furnished me with an account of the Carters of Rye Cove to the J. C. Carter in South county was a son of Frederick, and before his death the late Joseph H. Carter, who died in 1861 in the ninety-first year.

226 Joseph Carter.
227 John Carter.
228 Anne Carter.
229 Thomas Carter.
230 Joseph Carter.
231 Elijah Carter.

as follows:
connected with whom he had given them helplessly. He had more and more. Besides of estate to all children equally, none to be them in slavery—evidently some of the children had married slaves were to go to each of the children as were willing to free them—Frederick had put upon which he (Frederick) then lived. His wife, August, a 1823 (Eighty second from foundation and present have been born about 1750 as his will was bequeathed in his his three years after he was twenty-five years of age, to that he was on March 1, 1787 for two acres. To this he added more his property. Thomas, but apparently not as early as his first said to have been a son William, and probably others.

XX. Joseph Carter (Peter, Thomas?) settled in Rye Cove later. He had a wife Maudie, and died about 1811. He is of an older son of Thomas Carter, who had died prior to his Thomas William Carter the grandson, was depicted a son of an older son of Thomas Carter.

It said to have been an ancestor of the late Col. James H. Dyer, in the family of his name Joseph Carter, Westmoreland, Westmoreland in 1816 with son Frederick's successor—Frederick being a family name for many years before the Charles Carter who died in South county as administrator. He is said to have left no issue. Charles Car-

Elizabeth Carter, 1800; Miss Carter, 1800; Anne (Greenwood, 1801) came to his property and estate as follows: Miss Morris, 1801; he had purchased from his father George Carter, and left his Carter's will probated July 27, 1818, mentions 100 acres of land son, James Carter, Elizabeth Carter, and George. William 1818; Frederick, Maria Brown Carter, Miss Morris, 1824-1825; Miss E. New Testament. His children were: William, died in 1806; a Dictionary, Philadelphia, and his son, Esplanade, in the 1806-1811, and included two negroes, Good furniture, a house of 1806, but then not same then. Several estates mentioned to come to seven children. Mentions his children by a second wife, Frederick's county. His will, probated October 20, 1824, the good

- XXXX. Grace, Carter (Peter, Thomas?) mentioned in
- 230 Molly Carter.
231 Charles Carter.
232 John.
233 John.
234 William.
235 Peter.
236 Henry.

children equally. They were:

Molly to have the first "Edgewood the big branch." Besides to all and Grandchildren, James Carter, eldest daughter of children which son Henry was to have the same part of the plantation. After, for her comfortable maintenance during her life, after probated June 8, 1812 in South county, left entire estate to wife and expects that his wife may have been Anne Taylor. His wife, appearance of the name Taylor among the descendants of Henry's heirs (son Henry) Taylor—all of them of Henry. The present a power of attorney to him and Henry Carter, to collect certain 1823. September 27, 1808, Henry Carter and wife Anne have and in 1802 purchased a part of a farm tract on the north side of Clinch that had been granted to his cousin John Carter, in is unknown. In 1802 he had a small tract in Howard county, purchase Thomas and Joseph in southwest Virginia, but the late youngest son of Peter Carter, of Randolph. He settled near the XXX. Henry, Carter (Peter, Thomas?) was probably the

Gen. Va. Samuel
Vol. 1

George Carter, £50; and residue to brothers Presley and Everett Carter.

111. DALE⁴ CARTER (Charles,² Thomas,²), born August 9, 1744, in Stafford county, was killed by Indians on October 6, 1774, near Blackmore's Fort. About 1772 he removed to the Clinch River settlements with his brother John and cousin Thomas, of Fauquier. March 26, 1774, had a survey for 97 acres on Clinch River. Original letters from Major Arthur Campbell to Colonel Wm. Preston (preserved at the Wisconsin Historical Society) give an account of his murder as follows:

"Royal Oak, October 12, 1774.

" * * * Yesterday also I had an Express from Clinch, with the following intelligence. Thursday ye 6th Ins. at Blackmores one Dale Carter was killed and Scalped within 55 Steps of the Fort. Mr. Anderson who had a man with him fired at the Indian as he was Scalping the Man killed, while the other Man shot another Indian. The Indians fired several shots at Anderson and the other, when they fired off the Bastion at them. The Indians had like to done Andersons Job, having struck the stockade a few Inches from his Head. Evidently the indians intentions was to make a bold push to enter the Fort as the People was chiefly all some distance away from the Gate upon Logs, and the Enemy it seems had silently crept along under the Bank of the River completely out of view, until poor Carter discovered them, he immediately commenced hallooing Murder; one Gun fired and missed—another shot him thro the Thigh, but not Mortal, he could not escape as he was too lame (from the shot); one fellow more bold than the rest soon ran up and tomahaked and scalped him, the remainder of the enemy escaped at the distance of about 100 yards and fired as mentioned before. * * * This unlucky affair happened when there were but few men in the Fort and Capt. Looney happened to be in this settlement & Lieut. Cox has not got out."

Four days later Maj. Campbell wrote: "There was an account came here last Night that a woman & two children were killed or taken near Blackmores since the Murder of Carter. But as it has come thro several hands by way of report I hope it is

not true; as the people in that Quarter suffer of late a kind of Seige and I think Women and children would not be straggling out." I have not been able to get any abstracts from the old Fin-castle county records as to the distribution of Dale Carter's property.

117. JOHN⁴ CARTER (Charles,² Thomas,²) on April 1, 1783, had a survey for 172 acres of land lying on north side of Clinch River below the mouth of Cane Creek, and on the same day the county "Com^r" certify that Jno. Carter is entitled to 400 acres adjoining the mouth of Cane Creek on n. side of Clinch River, 92 of which was surveyed Mar. 26, 1774, by virtue of an order of Council passed 16 Decr 1773 to include his improvements, he having proved to the Court that he was entitled to the same by actual settlement made in the year 1773." When Russell county was formed John Carter and his brother Charles qualified as deputy sheriffs on May 9, 1786. A year later his entire family was murdered by the Indians, and is mentioned by Summers as follows: "On the 9th day of July 1787 a party of Indians came to the house of John Carter, on the Clinch, and killed his wife and six children, and after plundering the house, placed the dead bodies in the same and burned the whole." His deeds for land show that he married again, but I have not been able to locate his will or any descendants. May 26, 1803, John Carter sold 72 acres of his 1783 grant, to Robert Mitchell. No wife mentioned. February 23, 1805, John Carter and wife Margaret sold 100 acres of this grant to Wm. Taylor; and on the same day they sold another 100 acres to Williamson Carter, son of Norris Carter.

As they do not appear again in the county records, John Carter and wife may have removed from Russell county after this date.

118. CHARLES⁴ CARTER (Charles,² Thomas,²) was living in Washington county in 1781 when his sister, Susannah Carter, devised to him by will three negroes and other property. Two of the negroes were the ones left to her by their father, Charles Carter, of Amherst. May 9, 1786, he qualified as deputy sheriff of Russell county. His home was in the southwestern part of the county, and fell in the bounds of Lee when that county was formed in 1792. He became the first clerk of this county and continued in the office until 1824. From 1793 till 1826 his name

Certified before Isaac Miller and Garvin Morrison, Justices of the Peace of Harrison Co., Ky.

Book K p. 480f -- 28 July 1806. Edmond Bowles and wife Tabitha of Mercer Co., Ky., grant power of attorney to James Franklin of Mercer County to deed land to Robert Knuckles, of Amherst Co., Va., ninety acres with lines on north of Charles Davies and John Sled. Land willed to Tabitha by her father, Jeremiah Whitten.

Witnesses: Robert B. Wasser [?] and I. Woods.

Certified to by John Haggins and Archibald Bilbo, Justices of the Peace of Mercer County, whose signatures were certified to by Thos. Allen, Mercer County Court Clerk.

29 July 1806. Thos. Allen's signature certified by Thos. Freeman, Presiding Justice of Mercer Co., Ky.

15 Sept. 1806. Certified in Amherst Co., Va.

Book K p. 500. -- October 1806. William Barnett "of the State of Kentucky" conveys to Thos. Pratt, Jr., of Amherst Co., Va., 13 acres on branch of Corbey's [?] Creek and part of larger tract for ? pounds.

20 Oct. 1806. Certified by William Barnett in open court.

Book K p. 517 -- 26 Nov. 1806. Josiah Ellis and William S. Crawford, as executors of Peter Carter, join in conveyance with the following heirs: William Lawless and wife Sarah (Susan), Josiah (Joseph) Tankersley and wife Milley, John Carter and wife Jemimah - all of Amherst County, Charles Carter and wife Dinah, Peter Carter and wife Anney, Jesse Carter and wife Frances, Edward Carter and wife Nancy, Solomon Carter and wife Nancy "of the State of Kentucky," (all children and legatees of Peter Carter) to Henry Ballenger, of Amherst County, for £ 427 425 acres of land on Horsley Creek and next to John Smith, Richard Hartless, Jos. Milstead and Ed. Taylor.

Witnesses: Peter P. Thornton, Henry Brown, Walter and William Sandidge, Thos. N. Eubank, Benj. Higginbotham, Abram Carter and Rich. Ellis.

[Two errors will be noted: Sarah, as copied by the Court Clerk should be Susan as the deed is so signed and she is called Susan in certification. Josiah should be Joseph as the signature is thus shown.]

Book K p. 527 -- 8 Nov. 1806. Margaret Henderson, acting executrix of George Campbell and John Henderson, of Amherst Co., Va., conveys to Clayton C. Montgomery, "late of Kentucky," 178 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres on branch of North Fork

READ TO NEW HEIGHTS

The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes

Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records

Tapes

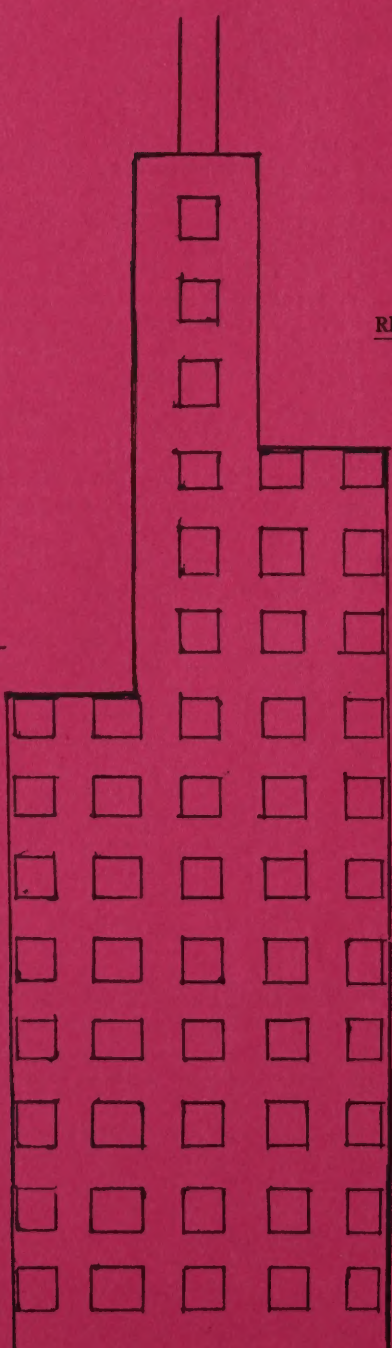
Posters

and much more!

READ TO WIN!!!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.



The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540

CARTER GENEALOGY.

By DR. JOS. LYON MILLER.

Omissions from the April Magazine.

Stephen Fox, in his will made at sea in 1662, mentions certain tobacco of his in the hands of Capt. Thomas Carter at Nansemond in James River. If this refers to the Capt. Thomas Carter, who settled in Lancaster, and it seems probable that they are the same, it makes what would seem to be a peculiar coincidence unless explained by some tie of blood—as brothers or cousins—when it is very simple. The coincidence is that three men, apparently unrelated, of the same surname, the same social station, and nearly the same military rank, emigrated to Virginia about the same time; all settled in the same county—Nansemond; later all three purchased land in another county—Lancaster—where two of them settled as neighbors for the remainder of their lives while the third returned to England. There certainly seems to have been something more than coincidence guiding Col. Edward Carter, Col. John Carter, and Capt. Thomas Carter in the selection of their homes.

3. Thomas² Carter (Thomas¹) was commissioned a captain in the Lancaster Militia April 7, 1711, by Governor Spotswood. His original commission is now owned by one of his descendants—Thomas Davis, Woodford County, Ky.

Aug. 10, 1719, "Mr. Edward Carter" (son of Capt. Thomas Carter, Sr.) had a negro boy, son of a free negro woman, bound to him till he was of age, and besides finding him suitable maintenance in his service he was "*to cause him to be taught to read and write.*"

Also there is a strong probability that the above Edward Carter was the father of Joseph Carter, who died in Prince George County in 1761, as the names of the children of Joseph point strongly to a connection with the Lancaster family. As we have full data of the children of Capt. Thomas

Carter, Sr.'s other sons—Thomas, Henry, James, Peter, and Joseph, and only partial data of Edward's sons it would seem that this Joseph was his son if he was a member of the Lancaster Carter family. Joseph Carter mentions in his will in 1760 the following children and grandchildren: Sons—Joseph, John, Daniel, David and William; Daughters—Elizabeth, Lucy, Sarah, married a Williams, Anne married a Williams, and Mary married a Brockwell; grandsons—Carter Brockwell son of John Brockwell, Joseph son of David Carter, and Joseph son of Peter Williams. Peter Williams was later clerk of Prince George County.

45. Tabitha³ Carter (Joseph,² Thomas¹) was omitted from the list of children of Joseph Carter of White Chapel Parish.

THIRD GENERATION.

II, THOMAS³ CARTER (Edward,² Thomas¹) owned and lived on a plantation on Corotoman River adjoining the homes of Col. James Gordon, and his cousin Dale Carter. Col. Gordon mentions him several times in his Journal, from which I take the following extracts:

1759.

Jan. 6. "I went with Capt. Fouchee to Thomas Carter's to see about his son's Board. Rained all day."

Jan. 9. "Received a letter from Col. Conway and one to Nancy upon religion, but in my opinion very little to the purpose. Thos. Carter rec'd one which displeased him very much. Col. Conway seems so great a bigot that people who are religiously inclined dispise his advice."

Aug. 10. "Went to Col. Conway's in order to make friends with him about the letters he has lately rec'd from Thomas Carter, or in his name—which I performed with much difficulty. The old gentleman was in a great rage at first."

Oct. 22. "Col. Conway has begun again to write to Thomas Carter, which surprises us all, after his promise to have done with such writings."

Nov. 30. "Thomas Carter here and several of the neighbors."

1761

Aug. 10. "I went for some of the neighbors, viz.: Dale & Thos. Carter, John Mitchell, &c.," about getting a new minister.

Dec. 26. "Sent for several of the neighbors to dine with us—Col. Tayloe, Mr. Dale Carter, Thomas Carter & many of the girls of the neighborhood. All very agreeable."

Apr. 29, 1762. "We went to Mr. Thomas Carter's to Mrs. Whale's funeral, where Mr. Waddel preached an excellent sermon to a large number of people, who seemed much pleased."

Feb. 13, 1763. "Mr. Waddel proposed ten persons for elders—Col. Selden, Dr. Robertson, Mr. Chichester, Dr. Watson, Mr. Thomas Carter, Mr. Dale Carter, Mr. John Mitchell, Mr. Belvard, Mr. Wright, & myself."

1763.

Aug. 14. "Told Mr. Criswell that his difference with Mr. W. has made it disagreeable his boarding longer at our house, so he & his wife went to Thos. Carter's."

Aug. 23. "After dinner went with Mr. Chichester to the meeting house to meet Mr. Waddel & Mr. Criswell, who appointed this day to talk over their differences before Mr. Thomas Carter and Col. Selden. After much debate they agreed to be friends."

Sept. 13. "This day our son Nathaniel was baptized by Mr. Waddell. No Company but Mr. Chichester & Nancy, Molly Chichr. with Mr. Carter and their girls."

At a poll of freeholders in 1747 and again in 1752 for the election of Burgesses Thomas Carter voted for Col. Edwin Conway and Capt. Wm. Tayloe.

January 15, 1750, Thomas Carter married as his second wife Mrs. Anne Hunton, *nee* Wall, widow of Thomas Hunton whom she had married on Nov. 15, 1737. She had at least

one daughter by her former husband as Thomas Carter remembers his daughter-in-law Anne Hunton in his will. By his first wife Thomas Carter had issue as follows:

46. Edward, died in Lancaster in 1781.
47. Thomas.
48. George, removed to Spotsylvania about 1743, and later to Buckingham county prior to 1766.
49. John, removed to Spotsylvania about 1743, where he died 1783.
50. Rawleigh, removed to Amelia County prior to 1772.
51. James, probably a cripple or an embecile.
52. Margaret, married a Cummings.
53. Sarah, married a Mr. McTire.
54. Alice, married a Mr. Griggs.
55. Judith, married a Mr. Chilton. ✓
56. Mary, married a Mr. Chilton. ✓
57. Lucy, married John Smither, Nov. 11, 1761.

"Thomas Carter, of Christ Church Parish Gent." made his will in 1776, prob. Dec. 19, 1776. To son John two negroes; to son Edward two negroes and his lower plantation; son Thomas all the cash he had paid on a tract of a hundred acres of land, all his wearing apparel, and to Thomas's son Edward a negro; son Rawleigh a negro and his upper plantation; son George a negro and his book called "Becket on the New Testament"; daughter Judith Chilton a negro; daughter Margaret Cummings three negroes that he had already given her; daughter Sarah McTire an equal share of estate after all legacies were paid, as he had already given her a negro devided in the estate of her first husband Robert Henning, Jr.; daughter Alice Griggs two negroes, horse and sidesaddle; son James two negro men to maintain him during his natural life. He was to be under the care of his son Edward, who was to receive the negroes if James lived fifteen years longer. Also

one daughter by her former husband at Thomas Carter's
manor his daughter-in-law Anne Thomas to his wife. By his
first wife Thomas Carter had three as follows:

46. Thomas, died in Lancaster in 1731.

47. Thomas.

48. George, removed to Spotsylvania about 1745, and later
to Buckingham county, prior to 1760.

49. John, removed to Spotsylvania about 1745, where he
died 1782.

50. Kewlough, removed to Amelia County prior to 1775.

51. James, probably a nephew or an emigrant.

52. Margaret, married a Cunningham.

53. Sarah, married a Mr. McTear.

54. Alice, married a Mr. Gigg.

55. Judith, married a Mr. Chilton.

56. Mary, married a Mr. Chilton.

57. Luc, married John Smith, Nov. 17, 1702.

"Thomas Carter of Carter Church Parish Gent" made his
will in 1726, prob. Dec. 10, 1726. To son John two negroes;
to son Edward two negroes and his lower plantation; son
Thomas all the cash he had paid on a tract of a hundred acres
of land, all his wearing apparel, and to Thomas's son Edward
a negro; son Kewlough a negro and his upper plantation; son
George a negro and his book called "Booked on the New Testa-
ment"; daughter Judith Chilton a negro; daughter Mar-
garet Cunningham three negroes that he had already given her;
daughter Sarah McTear an equal share of estate after all lega-
ties were paid, as he had already given her a negro divided
in the estate of her first husband Robert Fleming Jr.; daughter
Alice Gigg two negroes, horses and implements; son
James two negroes to maintain him during his natural life.
It was to be under the care of his son Edward, who was to
receive the negroes if James lived fifteen years longer. Also

gave James his best bed and furniture; to grandson Charles Chilton, son of daughter Mary, £40, he having already given a like sum to his brother Thomas Chilton. To daughter-in-law Anne Hunton he gave a negro girl, her sidesaddle, his least great Bible a new table cloth, second best bed and furniture, his old desk and a loom and weaving gear. To cousin Dale Carter £5. All children to share alike in the residuary estate. Sons Edward and Rawleigh to be executors.

12. WILLIAM² CARTER (Edward,² Thomas¹), died in 1757 leaving three children to the guardianship of Thomas Carter. They were: 58. William, Jr. 59. George. 60. Elizabeth.

The appraisement of the personal estate amounted to £106.13. Jan. 21, 1773 the estate was divided between George and Elizabeth.

13. THOMAS CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) married *circa* 1720-'25 Joana * * * probably a Williamson or Ball as her descendants have perpetuated the baptismal names of Jesse, Jeduthun, Rawleigh, and Williamson, more fully than any other branch of the Carter family. They are all names to be found in the Ball family and I think probably enter it through a marriage between the Ball and Williamson families. But as these names appear in other branches of this Carter family they may come through Arabella the wife of the second Capt. Thomas Carter, father of the above Thomas.

Thomas and Joan Carter were the parents of three sons, two of whom—Jesse and Thomas were mentioned in their grandfather Thomas Carter's will in 1728. The son Thomas, however, died in 1733 and another son born Nov. 27, 1734, received the same name, as often happened in those days in Virginia.

— Thomas Carter of Christ Church Parish made his will April 17, 1735, probated July 9, 1735. He left entire estate to loving wife Joan Carter during her widowhood, after which to go to his two sons Jesse and Thomas. Asked that no appraisement be made; but an inventory shows a good lot of household goods, books, a gold ring, and *seven sets of brick moulds*—showing that bricks were made in that part of Lancaster. As Thomas

From Carter's estate, remained at May 3, 1737; the estate was turned over to Mr. Thomas James as guardian for Jesse and Thomas Carter. March 10, 1748, Jesse Carter was evidently of age as the court settled with him for his share of the personal estates of his father and grandfather Thomas Carter, Jr. and Sr. Feb. 21, 1752, in a suit against Mr. Thomas James, his guardian, the court allowed Thomas Carter his share of his father, Thomas Carter's estate, which included a negro wench and boy. Aug. 17, 1753, Jesse Carter as guardian of Thomas Carter returned an account to court for the services of the said negroes. This would show that Thomas Carter was not yet of age, and tend to substantiate the fact that his father had two sons named Thomas.

61. Jesse Carter, removed from Lancaster after 1760.

62. Thomas Carter, removed to Pittsylvania after 1764.

14. JOSEPH³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) married about 1718 Catharine Stephens, or Stevens, daughter of James Stephens of King and Queen County. They lived on Corotoman River, Lancaster till 1738, when Joseph Carter removed his family to his plantation in Spotsylvania. As early as 1727 Joseph Carter was Tobacco Inspector at Corotoman, as in that year complaints were made by various planters against him because of his "overbearing temper and partiality in administering the duties of his office." In 1732 Col. Edwin Conway wrote to Gov. Gooch about the matter, but Carter seems to have continued as Inspector till he removed to Spotsylvania in 1738. The next year his brother Dale Carter was appointed Inspector in his stead.

Before his removal to Spotsylvania Joseph Carter was granted 215 acres in that county, to which he added 89 acres from Robt. Brown in 1739; 100 acres from Benj. Matthews in 1748; 100 acres from Mark Wheeler in 1749; and 190 acres from Robert Goodloe in 1750.

Jan. 2, 1739. "Joseph Carter of y^e Psh of St. George in the County of Spotsylvania Planter" made a deed for two negroes to his daughter Mary Elizth. "the wife of James Davis of y^e County afsd." "The sd Robin having been devised unto me the sd Joseph Carter by my father Tho. Carter of the parish of Christ Church in the County of Lancaster Gent by his will recorded in the sd county in October, 1733; and the said Bet having been conveyed to me by Deed of Gift from my wife's father Mr. James Stevens of the county of King & Queen bearing date the 2nd Day of Decr. 1721, and recorded in y^e sd County on the same day." It will be noticed that this date is the same as the date of birth of Joseph Carter's daughter Mary Elizabeth. And was probably intended by her grandfather Stevens as a gift to her when she arrived at legal age or marriage. The original of this deed shows a very good signature and seal with the cypher "J. C."

Feb. 19, 1750, Joseph Carter of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania made his will, probated May 7, 1750. He left the home plantation of 215 acres and two negroes to wife Catharine; the Wheeler land, one negro man, horse, and a gun "called Mary" to son Joseph; the Mathews land, a negro man, young horse, and his gun called "Ye Reed" to son John; the Brown land and thirty acres adjoining, negro man, choice of his other three guns, and £3 current money to son George; the home place after wife's death, choice of his other two guns, and thirty pounds current money to son Robert; negro girl to daughter Mary; thirty-three pounds c.m. to daughter Elizabeth; thirty pounds c.m. to daughter Caty. All sons to share in his brandy still. Wife, son John and friend Mr. John Minor Executors. The appraisement of "Mr. Joseph Carter" amounted to £404. 2. 2. and besides a good lot of household furniture included a "parcel of books, a pair of silver buckles and four silver spoons. Catharine Carter was still living in 1771 when she made a deed to son John.

Joseph and Catharine Stevens Carter had issue: (Bible Records):

53. Thomas, born May 8, 1720, accidentally killed Christmas week, 1738.

64. Mary Elizabeth, born Dec. 2, 1721, probably in King and Queen Co., married James Davis of "Broadfield," Spotsylvania, Dec. 25, 1738, died after 1770.

65. Edward Dale, born June 2, 1723, died prior to 1750.

66. John, born June 8, 1725, living in Orange county in 1785.

67. George, born Dec. 18, 1728.

68. Elizabeth, born Sept. 20, 1731.

69. Joseph, born May 3, 1733; 70. Catharine, born May 3, 1733. Twins.

71. Robert, born Aug. 22, 1735.

16. DANIEL³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) appears first in the Lancaster records May 17, 1725, as the attorney of Robert Biscoe. He was married and had children when his father made his will in 1728 as his portion of the estate was left to him without mention of reversion to his brothers in case of failure to have issue, which mention was made regarding each of the unmarried sons of Thomas Carter.

Nov. 16, 1759, the appraisement of the personal estate of Daniel Carter, Sr., was returned to court by his widow Elizabeth Carter. It amounted to £343.2.4 and included negroes, books, a sword, and the usual furniture. It was divided among the following children and grandchildren:

72. John, died in 1782 in Lancaster.

73. Daniel, died in 1795 in Lancaster.

74. Thomas, removed to Culpeper.

75. Daughter, married a Kent and had sons William and John Kent, 1759.

76. Daughter, married a Kirk and had son John Kirk in 1759.

77. Frances Carter.

78. Joseph Carter.

19. DALE³ CARTER (Thomas,² Thomas¹) lived on a plantation in Christ Church parish near the home of Col. James Gordon. Bishop Meade says he was a vestryman at old Christ Church, and Col. Gordon says that Mr. Waddell in 1763 proposed him as one of the Elders in the Presbyterian Church so that he must have left the church of his fathers under the preaching of Mr. Waddell. "Dale Carter, Gent." was a member of the county court in 1763, '64, '65, & '66; and in 1774 and 1776 he was a member of the Committee of Safety for Lancaster county. Col. Gordon mentions him as follows:

June 9, 1758. "This day my daughter Anne was married to Mr. Rich^d Chichester about 11 o'clock forenoon; had a very agreeable company, viz.: Col. Conway, Mrs. C. and her children, Col. Tayloe, Dr. Robertson, & his wife, Mrs. Chinn, Mr. Armistead, Mr. Dale Carter & his wife, Mrs. Doggett & Sally, Bridger Haynie, Col. Seldon & Miss Betty Seldon, Richd. Spann, and Robt. Henning."

Oct. 14, 1761. "Went with Col. Tayloe and Mr. Dale Carter to Mr. Chichester to get his English papers ready to send to Wmrg. to have the Governor's certificate & seal of the Colony."

Jan. 6, 1762. "Mrs. Conway and her children, Col. Tayloe, and Dale Carter at dinner. Stayed all night."

March 24, 1762. "This night Sallie Carter died—Dale's daughter."

Feb. 16, 1763. "Mr. Dale Carter came to let us know that Mrs. Edwards has cleared up Sally Doggett's character by oath."

Oct. 5, 1763. "Went with my wife to see Mr. Dale Carter found him very ill. My wife carried him something and he was better in the evening."

Oct. 6. "Mr. Dale Carter's negro came to tell us his master is very ill all night. My wife rose very early and went to see him. We called there as we went to Col. Conway's funeral and found him better."

Dale Carter was not married in 1728 when his father made his will; but seems to have been married twice—the second wife being a Mrs. Elizabeth Stradford, who had a son Peter Stradford.

Dec. 11, 1776. "Dale Carter Gent" of Christ Church parish made his will, probated on the 19th. of the same month. He left to his wife all the estate she brought with her and that he had paid for Peter Stradford in lieu of her dower. He left the home plantation to son James, who was living in 1811; daughter Anne negroes Mary and Spencer; son John £5 cash and he and daughter Anne to have the right to live at the home place. Rest of estate equally to all children. This will bears a seal showing a bird similar to the Dale seal used by Thomas Carter in 1700.

Dale Carter has issue as follows:

79. Rev. Jesse Carter, died after 1789.

80. Jeduthun.

81. Augustine, b. Oct. 23, 1741, died in 1811.

82. William, died 1790.

83. James, alive in 1811.

84. Frances, married Edwards.

85. John.

86. Anne.

21. GANY³ CARTER (Henry,² Thomas¹) died without issue prior to 1749. His next older brother John Carter of Stafford County as his heir sold May 12, 1749, to brother Josiah Carter 95 acres of land on Corotoman River, part of the land left to Gany Carter by his father Henry Carter. This land adjoined land of Capt. James Gordon, Thomas Carter, Sr., Jesse Carter, and John Davis.

23. CATHARINE³ CARTER (Henry,² Thomas¹) died in 1749 unmarried. She left by will, probated July 14, 1749, to loving brother Harry Carter her silver studs and one Pistole; to brother Josiah Carter her plain gold ring; to sister Anne Carter, her mourning ring; to brother Harry's wife—Lucretia her best suit of clothes and her cloak; to brother Robert one third of residue of estate, and the remainder to sister Anne. Inventory mentions 1 large Bible, Speed'd Chronicle, Byfield's Sermons, and a Common Prayer Book.

26. HENRY³ CARTER (Henry,² Thomas¹) married Lucretia prior to 1749. In Sept. 1750 he added to the land left him by his father 180 acres from Peter Conway, Gent. Is styled "Planter" in this deed.

He made his will July 5, 1773, probated June 17, 1784. Gives wife Lucretia all estate during her widowhood. Names children:

87. Thomas, died in 1824.

88. Lucretia.

89. Chloe, died in 1827.

90. Betty.

91. Sinah.

Henry Carter's Inventory included a Bible, the Connection of the Old and New Testaments, Drib^a. Court, The Prodigal Son, and "a parcel of old bookes."

27. JOSIAH³ CARTER (Henry,² Thomas¹) lived and died on Corotooman River. July 24, 1753 he was married to Betty Doggett, daughter of William Dogget. In addition to the land left him by his father he purchased 95 acres from brother John in 1749, and 138 acres from Thomas Hubbard in 1756. He died in 1763 and the settlement of his estate mentions wife Betty Carter and the following children:

92. Nancy Carter.

93. Betty Carter.

94. George Carter.

The Inventory of estate recorded July 13, 1763, amounted to £76.16.3 and included five "painted plates," a punch bowl, a pair of silver clasps, and "4 pounds weight of Books."

36. Aaron³ Carter (Peter,² Thomas¹) was married prior to 1740 as in April 1740 his wife Martha relinquished her dower in a tract of land part of their home place in St. Mary White Chapel parish.

They had the following children:

94. Katharine Carter.

95. Molly, married Edwin Lunsford Nov. 11, 1772.

96. Mildred Carter.

97. Elizabeth, married Philip Brooks prior to 1772.

98. Aaron, under age 1772.

Dec. 14, 1772, Aaron Carter's personal estate amounting to £302.13 was divided among the widow and children; the widow, Martha Carter receiving one third—three negroes, best bed in the large room, chest of drawers, large oval table, clothes press, flag chairs, etc.

Martha Carter, widow, died in 1782 and her inventory was returned to court in June.

38. MOSES⁷ CARTER (Peter,² Thomas¹) of White Chapel parish made his will Jan. 3, 1740, prob. April 11, 1740. He left a negro to his mother and his plantation to brother Aaron Carter. Appraisement included a pair of silver shoebuckles and a pair of knee buckles.

As I expect to obtain more complete data in the next few months of the following sons of Thomas and Henry Carter they have been omitted from their proper place and will appear in the October number with the descendants of James and Joseph Carter the other sons of Capt. Thomas Carter, Sr.

15. James Carter. 17. Peter Carter. 18. Edward Carter, and 20. Charles Carter—sons of Thomas²; and 22. John Carter, and 28. Robert Carter—sons of Henry.²

(To be continued)

SOLOMAN CARTER

WILLIAM M. CARTER

William Carter - Hannah Haynes

Sudith Carter - C. C. Wright II

Frank Wright - Martha Attlebury

Sudith Wright - Eugene Hanna Ford

Maurice Hanna Ford - Shirley Allen

Sosiah Haynes - Sudith New

Hannah Haynes - William Carter

Sudith Carter - C. C. Wright II

Frank Wright - Martha Attlebury

Sudith Wright - Eugene Hanna Ford

Maurice Hanna Ford - Shirley Allen

CAPT. THOMAS CARTER, JR., of "BARFORD" LANCASTER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

The old Prayer Book (a folio printed in 1662) of Captain Thomas Carter, Sr., of "Barford", Lancaster County, Virginia, and his wife, Catherine Dale Carter, records the birth of their second son as follows:

"Thomas son of Thomas was Born on ye 4th day of June 1672 between 3 & 4 a'clocke in ye Morn^g and was Baptiz^d att ye new Church Aug^t 5th: Cap^t John Lee, M^r Th: Hayne ye Lady Ann Skipworth & Eliz^a Dale god parents."

Thomas Carter, Jr.'s mother was the eldest daughter of Major Edward Dale, an officer under King Charles I., who came to Lancaster County, Va., about 1650, where he immediately entered the official life of the colony, as clerk of the county, high sheriff, vestryman, member of the House of Burgesses, etc., which positions he continued to hold for the next forty years. Major Dale's wife was Diana, daughter of Sir Henry Skipwith, of Prestwold, Leicestershire—one of the oldest families in England.

Thomas Carter, Jr., married Arabella Williamson on August 22, 1695, and died at "Barford", his paternal home in the fall of 1733 (will probated Oct. 10, 1733), leaving eight surviving sons, whose descendants are scattered over a large part of the United States. For nearly forty years his name appears in the County records in connection with his own and other people's business affairs. December 12, 1705, he took the oath as a Justice of the County Court in which office he continued until May 14, 1729, serving with such men as Col. Robert Carter, Capt. William Ball, Thomas Lee, Richard Chichester, and other prominent men of his native county.

On April 7, 1711, he was commissioned by Governor Spotswood as a captain in the County militia. The original commission, signed by the Governor and sealed with the lesser seal

of Queen Anne is now owned by his descendant, Dr. Joseph Lyon Miller, Thomas, W. Va. It reads as follows:

By the Honourable Alexander Spotswood Esquire Her Majesty's Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Colony & Dominion of Virginia—

To Thomas Carter Gent——

By virtue of the Power and Authority to me given by Her Majesty as Commander in Chief of this Colony I do hereby Constitute and Appoint you the said Thomas Carter to be a Captain of Her Majesty's Militia in the County of Lancaster whereof Robert Carter Esquire is County Lieutenant.

You are therefore Carefully & Diligently to discharge the Duty of a Captain by duly exercising and Discipling the Soldiers under your Command and by seeing that they be provided with Horses, Arms and Ammunition as the Law requires.

And I do hereby Command them to obey you as their Captain and you are to follow such orders and directions as you shall receive from Me, your County Lieutenant, or any other your Superior Officer according to the Rules and Discipline of War.

	Given under my hand and the Seal of the Colony
Pendant	at Williamsburgh this the seventh Day of April
wax	in the year of our Lord 1711 and in the IX th Year
seal.	of the Reign of Her Majesty Queen Ann.

A Spotswood.

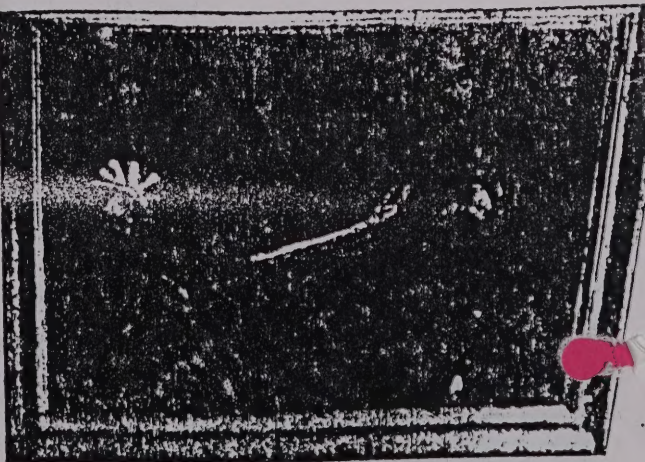
For a full account of Capt. Thomas Carter, his ancestry and descendants, see "Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter of Barford, Lancaster County, Virginia", by Joseph Lyon Miller, M. D., Richmond, 1912. We are indebted to Dr. Miller, now living at Thomas, W. Va., for the above reproduction of Capt. Carter's Commission.

Descendants of Captain Thomas Carter, Jr.

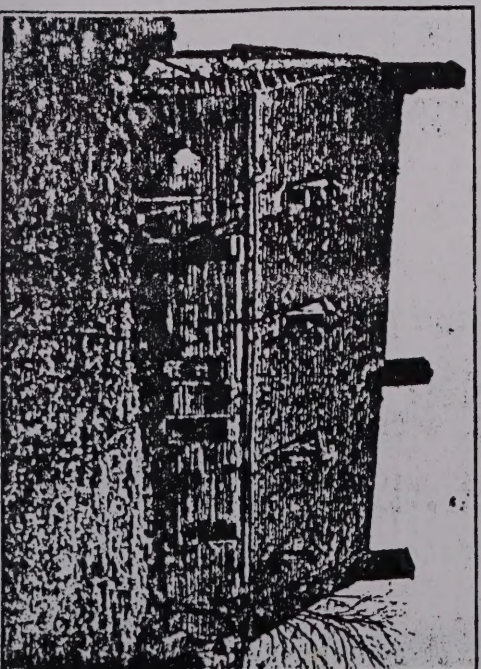
Thomas Carter, Jr., second son of Capt. Thomas and Katharine Dale Carter, born "on the 4th day of June 1672 betwⁿ 3 & 4 o'clock in y^e Morn^g and was Baptiz^d att y^e new Church Aug^t 5th. Capt: John Lee—Mr Th: Hayne ye Lady Ann Skipworth & Eliz^a Dale god par^{ts}," inherited after his mother's death "Barford," the Carter home on Corotoman River, where he died the last of September, 1733. He appears first in the Lancaster records in 1686 when "Tho: Carter Jun^r" was a witness to a power of Attorney given by Wm. Robinson, of Belfast, Ireland, then in Virginia, to "my trusty and well beloved friend Mr. Thomas Carter of Corotoman in the County of Lancaster and Colony of Virginia." In 1696 he paid taxes on four persons; July 12, 1699, was appointed attorney for James Corneline; in 1700 probated his father's will and is mentioned in the probate as the *second son*. Dec. 12, 1705, he took the oath as a Justice of Lancaster court and served continuously from that date until May 14, 1729, nearly a quarter of a century, on the county bench. BE P. 0115123 BY 17 11 11 03

Serving with such men as Col. Robert Garrett, William LE 17 11 11 03 Ball, Richard Chichester, Henry Fleet, Thomey Lee and John Turberville. April 7, 1711, he was commissioned by Governor Spotswood a captain in the Lancaster militia. ~~the original appointment and 9413~~ 106

mission has been preserved by the family. ~~1885~~ 1885 being a planter he was also a merchant, and for a number of years was connected with "King" Carter of Corotoman in the mercantile business. "King" Carter spoke of him in his will in very high terms, as follows: "Whereas Capt. Thomas Carter hath gone through a series of Business for me several years together in selling divers cargoes of Goods and upon other accounts, of whose honesty and integrity I have always had a very good opinion. It is my will that such accounts of my affairs as he can make up, be received as satisfactory from him by my Ex^{ors}, and he be to no trouble at law upon my account." He also directs that all his "selling goods" coming in by that shipping be de-



CAPT. THOMAS CARTER, JR.
(Born 1672, died 1733).



Said To Be Old Capt. Thomas Carter House—"Barford."

livered to Capt. Thomas Carter to be disposed of by him with the goods already under his care. After appointing his three older sons his executors he continued, "And I do request, constitute, and appoint & make my Hon'ble & good friends & relations Mann Page, Esq., of Gloucester Co., Maj. Benj. Harrison of Charles City County, Maj. George Eskridge & Capt. George Turberville of Westmoreland County, Mr. Richard Lee of Northumberland County, & Capt. Thomas Carter of Lancaster Co., to be assistant to my executors & to be consulted and advised with upon all occasions." After dividing certain parts of his wearing apparel, as was the custom of those days, among his three older sons, he directs "& my other clothes I would have some given to my good friends Capt. Thomas Carter & Mr. John Turberville."

Besides the land inherited from his father, Capt. Thomas Carter, Jr., had grants between the years 1700 and 1722 for 1023 acres in various Northern Neck counties, and in 1712 a grant for 2,400 acres in Stafford. This latter grant, however, he seems to have disposed of before his death, but as the Stafford records for this period are gone, no record of it can be found. Sep. 12, 1706, he purchased lot No. 88 in *Queenstown*, Lancaster county. It was the second lot from Anne Street and lay between Duke and Fairfax Streets. Aug. 6, 1720, "Thomas Carter, Gent." had a deed from "John Cook Butcher" for twenty acres of land adjoining land of Edward and Henry Carter in Christ Church parish. If the old Christ Church Vestry Book could be found for that period in which Capt. Thomas Carter lived in Lancaster, I am sure it would show that he was a vestryman of that parish, for few men of his station at that time but were members of the vestry, and his two brothers who were living in the period covered by the vestry book now in existence were both vestrymen, as well as his son Dale, and his grandson Daniel.

Among the papers of the late Col. Thomas Carter, of near Williamsburg, Ky., was found a faded photograph of an old portrait, and on the back was written, "Portrait of Thomas Carter, 2nd., Lancaster, Va." No mention is made in the inventory of personal estate of Capt. Thomas Carter, Jr., of a portrait of him-

THIS MATERIAL MAY BE
PROTECTED BY COPYRIGHT
LAW, TITLE 17, U.S. CODE.

WESTERN RESERVE HISTORICAL
SOCIETY, 10825 East Blvd.,
Cleveland, Ohio 44106.

READ TO NEW HEIGHTS

The Nichols Library Young Adult Summer Reading Program

DATES: JUNE 1 - AUGUST 14

Prizes

Weekly Drawings!

Read to win prizes for yourself
and a trophy for your school!

Records

Tapes

Posters

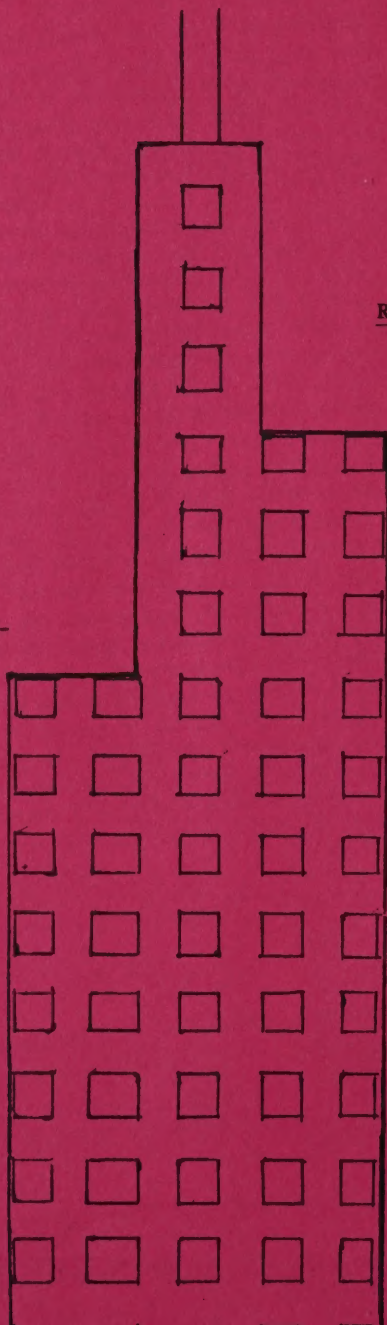
and much more!

READ TO WIN!!!

For all 6th through 8th graders.

Need not be a Nichols Library card-
holder to qualify.

The Nichols Library
200 West Jefferson
Naperville, Illinois
355-1540



to do * * * they will regain * * * Cousin John Davis * * * he said all was * * * Have you built your * * * expect to go into Lexington * * *. It has been very Sickly * * *. Brother Williams Family were all sick all summer and little Carter died in July. Old Mrs. Bowles died on the first. Little Fielding Corbin is very sick with some sort of Fever.

I know you & bro. Tom will be sorry to hear the old Home Place was burnt up on the 10th of last month. brother James lost all his furniture and the portraits of grandfather & grandmother Davis and great grandfather & great grandmother Fielding.* They saved the Spoons and old Fielding Tea Service, but not the candlesticks. The fire was about midnight and brother James & his family Bearly got out Alive. They are living now in the little house where you use to live.

Old Mr. Stubblefield's Horse fell down with him about two weeks ago and broke his Leg and he is in a Bad Way I hear. I saw Mr. & Mrs. Maurye at Church and they asked about you and how you liked the Land in Ken'ky. A great many people here are talking of Settling in that Country, for their Land is getting so poore here and Money hard to get hold of.

Write to us by every Person that comes this Way for we are Anxious about you dear sister & brother in that far Wild Country. God prosper and protect you both is our constant Prayer.

Affect'ly Your Sister

POLLY.

Octo'br 30th.

Mr. Wilhite informs me that he will not set out to Kentucky till next week so I'll conclude to finish my Sheet. I forgot to tell you George Anderson & his Bride who was Berkeley Clarke, was at the ball. She is a prettie little thing and wore white gause over pink silk with pink silk Roses in her hair. They are very Loving. This is a miserable Pen and John is not here to make me a new one. The Ball [was splen?] did one Beautiful Ladies and * * *. [The rest of this letter is missing.]

Addressed to Mr. Thomas Davis, Woodford county, near Lexington, Kentucky.

BROADFIELD, Spotsylvania, Virginia, November 6th, 1792.

Dear Brother & Sister,

I received your letter of Aug't, 2 which gave me the Agreeabel Account of yourselves & Family's health which I pray God may long continue you. We have lost so many of our Dear Ones in the past five years. Our Dear Mother, Bro, Benj'n, little Carter & Bro. James. As for myself I thank Providence I am in Perfect Health. I had great thought of going out to you in the Summer when Mr. Allen's Famiy set out to Kentucky, but my Heart failed me & I went over into Staf-



ford & Westmor'ld for a Month. I stayd 2 weeks in Westmor'ld at Uncle William Smiths & a day & night with Cousen John & Elizabeth Davis. They are in a Bad Way now. Cousin John is a bad Manager and they had to sell most of the land & all the Black People but 8. Uncle William has a very pleasant seat on Nominy River and has set up a Chariotte. One Sunday we drove to Ucomico Church in great style. Mr. Berkeley, Mr. Thos. Beal & Coll. Ball dined at Uncle William's one day and Mr. Berkeley inquired of you. He says Kentucky is a great country & he thinks of going out and wants you to write him about the best Lands. Cousin Edward Carter & his Lady drove over from Lancaster and stayd a day & night. I never saw them before. Cousin E. is a man of few words and much Sense & Learning. He has a blunt manner & drole way of expressing himself. His Wife is a Proud Peace with a sharp tongue & not Pretty. Uncle Wm. drove me over in his Chair to Uncle Wm. Davises and from there I went the round of all Carters & Davises in Staford. God is granting them all good Health & Prosperity. I thought you knew the old Fielding Bible was burnt up in the old house. I have the Davis Bible & will enclose you a copy from it. I think you do right to put these records in your Bible for your Children. Grandfather Joseph Carter¹ died in the Spring two years before I was born, that would make it April or May 1751. Grandma Carter you remember. As soon as I can I will go to see Uncle John Carter & Uncle Robert and see if they can give me the Carter record. I think Uncle John use to have the old Bible of mother's Grandfather old Major Thos: C.⁸ of Lancaster.

God must be prospering you if you can have a Silver Teapott & Shugar Dish. I did not think Lexington was big enough to have a silversmith. Miss Betty Clayton drank Tea with me last Friday & I got her to draft the coats of arms from the old Fielding Teapott for you they are just the same on the other things. Are you going to have them on your Teapott? I guess the Davises never had any. Uncle John Carter has a curious old cup that belonged to the Carters long time ago in England. It has a Lion's head⁹ holding a star with a long tail in his mouth. I don't remember what is on the sheld. So little Betty & Polly are getting to be great Beautys; I did not doubt they'd be in your eyes—and Buty is a great Advantage to our Sex, as I have felt the lack of before. How Time flies by, here's little Fielding three & a half and Larkin past one and never saw their Aunt Polly. You must tell them every day about me and may be Providence will bring us all together again. Your old friend Captain John Herdon¹⁰ has a fine Son just a month old today. They call him Edward Hampton. I send a Bundle of the Virginia Herald's¹¹ which I am sure will afford you so great Satisfaction. Bro: Tom will not mind paying the carriage on them. And I put in them a red ribbin for Polly & a blue one for Betty from their Aunt Polly with her Love. Tell Mam' Dora Rachel & Dick

have a fine
a number
Mr. Duval
of blacks.
is Pretty C
War. Th
black Wer
(be) allow
back was
ments to M
heartily gl
set out to

1. Ther-
burg befo
years.

2. Prob-
"Spotsylv

3. "Ne-
ley's of
known.

4. Willi-
Elizabeth.

5. Thes-
1695) dau;

6. Edw-
Notes, Vo

7. See b

8. Major
letter, to L
erine, dau
ter, Sr. S
is slightly

9. This
works as

10. See

11. The

12. This
cruelty to

have a fine boy and they call him *George Washington*. We have had a number of Deaths in the last three months of a Fever & Dissentery. Mr. Duvall, Mrs Nich'o Hawkins, John Shirley, Peter Linn, and a lot of blacks. We made a pore Crop Tobo. this year, the Crop of Corn is Pretty Good. Money seems harder to get hold of than during the War. The People are all stird up¹⁸ over old John Bagwel whipping his black Wench nearly to death. Such a black hearted Rascal oughn't (be) allowed to have black People. Mr. Wyatt told me the poor things back was cut up like a piece of raw meat. Pray present my compliments to Mr. Allen's Family when you see them. I must confess I'd be heartily glad to see you Bro. Tom over here next Summer if I do not set out to Kentucky. God keep and Prosper all of you.

Affect'yly y'r Sister,

POLLY.

NOTES TO DAVIS LETTERS.

1. There was a jockey club with annual race-meetings at Fredericksburg before the Revolution, and the sport continued here for many years.
2. Probably Beverley Winslow, who died in 1793. His will is in "Spotsylvania Records" (N. Y. 1905) p. 49.
3. "Newlands" was before the Revolution, the home of the Beverley's of Spotsylvania. The owner at the date of this letter is not known.
4. William Stanard, of Roxbury, Spotsylvania county, and his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Carter, of "Blenheim."
5. These were Thomas Davis (born 1693) and his wife, Sarah (born 1695) daughter of Edward Fielding.
6. Edward Fielding and Winifred Conway, his wife (See Fielding Notes, Vol. XI and XII, this Magazine.)
7. See his will in "Spotsylvania Records," p. 11.
8. Major Thomas Carter, of Lancaster, shown for the first time in this letter, to be the father of Joseph Carter, of Spotsylvania, married Katherine, daughter of Edward Dale. He was a son of Major Thomas Carter, Sr. See *William and Mary Quarterly*, IX, 35, 36, where the account is slightly incorrect.
9. This is doubtless intended to describe a crest given in heraldic works as "a lion's head—holding in the mouth a comet star, pr. 2."
10. See the Magazine, IX, 320.
11. The Fredericksburg newspaper.
12. This is of interest, as showing the popular feeling in regard to cruelty to slaves.

EFFIE GWYNN BOWIE

ACROSS THE YEARS

In Prince George's County

Maryland

A

Genealogical and Biographical History of
Some Prince George's County, Maryland and Allied Families



By

EFFIE GWYNN BOWIE



GARRETT AND MASSIE • INCORPORATED
RICHMOND • VIRGINIA

THE FIELD LIBRARY
OF
PRINCE GEORGE'S COUNTY
MARYLAND

CHARLES HENRY CARTER of Goodwood was born 1802 in Virginia, son of Bernard Moore Carter of Charles City County, who was born at Shirley on the James, 1780 and married Lucy Grymes Lee, daughter of General Henry Lee and Matilda Lee, his wife.

Bernard Moore Carter was son of Hon. Charles Carter of Corotoman, Lancaster County, Virginia and of Shirley, Charles City County, born 1733; died 1802; Charles Carter was Burgess from Lancaster County, 1758-75; Member of the Convention and first State Council, 1776. He married (1), Mary Carter, daughter of Col. Charles Carter of Clews, King George's County, Va., and (2), Anne Butler Moore, daughter of Hon. Bernard Moore and Anne Spotswood his wife.

Hon. Charles Carter, above, of Corotoman and Shirley was son of Hon. John Carter who in turn was son of Col. Robert Carter and Judith Armistead and married Elizabeth Hill of Col. Edward Hill of Shirley.

Charles Henry Carter of Goodwood, Prince George's County, Md., married Rosalie Eugenia Calvert, daughter of George Calvert of Riversdale and Rosalie Eugenia Stier his wife who were married June 10, 1799 (A.A. Co. M.L.) It was of Rosalie Eugenia Calvert that her mother wrote, Feb. 24, 1813, when she was a child: "If I had the power of faeries I could nothing add to her person or her character."

(*Calvert-Stier Correspondence*, M.H.M. June, 1943.)

Baron Henry J. Stier of Antwerp, Belgium, bought Riversdale and gave the estate to his daughter, Rosalie Eugenia, wife of George Calvert Esq., both of whom are buried there; their tombstones bear the inscriptions: "Here rests the body of Rosalie Eugenia Calvert, wife of George Calvert and daughter of Henry J. Stier of Antwerp who died March 13, 1821, aged 43."

"Here lies the body of George Calvert Esq., of Mt. Airy, Prince George's Co., Md., grandson of Charles, fifth Lord Baltimore, who died January 28, 1838, aged —."

Also there is the tombstone of "Charles B. Calvert, born 28 August 1808; died May 12, 1864." A footstone bears the inscription "C.B.C. Sans peur et sans reproche."

This Charles B. Calvert inherited Riversdale.

From the *National Intelligencer* of Washington under date, Wed. November 17, 1830: "Married in Philadelphia, on Thursday by the Rt. Rev. Bishop White, Charles H. Carter Esq. of Virginia and Rosalie Eugenia, daughter of George Calvert of Prince George's County, Md." In the Court House at Upper Marlboro (Court of April 6, 1806) is recorded the "naturalization of Rosalie Eugenia Calvert wife of George Calvert, a subject of the Empire of the French, who appeared in open

Court and made application to be admitted to become a citizen of the United States; that the same Rosalie Eugenia Calvert resided within the limits and under the jurisdiction of the United States on the 29 of January, 1795.

It is known to the Court that she has now resided two years within the State of Maryland immediately preceding this time.

She renounces allegiance to any foreign prince, potentate or State and particularly to the Empire of the French. The Court there upon, admits said Rosalie Eugenia Calvert—a citizen of the United States.

Nat. Int. Issue of March 15, 1821.

"Died: At Riversdale, near Bladensburg, Mrs. Rosalie Eugenia Calvert, wife of George Calvert Esq., and daughter of Henry Joseph Stier Esq., of Antwerp, in the 44th year of her age.

In the death of the excellent lady, her family, friends and society have sustained an irreparable loss, for in the discharge of every social and domestic duty, she lived upright in the fear of God and in charity with all the world. If intrinsic benevolence, moral rectitude and exemplary piety could not ward off the early stroke, well may we conclude that Heaven designs the virtuous soul for nobler purposes than the fleeting engagements of sublunary change."

issue of Charles H. Carter and Rosalie Eugenia, his wife:

I. Rosalie Eugenia, m. Francis Magruder Hall. (As seen.)
II. Alice, m. Oden Bowie, December 3, 1851. (M. L. M.) (See Gov. Oden Bowie.)

III. Bernard, born 1834, of Baltimore; a graduate of St. James College, Washington, 1852; A. M., 1855; LL. B., Harvard Law School, 1855; LL. D., Trinity College, 1894; Member of the first branch City Council of Baltimore, 1869-70; Member Md. Constitutional Convention, 1867; Professor of Law, Maryland University, 1878; City Solicitor of Baltimore, 1883-9. He married Mary B. Ridgely, daughter of David Latimer and Louisa (Norman) Ridgely. Had issue: nine children.

IV. Ella, born 1837; m., June 11, 1863, Samuel K. George, Jr., of Baltimore, Md. (M. L. M.)

This marriage took place at Goodwood, with the bride's cousin, Gen. Robert E. Lee, present, according to a direct descendant and namesake of the bride, Mrs. Ella Carter (John T.) Hall, of Anne Arundel Co., who recalls the occasion and cherishes the memory of the distinguished guest who, she says, kissed her, the then "pretty child". When one recalls the anxieties and vicissitudes of War in the year 1863, it is evident that only a close relationship or a very warm affection could have justified the presence of General Lee.

V. Mildred, died unmarried at Goodwood.

VI. Annette Carter, m. Henry H. Brogen, November 16, 1880. (M. L. M.)

2. Mary, m. Alexander Randall Cheston, of Anne Arundel Co.,

Issue: One daughter, Annette Brogden Cheston, m. Charles King Lemig, Jr., at St. Paul's Church, Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia, October 13, 1937.

- VII. Mary Randolph Carter, b. May 21, 1843; m., at Goodwood, George H. Bier, December 10, 1867. (*Ballo. Sun*.)

1. issue:

1. Oden Bowie Bier, d. inf., March 22, 1869.

2. Annette Carter Bier, m. Arthur White, and died in Virginia.

Mary Randolph Bier died February 14, 1871, aged 28 at her residence in Baltimore, 189 N. Calvert Street (*Ballo. Sun*).

Goodwood is about three miles from Leeland Station, on the Popes Creek Branch of the Baltimore and Potomac R.R. It is said that the central portion of the house was built by Charles H. Carter, the wings were added by George Calvert for his daughter Rosalie Eugenia on her marriage to Charles H. Carter. All but the central portion of the dwelling was destroyed by fire in 1934 during the occupancy of the present owner, Carter Hall, son of Nicholas Hall, who bought it several years ago when it was sold in the settlement of the estate of the late Annette Bier White.

Abstract: Will of Charles H. Carter (W.A.J. 1. 498 Mar.).

To two unmarried daughters Mildred and Annette all household furniture and effects in my residence Goodwood; except the portraits of my father and myself, also all silver, silver plate in equal shares.

To son Bernard, my watch and above mentioned portraits of my father and myself.

3/5 of all rest and residue of personal estate ("I have no real estate") after payment of my debts, to son Bernard, his executors, administrators or assigns in trust for my granddaughter Annette Carter Bier, daughter of my deceased daughter Mary Randolph Carter Bier. To son Bernard in trust for my daughters Rosalie Eugenia Hall, Alice Bowie, Ella George, Mildred Carter and Annette Carter in equal shares free from the control of their husbands. . . .

Son Bernard, house in Baltimore, December 14, 1872 (W.M.) (Goodwood was his wife's property according to his will and the will of Rosalie Eugenia Carter his wife; the latter made January 16, 1832 and codicil dated March 24, 1842).

(A.B. 11, p. 33 L.O.M.) Goodwood, 728½ acres; boundaries Swanson's Lot, Cool Spring Manor, Queen Anne Road, George Calvert and Robert E. Lee shall stand seized of all the described and granted land, negroes, appurtenances, etc. for the sole use of said Rosalie Eugenia Carter during her life and after her death to the use of such person or persons as she shall designate by her last will. Failing



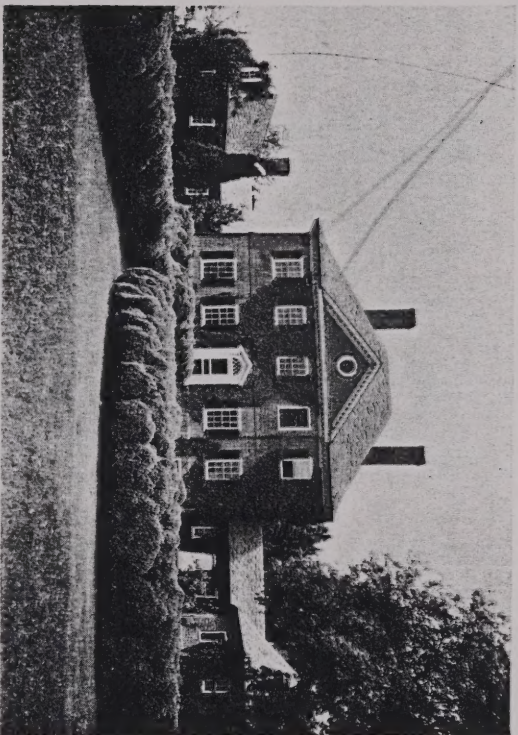
Mrs. FRANCIS MACRUDER HALL
(née Ann Elizabeth Snowden)
m. (2) Charles Hill, Sr.

Ivory miniature owned by her great-grandson Francis Magruder Hall, Upper Marlboro.

to do this, then to the use of said Charles H. Carter during his natural life with remainder to the right heirs and next of kin to the said Rosalie if her said husband survive her, but if she survives her husband and fails to make any such appointment, then to the use of her heirs and next kin and upon this further trust that the trustees or survivor of them may by assent of said Charles H. Carter and Rosalie or survivor of them, sell and dispose of all or any part of said land and re-invest the proceeds.

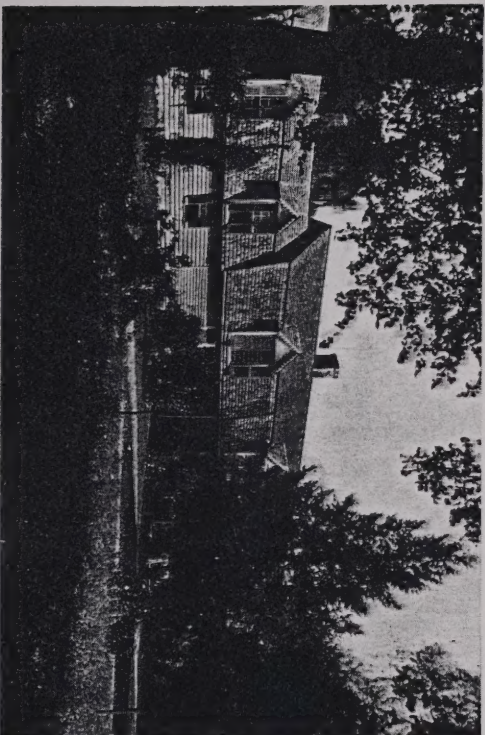
Wit: George Calvert, C. H. Carter, R. E. Carter, R. E. Lee, George H. Calvert.

The 1850 census, Queen Anne District, Prince George's Co., shows: Charles H. Carter, aged 46, Assessment \$32,000; Eugenia, aged 18; Alice, aged 17; Bernard, aged 16; Ella, aged 13; Mildred, aged 11; Annette, aged 10; Mary, aged 8; Elizabeth Saxton, aged 23 (presumably, the governess).



MONTPELIER

Built by Thomas Snowden and his son Major Thomas Snowden in latter half of 18th century, on land granted to Richard Snowden in 1719, "It is one of the finest Georgian plantation mansions anywhere about the Chesapeake," says Paul Wistach. Present owner Hon. Breckenridge Long.



NORTHAMPTON

Built by Thomas Sprigg, High Sheriff of Calvert County. It was the home of O. Sprigg, member of the State Constitutional Convention in 1776, and Governor Samuel Sprigg, 1819-1822. Later acquired by Dr. John Contee Fairfax. House burned in 1809. Present owner of the property

Pvt William M Carter

Birth: Aug. 21, 1760
Virginia, USA
Death: Oct. 15, 1842

Virginia Militia
Rev War Soldier
Son of Soloman and Mary Ann Bickley Carter
Age: 74

Family links:

Parents:
Solomon Carter (1739 - 1786)

Spouses:

Catherine Caty *Williams* Carter (1761 - 1805)*
Sarah Camdex *Evans* Carter (1779 - 1865)*

Children:

Fanny Carter Kelley (1793 - 1875)*

*[Calculated relationship](#)

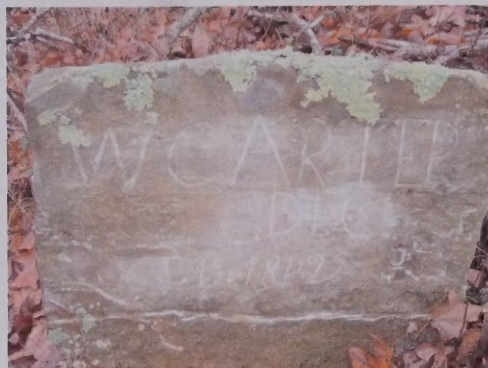
Burial:

[Old Neal Farm Cemetery](#)
Fordsville
Ohio County
Kentucky, USA

Created by: [Karen](#)

Record added: May 25, 2009

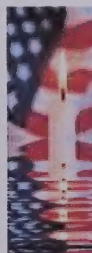
Find A Grave Memorial# 37483808



Added by: [Carol Kaye](#)



Added by: [Carol Kaye](#)



- [Jane Bickett](#)

Added: Sep. 27, 2015

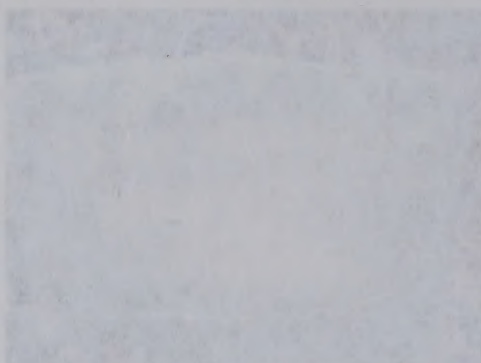


Famed for your shooting and maybe a bit of fist-fighting, according to your grandson Carter Jerrel Kelley. Rest in Peace, old soldier. Your 4th gr-grandson.

- [Tim Joswiak](#)

Added: Mar. 8, 2012

Pvt William H Carter



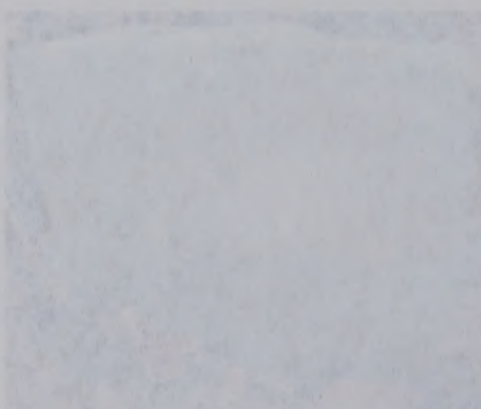
Portrait of Pvt William H Carter

Rank: PVT
 Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900

Place of Birth: [illegible]
 Date of Death: [illegible]
 Date of Discharge: [illegible]
 Date of Entry: [illegible]

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900
 Date of Discharge: [illegible]
 Date of Entry: [illegible]



Portrait of Pvt William H Carter

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900
 Date of Discharge: [illegible]
 Date of Entry: [illegible]

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900
 Date of Discharge: [illegible]
 Date of Entry: [illegible]

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900



Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900
 Date of Discharge: [illegible]
 Date of Entry: [illegible]

Service No: 1000
 Date of Birth: 1900

Catherine Caty *Williams* Carter

Birth: 1761
Virginia, USA
Death: Jul. 30, 1805
Fordsville
Ohio County
Kentucky, USA

Family links:

Spouse:

William M Carter (1760 - 1842)

Children:

Fanny *Carter* Kelley (1793 - 1875)*

*[Calculated relationship](#)

Burial:

[Old Neal Farm Cemetery](#)

Fordsville

Ohio County

Kentucky, USA

Created by: [Karen](#)

Record added: May 25, 2009

Find A Grave Memorial# 37484034



Added by: [Carol Kaye](#)



Rest in peace, old pioneer. Your
4thgr-grandson.

- [Tim Joswiak](#)

Added: Mar. 8, 2012



- [Karen](#)

Added: Mar. 2, 2012

Pvt William M Carter (1760 - 1842) - Find A Grave Memorial



Sarah Camdex *Evans* Carter

Birth: May 23, 1779
Death: Nov. 19, 1865

Family links:

Spouse:
William M Carter (1760 - 1842)

Burial:

[Old Neal Farm Cemetery](#)
Fordsville
Ohio County
Kentucky, USA

Created by: [Karen](#)
Record added: May 25, 2009
Find A Grave Memorial# 37483951



Added by: [Carol Kaye](#)



- [Karen](#)

Added: Dec. 29, 2012

14
to be recorded and again at a County Court held for Ohio County on the 7th September George R Coleman having taken the oath required by law and with Nicholas Hooper and Nathan Coleman Security Executed bond in the penalty of \$1200 Conditioned according to law a certificate is granted him for obtaining letters of administration of the Estate of George Coleman died with the will annexed in due form

Attest Ch Henderson clk

I William Carter of Ohio County and State of Kentucky Do ordain this my Last will and Testament it is my Desire that all my Just debts shall be paid Item I give my Daughter Polly one mare and other property to the amount \$80 Dollars I give my son John one mare and other property to the amount of \$70 Dollars I give my son Moses two mares and other property to the amount \$97 dollars I give my daughter Fanny one mare and other property to the amount \$50 Dollars I give my daughter Peggy one mare and other property to the amount \$95 Dollars I give my son William 4 one horse and other property to the amount of \$95 Dollars and I give my son Abram one mare and bed \$75 Dollars I give my Daughter Delilah one horse and other property to the amount of \$72 Dollars this property I give to my said children when they married and as that is what I had intended for them I give my Beloved wife Sarah Carter during her natural life

15

The plantation I now live on with all the appertinances and benefits there unto belonging I also give my wife all my house hold and kitchen furniture to have and for her use. During her life I also give to my wife all my stock of horses cattle sheep and hogs and farming utensils to her and for her benefit I also give my wife one negro boy named martin and two girls permely and Emeline for her use and benefit during her natural life. It is my desire ^{at my} wifes decease that all the property that she has in her possession both real and personal shall be equally divided between her children Patsy deccas an George et. is my wish that when the property is divided for George to have the boy martin and I also give my son George the tract of Land that I now live on at the Death of my wife I wish my son George to have that much more than the girls for taking care of his parents in their old age. But all the property that I have real an personal I give to wife Sarah Carter for her use and benefit what ever is left at her death to be equally divided between her children only the tract of Land that I want George to have I hereby appoint H. W. Williams my Executor to settle my Business in testimony whereof I have here unto set my hand and affixed my seal This 20th day march 1835

Attest
George Barton
Edward Barton
Allen Barton

Wm Carter Senr

March 30, 1935

XXXXXXXXXXXX

Mrs. W. C. Langston
429 West Market Street
York, Pennsylvania

WILLIAM CARTER
W. 25391
BA-J/MLB *Am*

Dear Madam:

You are furnished herein the record of William Carter, as obtained from the papers on file in pension claim, W. 25391, based upon his service in the Revolutionary War.

William Carter was born August 21, 1760, in Amherst County, Virginia; the names of his parents are not given.

While residing in Amherst County, Virginia, he enlisted about the last of February or the first of March (year not stated), served about four weeks as a private in Captain Philip Thurmond's company, under Colonel Francis Taylor, in the Virginia troops. He enlisted in August or September, 1779, served three months as a private in Captain John Christian's company. He enlisted in the summer of 1780 for three months in Captain Richard Taliaferro's Virginia company, but was crippled in one of his knees and was furloughed; later in the summer and fall of that year, he again served three months in Captain Taliaferro's Virginia company. He enlisted in February, 1781, for six months, served in Captain James Dillard's company, Colonels Gabriel Penn's, Hugh Rose's and Bluford's Virginia regiments; he was again furloughed on account of illness, but in August, 1781, joined Captain Samuel Higginbottom's Virginia company and served three months.

After the Revolutionary War, he continued to live in Amherst County, Virginia, until 1802, when he moved to Carter County, Tennessee, and in the fall of that year, moved to Washington County, Kentucky, where he lived until the fall of 1805, then moved to Ohio County, Kentucky.

William Carter was allowed pension on his application executed November 5, 1832, while a resident of Ohio County, Kentucky.

William Carter died about October 14, 1842, or October 15, 1842, in Ohio County, Kentucky.

Soldier married about January 7, 1809, or about January 15, 1811, Sarah Williams, in Breckenridge County, Kentucky.

Soldier's widow, Sarah Carter, was allowed pension on her application executed April 27, 1853, at which time she was seventy-four years of age and residing in Ohio County, Kentucky.

No reference was made to children.

Very truly yours

A. D. HILLER

Executive Assistant to the Administrator

Witnesses: Wm. Dennis, Bransford West, Nancy West.

20 Feb. 1804. Acknowledged in open court by William West.

Book K p. 83 -- 9 Dec. 1803. John Matthews and wife, Jane, of Barren Co., Ky., to Peter Thornton, of Amherst Co., Va., 220 acres for £ 150. On Dancing Creek and Pedlar River. Survey dated 11 March 1767. Lines of Samuel Gest and Wm. Shoemaker.

Witnesses: John Flood, Reuben Crawford, Wm. S. [?] Pryor, Geo. Gillespie, John Eubank, Linza Burks and Henry Brown.

(This was George Gillespie, junior, as his father had died prior to 21 Nov. 1803. Deed Book K p. 8, Mary, widow of George, accepts £ 300 for her dower rights. George, junior, bought 387 acres on Cedar Creek, branch of Pedlar River from Henry Landon Davis, of Bedford Co., Va., 4 Jan. 1802. Book I (1) p. 338.)

Book K p. 84 -- 9 Sept. 1803. Jesse West of Madison Co., Ky., grants power of attorney to friend Thomas Horton [?] of Madison Co., Ky., to dispose of any Amherst interests for him and to settle with "my brother, Bransford West, for whatever is due from my having worked in partnership with him."

Witness: John Hockaday, of Madison Co., Ky.

9 Dec. 1803. Certified by William Irvine, Clerk of Madison County Court.

11 June 1804. Certification made at Amherst Co., Va.

Book K p. 172 -- 27 Oct. 1804. Wm. Carter and wife, Caty, of Washington Co., Ky., to Thos. N. Eubank of Amherst Co., Va., 105 acres on Puppies Creek for \$500.00. Lines of Henry Hartless, dec'd, Henry Hew [?], John Taliferro, and part of two tracts willed to William Carter by his father, Solomon Carter, and of record.

Witnesses: John Flood, Edmund Goodrich, John Eubank, Thos. Morris, John Eubank, Jr., Abram Carter, G. Lane and Benj. Sale.

17 Dec. 1804. Certified in Amherst County on oaths of Thos. Morris, John Eubank, Jr., and Abram Carter.

Book K p. 267 -- 9 Apr. 1805. Little B. Tucker and Pleasant Tucker, of Lincoln Co., Ky., for £ 174.15.8 paid by Daniel Tucker of Amherst Co., Va., convey to him their share in the estate of Drury Tucker, dec'd, which is due them at death of Frances Tucker, widow and relict of Drury Tucker. Their share is 2/11 of property

170 20Ap., 1804 Pleasant Martin, AC, to Jas. Murphy, Warminster D of T debt due Jno. Higginbotham, Jr. 5sh. -boy slave, Squire. Wits.: Wm. F. Carter; Ro. Moore; Jas. P. Parrish.

171 17Dec., 1804 Jno. London, AC, to Wm. Garrett, AC \$11.30 120a Stovall ck. L: Danl. Norcutt; Jno. Knight; Jno. McBride; Jno. Bolling.

171 16July, 1804 Jos. Henson & ux, Jemimy, AC, to Elisha Evans, Buckingham co. L25 300a b sides Lovelady ck. L: grantor; Cabell. Wits.: Johan() S. Wade(?); Jno. Davis; Wm. Sandidge.

172 27Oct., 1804 Wm. Carter & ux, Caty, Washington Co., Ky., to Thos. N. Eubank, AC \$500.00 105a Puppies' ck. L: Henry Hartless, dec'd.; Henry Hew(?); Jno. Taliaferro. Part of 2 trs. bequeathed to WC by father, Solomon Carter, AC Wits.: Jno. Flood; Edmd. Goodrich; Jno. Eubank; Thomas Morris; Jno. Eubank, Jr.; Abram Carter; G. Lane; Benj. Sale. Note: if one does not know Kentucky counties, Washington county was formed in 1792 from Nelson county. I spent over 8 years as pastor of Baptist Church at Springfield--county seat. I have many records which I copied during my stay there. Here one sees the marriage data on parents of Abraham Lincoln and Lincoln Homestead Park is out in the county. Their records are in excellent condition. Bailey Davis.

173 28Nov., 1804 Parmenas Bryant, AC, & ux, Peggy; Randolph Cash & ux, Sally; Wm. C. Johnson & ux, Eliz. AC, to Thos. & Jno. Bibb, AC L157-7 to be pd. by Bibbs to their brother, Wm. Bibb, and to be equally divided between Thos. & Jno. (sic)--all int. in tr. on Rucker's Run--394a--whereof Jno. Bibb, dec'd., died in possession. Wits.: Landon Cabell; Jas. Montgomery; Jno. Bethel.

174 17Dec., 1804 Thos. N. Eubank, AC, to Chas. Overstreet, Alb. \$400.00 105a Puppy ck. L: Henry Hartless, dec'd.; Henry Hews; Jno. Taliaferro; Part of t. bought by TE of Wm. Carter, Washington Co., Ky. To CO, Sept. 28, 1805.

175 3Nov., 1804 Thos. Jones, AC, to Jesse Jones, AC \$1.00 and love-slave, Frances. Wits.: Shelton Jones. To JJ, May 5, 1807.

176 13Oct., 1804 Jno. London, AC, to Thos. Gillenwaters, AC I66 120a N br3. Porrage. L: Maddison Hill; Wiatt Smith; grantor; Jas. Dillard. Wit.: Jno. Christian.

177 20Aug., 1796 Jos. Dawson, AC, to son, Pleasant Dawson, AC -love & L5 37a Wits.: Zach. Dawson; N. C. Dawson; Jesse Woodroof. Final proof by Nelson C. Dawson, 17Dec., 1804.

178 20 Aug., 1796 Jos. Dawson, AC, to son, Pleasant Dawson, AC love & L5 100a L: Harris ck.; Jas. Crews; Jno. Burford. Wits.: as above and proof as above.

KENTUCKY

FAMILY

RECORDS

VOLUME 6



EDITOR: MRS. EDGAR L. COX
WEST - CENTRAL KENTUCKY
FAMILY RESEARCH ASSOCIATION
P. O. BOX 1465
OWENSBORO, KENTUCKY 42301
1977-1978

KENTUCKY

FAMILY

RECORDS

VOLUME 6



WEST-CENTRAL KENTUCKY
FAMILY RESEARCH ASSOCIATION
P.O. BOX 100
LOUISVILLE, KY 40201
1981

RECORD FROM UNION COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA - Cont'd.

-- John Jolly (the clerk reversed the names here obviously) full and complete authority to bargain sell and convey the same for such price and report such terms as he deems to my advantage. It being clearly and distinctly understood that my said brother Benjamin Jolly is hereby clothed with ample power and authority to collect any sum of money due me by Inheritance from my Father John Jolly or from my mother Sarah Savago lately deceased of Union County South Carolina or which may be due me by bequest or disobe (?) from either of them and to Execute for me and in my name all _____ pary receipts given under my hand this 30th day of July 1839

Mary Nelson

State of Kentucky Daviess County

We the undersigned two Justices of the peace in and for said County do hereby certify that Mary Nelson personally came and appeared before us and Signed Sealed acknowledged the foregoing letter of attorney to her Brother Benjamin Jolly as and for her act and deed and at her request the same is certified to the County of Union and State of South Carolina where the business is to be transacted Given under our hand this 31st day of July 1839

Wm. M. Owen J.P.
Wm. H. Davis J.P.

State of Kentucky / I John McFarland clerk of this county Court for the
Daviess County / county aforesaid do certify that William H. Davis
and William M. Owen whose names appear to the within
certificate are acting Justices of the peace in and for county aforesaid,
duly commissioned and qualified and that all their official acts as such
are entitled to full faith and credit. In testimony whereof I have set my
hand affixed the seal of said county court this thirty-first day of July
one thousand Eight hundred and thirty nine. John S. McFarland

Recorded the 21st Sept. 1839

CARTER FAMILY RECORD - OHIO COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Submitted by Wanda and Lena Heltsloy, 123 East 23rd, Owensboro, Ky. 42301

Comprehensive Dictionary of the Bible compiled from the latest editions
of William Smith, LL.D. in the year 1872. This Bible is in possession of
Mrs. Elizabeth Heltsloy Wall, 108 Aberdeen Dr., Middletown, Ohio 45042

John T. Carter and Sarah E. Hope were married 30th Sept. 1879 at Hartford,
Ohio County, Kentucky by A. B. Smith

John T. Carter born Dec. 15, 1853 - died Apr. 16, 1943

Sarah E. Carter born Apr. 25, 1859 - died Oct. -- 1930

Their children:

David J. Carter born Sept. 2, 1880 / Elsie Carter born Sept. 26, 1887
Nabel Carter born Dec. 13, 1882 / Orlett C. Carter born Dec. 22, 1889
Goldie Carter born Jan. 11, 1885

CARTER FAMILY RECORD - Cont'd.

Information written by Miss Mabel Carter on March 16, 1959:

"Grandfather's Family Record"

David Randolph Carter	born July 27, 1825 - died May 21, 1880
Susannah (Benton) Carter	born Sept. 3, 1826 - died May 14, 1890
Joshua Jacobs Carter	born Feb. 22, 1852 - died Mar. 6, 1928
John Thomas Carter	born Dec. 15, 1853 - died Apr. 16, 1943
Vilura Carter	born Aug. 8, 1858 - died Jan. 31, 1915
Viola Carter	born Aug. 8, 1860 - died Apr. 11, 1893
Kiturah Carter	born Aug. 30, 1862 - died Aug. 30, 1893
Kitrola Carter	born Dec. 1, 1864 - died Nov. 8, 1908

Marriages

Joshua J. Carter married May 21, 1874 to (?)
John T. Carter and Sarah Elizabeth Hope were married September 30, 1879
Vilura Carter and Charles L. Overhultz were married January 21, 1885
Viola Carter and Willard F. Harrell were married January 5, 1882
Kiturah Carter and John Myers were married November 19, 1885
Kitrola Carter and Lonnie Earnard were married May 9, 1883

The Parents

David Randolph Carter and Susannah Benton were married February 11, 1851

WILLIAM CARTER FAMILY - OHIO COUNTY, KENTUCKY

Submitted by Miss Tholma M. Murphy, 44 S. Dearborn St., Indianapolis, Ind. 46201

William Carter was born in Amherst County, Virginia on August 21, 1760. His will was written on March 20, 1835 and probated in 1842 in Ohio County, Kentucky. (Death date - Oct. 14, 1842)

He was a Revolutionary Soldier and drew a pension in 1832. (W25391-Vs.) He lived in Carter County, Tenn. and removed from there to Washington County, Ky. in 1802/3 and from there to Ohio County. He was married to Mrs. Sarah (Evans) Williams.

Children: (Order not known)

Polly Carter married on March 5, 1808 to Bassott Benton

John Carter married Amy Kelly on March 11, 1809

Fanny Carter married David Kelly on February 16, 1810

Peggy Carter married Roby Jackson on March 4, 1814

Pollich Carter married London C. Kelley on October 5, 1825

Patsy Carter married Gobel M. McDaniel on November 15, 1832

Dereus Carter married Edward Benton on December 16, 1835

William Carter married Hannah Haynes on May 2, 1824

Abraam Carter married Elizabeth Felix on February 7, 1828

Goorgo Carter married Emolino Novillo on May 3, 1839

George Carter was born in 1816; Emolino Novillo was born in 1818

All the Carter children were married in Ohio County, Kentucky

COAST GUARD VESSEL - CONT'D.

Information obtained by West Coast Guard on March 26, 1939

"West Coast Guard's Weekly Report"

Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date
Boat Name	Boat No.	Date	Boat Name	Boat No.	Date

Remarks

Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (1)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (2)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (3)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (4)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (5)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (6)

The Remarks

Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (7)

WESTERN PACIFIC RAILROAD - COAST GUARD VESSEL

Information obtained by West Coast Guard on March 26, 1939

Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (8)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (9)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (10)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (11)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (12)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (13)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (14)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (15)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (16)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (17)

Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (18)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (19)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (20)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (21)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (22)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (23)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (24)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (25)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (26)
Boat Name, Coast Guard No. 1234, was sighted on March 21, 1939, at (27)

WILLIAM CARTER FAMILY - Cont'd.

Children of George and Emeline (Neville) Carter:

William H. Carter born 1840; in 1880 Civil War Pension List; lived near Fordsville, Ohio County, Ky.

Remus O. Carter born 1843	/ Gertrude Carter born 1849
Ella Carter born 1844	/ Emma Carter born (?)
John A. Carter born 1854	/ Christopher Carter born (?)

JAMES CARTER FAMILY - OHIO COUNTY, KENTUCKY

James Carter and Nancy Coleman married October 8, 1825 in Ohio County

Children: (Not in order of age)

Elizabeth Carter born 1826 - died 1893

Thomas Carter born 1838; was a Civil War Veteran and drew a pension

Prince W. Carter born October 9, 1831 - died August 13, 1896

Jehn W. Carter born January 24, 1836 - died September 30, 1931

Served in Civil War - Married Martha Barret

Son: Elijah J. Carter born Sept. 10, 1868 - died Dec. 22, 1953

Israh Carter born May 20, 1842 - died November 22, 1898

A Civil War Soldier - married Altha Barrett

Children:

Alvis Carter born Dec. 14, 1872 - died Mar. 13, 1954

Dau: Eva Carter, Beaver Dam, Ky.

John W. Carter born 1862 - died Apr. 16, 1956 at Owensboro, Ky.

E. Alonzo Carter, Centertown, Ky.

Ida Carter born 1875 - died Oct. 1, 1954 - married (?) Ross

Children: Norma and Antha Ross - teachers at Centertown, Ky.

Susan Carter born 1845

Richard B. Carter born 1847

From - HEIRS OF OLD FAMILIES FOUND IN OLD RECORDS OF OHIO COUNTY, KY.

From Files of WCK:FRA

Hugh Carter, deceased, lived on Green River near Rockport, Ky.

Heirs: John, Thomas, Wren, Robert, M. William, Elizabeth Carter, Mary

Blevens late Carter; Susan Carter, Nancy Maddox late Carter;

Jesso, Amanda, David R. and Hugh Thomas Carter

Hugh Carter's dates as follows: born 1780 - died 1838

He was the son of John Carter, Jr. (1754-17910 - son of John Carter, Sr. (1727- ?) - son of James and Mary Carter (m. 1724) - son of Thomas Carter and wife, Katherine (Dale) Carter, married May 4, 1670. They were the parents of 13 children. Their second son, Thomas Carter, Jr. is the ancestor of the William Carter family of the Fordsville section of Ohio County, Kentucky.

(Faint, illegible text at the bottom of the page)

SOME ABSTRACTS OF DAVIESS COUNTY, KY., CIRCUIT COURT SUITS - Cont'd.

Box 408 John Stowers Heirs. Elisha S. Marks, Gdn. vs Stowers et al.
Filed 19 Nov. 1849

John Stowers died intestate in Daviess County. He owned 96 acres and 1-negro slave, Edward, age 17 years. His heirs were the following brothers and sisters, or their heirs:

1. Chapman Stowers, dec'd., his 3 children:
 - a. Elizabeth Stowers
 - b. Ann Stowers
 - c. John Chapman Stowers
2. Juliet Ann Banks, dec'd., wife of John V. Shanks:
 - a. 1 child, Samuel T. Banks
3. Ann Beauchamp, wife of Robert Beauchamp
4. Alexander H. Stowers
5. James Berkley Stowers
6. Catherine M. Stowers

Box 182 Hazel Arterberry's Heirs. J.C. Thomas vs Arterberry Heirs.
Filed 4 Sept. 1845

On 30 Mar. 1843 Hazel Arterberry, dec'd. issued a land bond for 25 acres to his son, Ezekiel Arterberry being a part of 154 acres purchased from Wm. R. Griffith. Land bond witnessed by John R. Lancaster. Also on 24 Mar. 1842 Hazel Arterberry issued another land bond for 50 acres to his son, Ezekiel witnessed by W.R. Griffith.

Hazel Arterberry died leaving his widow, Luvenia, and 5 children:

- | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| 1. Ezekiel Arterberry | 5. Shelton Arterberry |
| 2. Jackson Arterberry | 6. Amanda Arterberry |
| 3. Lydia Arterberry | 7. Kizziah Arterberry |
| 4. Barnett Arterberry | 8. James Arterberry |

All of the above children were infants except Ezekiel Arterberry.

Note: Hazel Arterberry married Vina Lay 6 Nov. 1816, Daviess County, Ky.

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS TO WILLIAM CARTER FAMILY - Pages 16 & 17, Vol.-6
Kentucky Family Records - by Holly M. Leftwich, 3414 Royal Dr., Owensboro,
Ky. 42301

William M. Carter, son of Solomon, was born 21 Aug. 1760, Amherst Co., Va.; died 15 Oct. 1842, Ohio Co., Ky. He married (1) 4 Apr. 1782, Amherst Co., Va. by Rev. Bemj. Coleman, per Order Book 1782-84, p. 511, Catherine "Caty" Williams, born ca 1760-65, Amherst Co., Va., dau. of Amos and Dorcas (Camden) Williams. Caty died 30 July 1809 probably in Ohio Co., Ky.

William married (2) Sarah ?Camden William (said by some to have been a sister to 1st wife, but Rev. Carter Jerrol Kelley stated in his "Family History and Reminiscences" that his mother's step-mother was no relation to her mother). On page 200, Vol 1 "Breckinridge Co. Records", published 1977 by Michael L. Cook and Bettie Ann Cook, is a marriage record or Bond "Jan. 24, 1811 William Carter and Sarah C. Williams, Bondsman Joshua Wells". Sarah C. Williams was born 23 May 1799 and died 19 Nov. 1865 (gravestone).

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS TO WILLIAM CARTER FAMILY - Cont'd.

Children of William M. Carter and 1st wife, Caty Williams:

1. Mary "Polly" born 2 Feb. 1783; married 5 Mar. 1808 to Bassett Burton
2. John born 28 May 1787; married 11 Mar. 1809 to Amy Kelly
3. Moses born 2 Jan. 1790; married 23 Dec. 1817 to Ann Thorpe
4. Fanny C. born 22 Sept. 1793; married 20 Feb. 1810 to David Jerrol Kelly (Baptist Min.); widowed 14 Aug. 1834 and died 9 Oct. 1875 in Marion Co., Ill. - had 12 children
5. Peggy born (?); married 4 Mar. 1814 to Roby Jackson
6. William A. born 24 Mar. 1799; married 2 May 1824 to Hannah Haynes, dau. of Josiah and Judith (New) Haynes
7. Dolilah born ? 5 Mar. 1801; married 5 Oct. 1825 to London C. Kelly
8. Abraham "Abram" born 5 Mar. 1801; died 27 Jan. 1867; married 7 Feb. 1828 to Elizabeth Felix, dau. of John and Sarah (Haynes) Felix. He is buried in Burton Cemetery near Boston, Daviess County, Ky.

Children of William M. Carter and 2nd wife, Sarah C. Williams:

1. Otho - no dates; died young
2. Romus - no dates; moved to Helena, Arkansas and died there
3. Martha "Patsy" born (?); married 15 Nov. 1832 to Goebel M. McDaniel
4. George W. born 20 Jan. 1815; married 3 May 1839 to Emeline Neville
5. Dorcas born 11 Aug. 1818; died 8 Nov. 1876; married 16 Nov. 1835 to Edward Burton. He was born 29 June 1814; died 3 Jan. 1884. Both buried in Burton Cemetery on "old Dr. Dowese Farm" near Fordsville, Daviess County, Ky.

The Family of George William Carter (No. 12 above):

George William Carter born 20 Jan. 1816, Ohio Co., Ky.; died 7 Apr. 1895, Ohio Co., Ky.; married 3 May 1839 by Rev. John Pinkston, Ohio Co., Ky.
Emeline Neville born 5 July 1817; died 26 Oct. 1873, dau. of Oswald Novillo of Shelby County, Ky.

Issue:

- | | |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 1. William Henry born 10 July 1840 | 6. Christopher C. born 18 Apr. 1852 |
| 2. Romus O. born 11 Aug. 1842 | 7. Ella born 13 Nov. 1854 |
| 3. John A. born 27 Nov. 1844 | 8. Emma Catherine born 27 Jun. 1857 |
| 4. James S. born 23 Feb. 1847 | 9. George Wm. Jr. born 12 Apr. 1861 |
| 5. Gertrude born 22 Aug. 1849 | |

References: Marriage Records Ohio Co., Ky., Family information from an old yellowed copy book of George William Carter now owned by Mrs. Alvin Mol-lonkamp of Owensboro, Ky, Carter Family Records from Viron L. Payne, Mor-ritt Island, Florida and "Family History and Reminiscences" by Rev. Car-ter Jerrol Kelly, son of Fanny (Carter) Kelly.

STATEMENTS AND AFFIDAVITS TO WILLIAM CARLOS FIDELITY - Cont'd.

Children of William H. Carter and his wife, Mary Williams:

1. Mary Williams, born 2 Feb. 1873, married 2 Mar. 1895 to George William Carter.
2. John Williams, born 28 May 1875, married 11 Mar. 1902 to Mary Williams.
3. Thomas Williams, born 2 Jan. 1877, married 21 Dec. 1915 to Mary Williams.
4. Henry Williams, born 28 Sept. 1879, married 20 Feb. 1910 to Mary Williams.
- (Omitted 1881) - deceased 1881, died 7 Oct. 1887 in London.
5. Mary Williams, born 28 Sept. 1881, married 18 Oct. 1887 to Mary Williams.
6. William Williams, born 28 Oct. 1884, married 2 May 1895 to Mary Williams.
7. William Williams, born 2 Mar. 1887, married 2 Oct. 1915 to Mary Williams.
8. Thomas Williams, born 2 Mar. 1891, died 27 Jan. 1905, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
9. Elizabeth Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
10. William Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.

Children of William H. Carter and his wife, Mary Williams:

1. Mary Williams, born 28 Sept. 1881, married 18 Oct. 1887 to Mary Williams.
2. William Williams, born 28 Oct. 1884, married 2 May 1895 to Mary Williams.
3. William Williams, born 2 Mar. 1887, married 2 Oct. 1915 to Mary Williams.
4. Thomas Williams, born 2 Mar. 1891, died 27 Jan. 1905, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
5. Elizabeth Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
6. William Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.

The family of George William Carter (see 1881).

George William Carter born 20 Jan. 1881, died 7 Mar. 1915.
Mar. 1881, married 1 May 1883 to Mary Williams.
Married William Carter 2 Feb. 1887, died 20 Oct. 1887, born at London, England.

Notes:

1. William Williams, born 28 Sept. 1881, married 18 Oct. 1887 to Mary Williams.
2. William Williams, born 28 Oct. 1884, married 2 May 1895 to Mary Williams.
3. William Williams, born 2 Mar. 1887, married 2 Oct. 1915 to Mary Williams.
4. Thomas Williams, born 2 Mar. 1891, died 27 Jan. 1905, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
5. Elizabeth Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
6. William Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.

Notes on William Williams (see 1881). Family information from the
affidavit and book of George William Carter now owned by Mrs. Mary Williams.
Children of George William Carter and his wife, Mary Williams:
1. Mary Williams, born 28 Sept. 1881, married 18 Oct. 1887 to Mary Williams.
2. William Williams, born 28 Oct. 1884, married 2 May 1895 to Mary Williams.
3. William Williams, born 2 Mar. 1887, married 2 Oct. 1915 to Mary Williams.
4. Thomas Williams, born 2 Mar. 1891, died 27 Jan. 1905, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
5. Elizabeth Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.
6. William Williams, born 27 Jan. 1895, married 7 Mar. 1915 to Mary Williams.

EDITOR: Mrs. Edgar L. Cox Route One, Utica, Ky. 42376
Phone Number 502-273-3409

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KENTUCKY

by Michael L. Cook, 3318 Wimberg Avenue, Evansville, Indiana 47712

Throughout the 1800's, there were numerous Burton families residing in the West-Central Kentucky area, including the counties particularly of Ohio, Daviess, Breckinridge, Hancock and Grayson. I am pleased to present herewith the results of a number of years research on the ancestry and lineage of these families. The name of Burton is English, by origin, without doubt. It is derived from "burgtun" or "broughtown", a place name, and there is no connection with Barton, although many county clerks have, in error, thought it the same - "Barton" in reality meaning a "barley town". There were numerous Burtons in colonial Virginia, one as early as 1608, but the Burtons of West-Central Kentucky can be traced to one John Burton, in Henrico County, as follows. (Numbering system is my own)

B38 John Burton, b. ca 1632 probably in England, d. 1689-1690 Henrico County Va., m. either a Rachel Hutchings (as most authorities agree), or Mary Coxe, daughter of William Coxe and Elizabeth Hutchins, a dau. of Robert Hutchings, the mariner. Will was filed in Bristol Parish; this was area later made into Goochland County. Issue:

- | | | |
|-----|--------------------|------------|
| B39 | 1. John Burton | b. ca 1656 |
| B40 | 2. Robert Burton | b. ca 1660 |
| B41 | 3. Benjamin Burton | b. |
| B42 | 4. William Burton | b. |
| B43 | 5. Mary Burton | b. |
| B44 | 6. Rachel Burton | b. |
| B45 | 7. Anne Burton | b. |

B40 Robert Burton, b. ca 1660, "Longfield", Henrico County, d. there 1724, m. 1686 in Henrico, Mary Nowell, b. ca 1660 Charles City County, dau. of John Nowell and Lydia Perkins (dau. of Nicholas Perkins and Mary__).

Issue:

- | | | |
|------|----------------------------------|------------------|
| B47 | 1. Robert Burton | b. 1687 |
| B48 | 2. Nowell Burton | b. 1690 |
| B49 | 3. Hutchings Burton | b. April 9, 1694 |
| B50 | 4. Benjamin Burton | b. 1696 |
| B51 | 5. John Burton | b. 1699 |
| B51a | 6. Richard Burton (questionable) | |
| B51b | 7. Magdaline Burton | b. 1693 |

B48 Nowell Burton, b. 1690 (christened prior to death, October 1766), Henrico County, d. 1766 Mecklenburg County, Va., m. Judith Allin, dau. of Samuel Alli, Sr., who d. before 1766 in Mecklenburg County. Soldier in Colonial Wars. Issue:

- | | | |
|-----|------------------|------------|
| B52 | 1. John Burton | b. ca 1716 |
| B53 | 2. Josiah Burton | b. ca 1718 |
| B54 | 3. Robert Burton | b. ca 1720 |

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KY. - Cont'd.

B55	4.	Benjamin Burton	b. ca 1724
B56	5.	Noel Burton	b. ca 1730
B58	6.	Hutchins Burton	b. ca 1722
B59	7.	Judith Burton	b. ca 1728
B60	8.	Allen Burton	b. 1729, February 12

B60 Allen Burton, b. February 12, 1729, Henrico County, Va., d. 1781 Granville County, N.C., m. probably in Mecklenburg County Elizabeth Bassett (dau. of Thomas Bassett), who d. 1819 Mercer County, Ky. If Allen did not marry in Mecklenburg, then he at least moved there immediately after marriage, patenting and buying and selling land in that county in the late 1760's and to 1775. After his death, widow and children moved to Mercer County. Will Book 2, Mercer County, p.305, dated July 17, 1802, gives "Division of Slaves of Allen Burton", to Elizabeth Burton, widow, slaves named David, Lucy, and child, and Jas.; to Allin Burton, slaves Jack and Violet; to Robert Burton, Frank, Billy and Rebekah, Eady and Esther. To William Hall, June, Violet, Dick and Cisley. To John Williams, Phebe, Aggy, Taverhill, Milly, and George. Assignments were by Court Order, signed by Beverly Williams, Jeromiah Briscoe, Samuel Ewing, Charles Powell and Charles Hart. The Will of Elizabeth Burton is filed in Mercer County also, Will Book 6, p.192, written March 19, 1819, probated May 1819. This gives to son Robert and Allon, to daughters Margaret Williams and Elizabeth Hall. Robert Burton was named executor. Witnesses were Archibald Bilbo, John Hamner and William Bottom. Prior to death of Elizabeth, recorded Deed Book 9, p.33, December 29, 1813, Elizabeth deeded to Polly Burton (granddau., dau of son Robert) and Robert Burton a negro girl slave.

Issue:

B61	1.	Frances Burton	b. 1755
B62	2.	Allin Burton	b. 1765
B63	3.	Thomas Burton	b. 1760
B64	4.	Bassett Burton	b. 1767
B65	5.	Josse Burton	b. 1769
B66	6.	John Burton	b. 1764
B67	7.	Robert Burton	b. April 11, 1776
B67a	8.	Mary Burton	b. 1770
B67b	9.	Elizabeth Burton	b. 1772

B62 Allin Burton, b. ca 1764-65, Granville County, N.C., d. in Daviess County, Ky., buried on Old Burton Farm, Lietchfield Road, near Whitesville. He m. probably in Mecklenburg County, Va., Rebekah Hamner, b. in that County 1764-65, dau. of James Hamner of Mecklenburg, and she d. in Daviess County September 27, 1815, in her 52nd year, and is buried same cemetery as husband. Land records include, in Ohio County, Deed Bk. BB, p. 812, September 14, 1806, John & Peggy McCroery to Allen Burton, 100a, Adams Fork Creek for 30 pounds legal money; Deed Bk. D, p. 512, June 8, 1818, Allen Burton of Ohio County sold to Bassett Burton of Daviess County, 100a Adams Fork Creek, \$200; Deed Bk. E, p. 328, purchased 112a from John and Patty Thorp, October 15, 1821, witnessed by Garrett Kelly, Joseph Barnett and James Burton.

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL, KY. - Cont'd.

The last named deed refers to Allen Burton, "Jr.". Appraisal is recorded in Will Bk. B, p. 125-131, Ohio County, made by Bassett Burton, William Ward, John Whittinghill, John B. Haynes and John Ervin, November 23, 1822, Court approved 1828, recorded 1829. Shows widow Rebecca Burton and as guardian for dau. Amanda A. Burton. Purchasers at sale included James Burton, John Whittinghill, Bassett Burton, George B. Burton and Pleasant Fentress, with others. Issue:

- | | | | | |
|-----|----|------------------|----|-------------------|
| B68 | 1. | Bassett Burton | b. | February 24, 1787 |
| B69 | 2. | Amanda A. Burton | b. | |
| B70 | 3. | | | |
| B71 | 4. | | | |
| B72 | 5. | George B. Burton | b. | 1790 |
| B73 | 6. | William Burton | b. | |
| B74 | 7. | | | |
| B75 | 8. | James A. Burton | b. | February 8, 1801 |

- B68 Bassett Burton, b. February 24, 1787, d. August 22, 1832, Daviess County, Ky., m. March 5, 1808, Ohio County by Rev. Wm. Anderson with C. (Christopher ?) Jackson as surety, to Polly Carter, b. February 2, 1783 Amherst County, Va., dau. of William M. Carter (d. Ohio County) and first wife Cathy Williams, dau. of Amos Williams and Dorcas Camden whose family moved to the part of Breckinridge County that later became Hancock. Polly Burton d. July 21, 1867 in Daviess County. Earliest land purchase, Deed Bk. D, p. 512 Ohio County, June 8, 1818, from brother Allin (note B62) and also Deed Bk. E, p. 735, Ohio County, Robert Brandon deeded to Bassett Burton a house, lot, and cotton machine, being indebted to Bassett Burton, and this to satisfy the indebtedness. Witnessed by James Jones and Elisha Burton, Will Bk. A-B, p. 63, Daviess County, for Bassett Burton, gives bequests to James Burton, and to children Creed, Elisha, Lindsey, Hordee, Addison, Almyra and Catherine, and wife Polly. Issue:

- | | | | | |
|-----|----|------------------|----|------|
| B76 | 1. | Creed Burton | b. | 1809 |
| B77 | 2. | Elisha Burton | b. | 1810 |
| B78 | 3. | Lindsey Burton | b. | 1813 |
| B79 | 4. | Horace Burton | b. | 1815 |
| B80 | 5. | Addison Burton | b. | 1818 |
| B81 | 6. | Catherine Burton | b. | 1825 |
| B82 | 7. | Almyra Burton | b. | 1820 |
| B83 | 8. | Satira Burton | b. | 1823 |

- B72 George B. (Birch or Burch ??) Burton, b. 1790, Virginia, d. January 1878 Breckinridge County, Ky., m. June 15, 1813 Mercer County (Bk. 2, p. 238, Robert Burton, surety) to Sarah Latham. Silas Edrington came forward to state that Sally Latham was 21 years old; he was husband of Sarah Latham's sister, Frances. I cannot identify Sarah, but census gives her birthplace as ca 1792, in Virginia. Deed Bk. E, Ohio County gives deed that may be this George, p. 74, September 15, 1817, Mason and Polly Crawford to George Burton, 100a Adams Fork Creek. On October 22, 1839, a George Burton purchased 123a on Rough Creek from Gabriel and Nancy Lewis of Logan County, Ky. Deed Bk. J, p. 258, Ohio County.

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KY. - Cont'd.

On October 26, 1852 George B. Burton purchased a lot in Cloverport from Alexander P. and Mary Sevallo for \$450.00, Breckinridge County Deed Bk. Q, p. 637. On May 3, 1856 George Burton sold to Allen Burton 220a on Rough Creek, Deed Bk. P, p. 100, Breckinridge County. On May 4, 1856 George Burton sold to George W. Davison, 100a on Rough Creek, Deed Bk. P, p. 101, Breckinridge County. On September 29, 1864, George B. Burton of Ohio County sold to Samuel E. Matthews 300a on Rough Co., \$4900.00, Deed Bk. T, p. 298 Breckinridge County. On May 1, 1868 Geo. B. Burton sold to George W. Burton, 126a Pond Run, Deed Bk. U, p. 293 Breckinridge County. The 1850 Census of Ohio County shows George Burton living with his son James, House #610, giving age of George as 60. His Will is recorded in Bk. 1, Breckinridge, p. 415, written November 5, 1877, probated January 21, 1878, gives to Edward S. Burton \$5.00, and to Marcissinnis (?) (Narcissus ?) B. Burton \$5.00, and the remainder to dau. Frances R. Hall and two sons Allen and James L. Burton, with Jas. named Executor. James H. Stith and Jeremiah B. Dewees signed as witnesses. George B. Burton is probably buried on the "old Dewees farm" in an almost unaccessible Burton cemetery among the unmarked stones (sandstones). Issue:

B208	1.	Frances R. Burton	b.
B209	2.	James L. Burton	b. February 17, 1818
B210	3.	Edward Dickerson Burton	b. June 29, 1814
B211	4.	George R. Burton	b. 1821
B212	5.	Narcissus (?) Burton	b.
B213	6.	Allen Burton	b. 1816
B214	7.		b.

B73 William Burton, wife Nancy Jane. Deed Bk. W, Ohio County, p. 51, shows William and Nancy Burton of Rockport, Indiana (as selling lot in Rockport to Jane and Elijah G. Tichenor).

B75 James A. Burton, b. February 8, 1801, Kentucky, m. 1st January 9, 1827 Ohio County by Rev. John Pinkston with John Ward surety to Susan Ward, b. 1800, d. May 3, 1837 and 2nd, May 7, 1849, Daviess County at the Methodist Episcopal Church by Rev. A.H. Triplett (Bk. A, p. 198) to Miriam Ward, b. November 7, 1813, d. July 3, 1877 (stone) both buried in Burton Cemetery on US 231 south of Owensboro. Listed on 1880 Daviess County Census as residing Masonville. James d. December 23, 1883 - (stone) Daviess County, buried same place as wives. Deed Bk. G, p. 226, January 20, 1836 shows James A. Burton purchased land from Fanny, Carter J. and Moses C. Kelley, 24½ acres Adams Fork Creek. Other grantors were Norval C., Nancy and Elizabeth Kelley. Carter J. Kelley and Jacob Cooper appeared in Court to prove deed by oath. On September 25, 1843 James Burton sold 110a on Adams Fork Creek, land originally purchased from the Kelleys and recorded as above and in Deed Bk. F, p. 227-28. Latter recorded Deed Bk. I, p. 252. Issue:

B122	1.	Joseph A. Burton	b. December 11, 1827
B123	2.	Mary M. Burton (Polly)	b. May 25, 1829
B124	3.	Jane B. Burton	b. October 6, 1833

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KY. -Cont'd.

El25	4. Susan J. Burton	b. April 15, 1839
El26	5. Miriam L. Burton	b. March 6, 1835
El27	6. Walter Burton	b. February 15, 1854
El29	7. Elizabeth A. Burton	b. February 23, 1857
El30	8. George W. Burton	b. October 29, 1851
El31	9. John B. Burton	b. December 6, 1830

B76 Creed Burton, b. 1809, Kentucky (census), d. 1898 probably Daviess County, Ky., m. December 25, 1834, Bk. A, p. 67, Daviess County by John Pinkston to Mary Ward, b. 1808 Kentucky. He purchased 100a on Panther Creek April 28, 1828 from Wm. R. Griffith (Deed Bk. F, p. 87) and on January 20, 1839 Creed and Mary Burton sold to Norval C. Kelley $\frac{1}{2}$ acre lot in Kelloy precinct with Ben H. Kelley and Cornelius Roach, witnesses.

Listed 1850 Consus Daviess County as farmer. Issue:

B84	1. Crittenden Burton	b.	
B85	2. Eli W. Burton	b.	February 22, 1853
B86	3. Helen P. Burton	b.	1836
B87	4. Mary J. Burton	b.	
B87a	5. Marcella Burton	b.	1837
B87b	6. Henry Clay Burton	b.	1838
B87c	7. Camilla C. Burton	b.	1840
B87d	8. DeWitt Clinton Burton	b.	1841
B87e	9. Juretta V. Burton	b.	1842
B87f	10. Theodore C. Burton	b.	1844
B87g	11. John B. Burton	b.	1847

B77 Elisha H. Burton, b. 1810, d. 1866, m. January 19, 1832 (Bk. A, p. 50) Daviess County, Ky., by Rev. Jos. Miller where Hannah Barnhill gave consent, to Mary Elizabeth Barnhill, b. 1813, d. 1894. On March 29, 1869 (Deed Bk. U, p. 412) Samuel A. Johnson of McLean County sold to Elisha H. Burton in Chic County, 100a Panther Creek, known as the old Joseph Miller Mill Place for \$600.00. On September 9, 1872 Deed Bk. Z, p. 469, James P. and George A. Nelson sold 50a on Panther Creek to E.H. Burton. On March 18, 1882 Elisha H. and Mary Burton sold to Elijah King 105a Panther Creek (bk. 3, p. 129) and to John Samuel Martin, 45a on Panther Creek (Bk. 3, p. 130), and purchased from Elijah and Josephine J. King 115a Panther Creek (Bk. 4, p. 63). On January 8, 1885 E.H. and Mary Burton sold to Wm. E. Hinton 115a Panther Creek with down payment of \$800.00 (Bk. 5, p. 130) Issue:

B88	1. Satira F. Burton	b.	1836
B89	2. Ruhema Catherine Burton	b.	1839
B90	3. Lenea Jane Burton	b.	1845
B91	4. Hannah Jane Burton	b.	1848

B78 Lindsey Burton b. 1813, d. 1848 Daviess County, Ky., m. June 18, 1837 (Bk. A, p. 80) in Daviess County by Rev. Jos. Miller, Ailsey (Alice) Ford b. 1815 Ky., dau. of Wm. Ford of South Carolina. The 1850 Daviess Co. consus lists Alcy Ford, 34, Francis M., 12, James L., 10, Mary J., 8, Julia A., 6, Crittenden, 2, Cassandra E. Ford 18 and Wm. Ford 66 in the household.

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KY.--Cont'd.

The son Horace is shown living with his Uncle Horace (B79) Issue:

B92	1. Horace A. Burton	b.	1836
B93	2. Julia A. Burton	b.	1844
B94	3. Crittenden Taylor Burton	b.	1848
B95	4. Mary J. Burton	b.	1842
B96a	5. Francis M. Burton	b.	1848
B95b	6. James L. Burton	b.	1840

B79 Horace Burton, b. 1815, Kentucky, d. 1884 Daviess County, Ky., m. November 25, 1837 in Ohio County by Rev. John Pinkston with Robert Miller surety, to Mary Ann Miller, b. 1818, d. 1902. The 1880 census Daviess County, shows son James still in household with parents.

Issue:

B96	1. Almerinda Burton	b.	1838 (d. October 30, 1855)
B97	2. Mary Almedia Burton	b.	1843 (d. May 26, 1857)
B98	3. Sarah Alice Burton	b.	September 13, 1855
B99	4. Allen Byrd Burton	b.	January 23, 1857 (d. March 21, 1864)
B100	5. James Bassett Burton	b.	August 26, 1851

B80 Addison Burton, b. 1818 Daviess County, m. Martha _____. Issue:

B101	1. Richard B. Burton	b.	1839
B101a	2. William L. Burton	b.	1841

B81 Catherine Burton, b. 1825, m. November 29, 1840 (Bk.A,p.110) Daviess County, Ky. to George M. Davison

B82 Almyra Burton, b. 1820, d. 1841

B83 Satira Burton, b. 1823, d. 1824

B86 Helen P. Burton, m. October 9, 1854 (Bk.C,p.57) Daviess County, George L. Helm as surety, to William S. Ford. Issue: Robert, Alice, Benj. C.

B87 Mary J. Burton, m. a Herman, had at least one daughter, Lelia.

B88 Satira F. Burton, m. September 4, 1849 (Bk.A,p.202) Daviess County to Richard S. Crawford.

B89 Ruhema Catherine Burton, m. October 29, 1860 (Bk.E,p.421) Daviess County at her home with father as surety to Joseph Groves, b. 1834 in Daviess County. The Will of Elisha Burton (Bk.C,p.262 Daviess County) lists this daughter as Ruhemia Catherine Hossman indicating probably a second marriage.

B91 Hannah Jane Burton, m. December 13, 1866 (Bk.H,p.287) Daviess County to John Watkins, b. 1840 Daviess County, with children, at least, Robert E. Watkins and Ora Watkins who m. Thomas Burton, B102.

THE VIRGINIA UNIVERSITY OF THE WEST VIRGINIA OF WEST VIRGINIA, W. VA.

1895	1896	1897	1898	1899	1900	1901	1902	1903	1904	1905	1906	1907	1908	1909	1910	1911	1912	1913	1914	1915	1916	1917	1918	1919	1920	1921	1922	1923	1924	1925	1926	1927	1928	1929	1930	1931	1932	1933	1934	1935	1936	1937	1938	1939	1940	1941	1942	1943	1944	1945	1946	1947	1948	1949	1950	1951	1952	1953	1954	1955	1956	1957	1958	1959	1960	1961	1962	1963	1964	1965	1966	1967	1968	1969	1970	1971	1972	1973	1974	1975	1976	1977	1978	1979	1980	1981	1982	1983	1984	1985	1986	1987	1988	1989	1990	1991	1992	1993	1994	1995	1996	1997	1998	1999	2000	2001	2002	2003	2004	2005	2006	2007	2008	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016	2017	2018	2019	2020	2021	2022	2023	2024	2025	2026	2027	2028	2029	2030	2031	2032	2033	2034	2035	2036	2037	2038	2039	2040	2041	2042	2043	2044	2045	2046	2047	2048	2049	2050	2051	2052	2053	2054	2055	2056	2057	2058	2059	2060	2061	2062	2063	2064	2065	2066	2067	2068	2069	2070	2071	2072	2073	2074	2075	2076	2077	2078	2079	2080	2081	2082	2083	2084	2085	2086	2087	2088	2089	2090	2091	2092	2093	2094	2095	2096	2097	2098	2099	2100	2101	2102	2103	2104	2105	2106	2107	2108	2109	2110	2111	2112	2113	2114	2115	2116	2117	2118	2119	2120	2121	2122	2123	2124	2125	2126	2127	2128	2129	2130	2131	2132	2133	2134	2135	2136	2137	2138	2139	2140	2141	2142	2143	2144	2145	2146	2147	2148	2149	2150	2151	2152	2153	2154	2155	2156	2157	2158	2159	2160	2161	2162	2163	2164	2165	2166	2167	2168	2169	2170	2171	2172	2173	2174	2175	2176	2177	2178	2179	2180	2181	2182	2183	2184	2185	2186	2187	2188	2189	2190	2191	2192	2193	2194	2195	2196	2197	2198	2199	2200	2201	2202	2203	2204	2205	2206	2207	2208	2209	2210	2211	2212	2213	2214	2215	2216	2217	2218	2219	2220	2221	2222	2223	2224	2225	2226	2227	2228	2229	2230	2231	2232	2233	2234	2235	2236	2237	2238	2239	2240	2241	2242	2243	2244	2245	2246	2247	2248	2249	2250	2251	2252	2253	2254	2255	2256	2257	2258	2259	2260	2261	2262	2263	2264	2265	2266	2267	2268	2269	2270	2271	2272	2273	2274	2275	2276	2277	2278	2279	2280	2281	2282	2283	2284	2285	2286	2287	2288	2289	2290	2291	2292	2293	2294	2295	2296	2297	2298	2299	2300	2301	2302	2303	2304	2305	2306	2307	2308	2309	2310	2311	2312	2313	2314	2315	2316	2317	2318	2319	2320	2321	2322	2323	2324	2325	2326	2327	2328	2329	2330	2331	2332	2333	2334	2335	2336	2337	2338	2339	2340	2341	2342	2343	2344	2345	2346	2347	2348	2349	2350	2351	2352	2353	2354	2355	2356	2357	2358	2359	2360	2361	2362	2363	2364	2365	2366	2367	2368	2369	2370	2371	2372	2373	2374	2375	2376	2377	2378	2379	2380	2381	2382	2383	2384	2385	2386	2387	2388	2389	2390	2391	2392	2393	2394	2395	2396	2397	2398	2399	2400	2401	2402	2403	2404	2405	2406	2407	2408	2409	2410	2411	2412	2413	2414	2415	2416	2417	2418	2419	2420	2421	2422	2423	2424	2425	2426	2427	2428	2429	2430	2431	2432	2433	2434	2435	2436	2437	2438	2439	2440	2441	2442	2443	2444	2445	2446	2447	2448	2449	2450	2451	2452	2453	2454	2455	2456	2457	2458	2459	2460	2461	2462	2463	2464	2465	2466	2467	2468	2469	2470	2471	2472	2473	2474	2475	2476	2477	2478	2479	2480	2481	2482	2483	2484	2485	2486	2487	2488	2489	2490	2491	2492	2493	2494	2495	2496	2497	2498	2499	2500	2501	2502	2503	2504	2505	2506	2507	2508	2509	2510	2511	2512	2513	2514	2515	2516	2517	2518	2519	2520	2521	2522	2523	2524	2525	2526	2527	2528	2529	2530	2531	2532	2533	2534	2535	2536	2537	2538	2539	2540	2541	2542	2543	2544	2545	2546	2547	2548	2549	2550	2551	2552	2553	2554	2555	2556	2557	2558	2559	2560	2561	2562	2563	2564	2565	2566	2567	2568	2569	2570	2571	2572	2573	2574	2575	2576	2577	2578	2579	2580	2581	2582	2583	2584	2585	2586	2587	2588	2589	2590	2591	2592	2593	2594	2595	2596	2597	2598	2599	2600	2601	2602	2603	2604	2605	2606	2607	2608	2609	2610	2611	2612	2613	2614	2615	2616	2617	2618	2619	2620	2621	2622	2623	2624	2625	2626	2627	2628	2629	2630	2631	2632	2633	2634	2635	2636	2637	2638	2639	2640	2641	2642	2643	2644	2645	2646	2647	2648	2649	2650	2651	2652	2653	2654	2655	2656	2657	2658	2659	2660	2661	2662	2663	2664	2665	2666	2667	2668	2669	2670	2671	2672	2673	2674	2675	2676	2677	2678	2679	2680	2681	2682	2683	2684	2685	2686	2687	2688	2689	2690	2691	2692	2693	2694	2695	2696	2697	2698	2699	2700	2701	2702	2703	2704	2705	2706	2707	2708	2709	2710	2711	2712	2713	2714	2715	2716	2717	2718	2719	2720	2721	2722	2723	2724	2725	2726	2727	2728	2729	2730	2731	2732	2733	2734	2735	2736	2737	2738	2739	2740	2741	2742	2743	2744	2745	2746	2747	2748	2749	2750	2751	2752	2753	2754	2755	2756	2757	2758	2759	2760	2761	2762	2763	2764	2765	2766	2767	2768	2769	2770	2771	2772	2773	2774	2775	2776	2777	2778	2779	2780	2781	2782	2783	2784	2785	2786	2787	2788	2789	2790	2791	2792	2793	2794	2795	2796	2797	2798	2799	2800	2801	2802	2803	2804	2805	2806	2807	2808	2809	2810	2811	2812	2813	2814	2815	2816	2817	2818	2819	2820	2821	2822	2823	2824	2825	2826	2827	2828	2829	2830	2831	2832	2833	2834	2835	2836	2837	2838	2839	2840	2841	2842	2843	2844	2845	2846	2847	2848	2849	2850	2851	2852	2853	2854	2855	2856	2857	2858	2859	2860	2861	2862	2863	2864	2865	2866	2867	2868	2869	2870	2871	2872	2873	2874	2875	2876	2877	2878	2879	2880	2881	2882	2883	2884	2885	2886	2887	2888	2889	2890	2891	2892	2893	2894	2895	2896	2897	2898	2899	2900	2901	2902	2903	2904	2905	2906	2907	2908	2909	2910	2911	2912	2913	2914	2915	2916	2917	2918	2919	2920	2921	2922	2923	2924	2925	2926	2927	2928	2929	2930	2931	2932	2933	2934	2935	2936	2937	2938	2939	2940	2941	2942	2943	2944	2945	2946	2947	2948	2949	2950	2951	2952	2953	2954	2955	2956	2957	2958	2959	2960	2961	2962	2963	2964	2965	2966	2967	2968	2969	2970	2971	2972	2973	2974	2975	2976	2977	2978	2979	2980	2981	2982	2983	2984	2985	2986	2987	2988	2989	2990	2991	2992	2993	2994	2995	2996	2997	2998	2999	3000	3001	3002	3003	3004	3005	3006	3007	3008	3009	3010	3011	3012	3013	3014	3015	3016	3017	3018	3019	3020	3021	3022	3023	3024	3025	3026	3027	3028	3029	3030	3031	3032	3033	3034	3035	3036	3037	3038	3039	3040	3041	3042	3043	3044	3045	3046	3047	3048	3049	3050	3051	3052	3053	3054	3055	3056	3057	3058	3059	3060	3061	3062	3063	3064	3065	3066	3067	3068	3069	3070	3071	3072	3073	3074	3075	3076	3077	3078	3079	3080	3081	3082	3083	3084	3085	3086	3087	3088	3089	3090	3091	3092	3093	3094	3095	3096	3097	3098	3099	3100	3101	3102	3103	3104	3105	3106	3107	3108	3109	3110	3111	3112	3113	3114	3115	3116	3117	3118	3119	3120	3121	3122	3123	3124	3125	3126	3127	3128	3129	3130	3131	3132	3133	3134	3135	3136	3137	3138	3139	3140	3141	3142	3143	3144	3145	3146	3147	3148	3149	3150	3151	3152	3153	3154	3155	3156	3157	3158	3159	3160	3161	3162	3163	3164	3165	3166	3167	3168	3169	3170	3171	3172	3173	3174	3175	3176	3177	3178	3179	3180	3181	3182	3183	3184	3185	3186	3187	3188	3189	3190	3191	3192	3193	3194	3195	3196	3197	3198	3199	3200	3201	3202	3203	3204	3205	3206	3207	3208	3209	3210	3211	3212	3213	3214	3215	3216	3217	3218	3219	3220	3221	3222	3223	3224	3225	3226	3227	3228	3229	3230	3231	3232	3233	3234	3235	3236	3237	3238	3239	3240	3241	3242	3243	3244	3245	3246	3247	3248	3249	3250	3251	3252	3253	3254	3255	
------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	------	--

THE VIRGINIA ANCESTRY OF THE BURTON FAMILIES OF WEST-CENTRAL KY. - Cont'd.

B92 Horace A. Burton, d. 1911 Philpot, Daviess County, Ky.; m. Mary Rose Monarch, b. 1852. His Will (Bk.F,p.116) in Daviess County lists Rose Burton, wife, deceased, and grandchildren Rosa H. Burton and J.A. Burton. Written January 9, 1911, probated January 17, 1911.

Issue:

B102 1. Thomas G. Burton

b.

1872

BURIAL RECORD, FRIENDSHIP BAPTIST CHURCH CEMETERY-MUHLENBERG COUNTY, KY.

Submitted by Gayle R. Carver, P.O. Box 572, Greenville, Ky. 42345

In 1883 Mrs. S.E. Metzker began keeping a record of the burials in the above-named cemetery. Her daughter, Mrs. Ida Metzker Hatfield continued the record for many years. In time this record came into the hands of Mrs. V.E. Ford whose daughter gave it to me (Gayle R. Carver), in the summer of 1976 following Mrs. Ford's death. This record is invaluable as it lists burials for all those people who have no markers at their grave. The dates given are those of death not burial. Unfortunately no birth dates were kept. The spelling is phonetic and will be followed in this copy; also some names used are undoubtedly nicknames, well known to the record keepers, but of possible trouble to researchers. The list, by number, follows:

(Note by Ed: In our files is a partial copy of this cemetery made by Michael J. Edgeworth in 1963. Birth dates from this list will be added.)

1. Mrs. Tom Paxton's Baby died May 7, 1883
2. Ellon Mercer Died August 20, 1883 (Mercer)
3. Mr. Joseph Paxton Died August 15, 1884 - (Born April 20, 1799)
4. Mrs. Rosey Rutledge's Baby died August 30, 1884
5. Mrs. Lunetty Durham Died October 17, 1884
6. Willie Tate Died October 21, 1884
7. Mrs. Sarenia Hickman Died September 10, 1885
8. Mr. William Metzker Died January 14, 1886
9. Mrs. Bettie Jeffers Died January 18, 1886
10. Mrs. Henry Hays' Baby Died January 20, 1886
11. Mrs. Maranda Rile Died August 11, 1886
12. Mrs. Bill Shelton's Baby Died June 27, 1887
13. Mrs. James Reeves' Baby Died September 9, 1887
14. Mrs. Nat. Mathes' Baby Died September 13, 1887
15. Miss Lura Rice Died September 27, 1887
16. Mrs. Fannie Mathis Died December 13, 1887
17. Msbblo Allon Died February 19, 1888
18. Ida Bandy Died September 15, 1888
19. Mrs. Virginia Ford Died January 14, 1889 (Born June 11, 1862) (N.M.'s /wife)
20. Huron Reeves Died February 22, 1889
21. Mr. John Jeffers Died March 5, 1889 (Age 77 years - Deacon in Church)
22. Mr. James Tate Died April 27, 1889

William Carter d. 10 ¹⁴ 15-1842

11-5-1832 age 72

(signed name)

Aug & Sept 1777 - a sub. in a militia company

Thomas Taylor & John H. Mason, attested to
Character, also Charles Henderson

33,33 per annum.

Sarah applied for Pension (Williams)
1-7-09 or 1-15-1811
~~23~~ married in Breckenridge Co. Ky. by
Mr. Walls, a Methodist preacher

Wm. H. Gates, neighbor

Bounty Land applied for ~~6-11-1856~~ 4-5-59

74 in 1853
Sarah age 79 - 4-5-1859 (made Rec X)

Testators: John L. Robey, C. W. R. Cobb, Edmund A.
Druman.

Wm. b. 4-24-1760 Cumberland Co. Va

moved to Carter Co. TN 1802, in fall of that
year, moved to Wash. Co. Ky, lived until
fall of 1805, then to Ohio Co.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY, MARYLAND, 1778

5

419	Russell, Henry	439	Bryan, Richard	459	King, Edward
420	Ritchinson, William	440	Hurdle, Richard	460	McAtee, James
421	Richards, John	441	Ricketts, Benjamin, Sr	461	Wyndham, William
422	Locker, Joseph	442	Perry, Joshua	462	Wellman, Bennett
423	Jewell, William	443	Mummart, John	463	Carrico, Thomas Igoatrus
424	Perry, John	444	Constable, Robert	464	Oneale, David
425	Hurry, David	445	Cheney, Richard	465	Pelly, Harrison
426	Gray, Adm	446	Wilcoxon, Josiah	466	Mullikin, John
427	Baxter, Gabriel	447	Hooker, John	467	Thomas, Samuel, 3d. Jan 24
428	Hill, John	448	Nixon, Jonathan	468	Cowmans, Richard
429	Robinson, Leonard	449	Nixon, Richard	469	Brooke, James
430	Bolsom, Thomas	450	Cullum, Francis	470	Brooke, Roger
431	Burton, Basil	451	Trail, James	471	Brooke, Thomas
432	Smallwood, William	452	Offutt, Nathan	472	Robertson, George
433	Brownings, Joseph	453	Darnall, Isaac	473	Brooke, Samuel
434	Balled, Richard	454	Steel, William	474	Walters, Thomas
435	King, John	455	Steel, John	475	Ward, Joseph, Mch 10, '78
436	Ballard, John	456	Steel, James	476	Thomas, Richard, Jr. Mch 10, '78
437	Collins, Nathan	457	McCrae, Zephman		
438	Collins, John	458	Summers, Benjamin		

475 and 476 "Affirmed before the Court" True Copy from the original Book Ledger in Montgomery County Court by

EDW BURGESS

I The Worshipfull Joseph Wilson's Returns, Jan. 19th, 1778.

2	Nicholls, John Hayman	40	Low, David	79	Medley, William
3	Nicholls, Thomas	41	Baily, John*	80	Farmer, John*
4	Jordon, James	42	Lilley, William*	81	Smith, Basil
5	Peack, Thomas	43	Offutt, Zackh	82	Dawson, John*
6	Oreill, Henry	44	Gather, Burgess	83	Roberts, Basil
7	Harding, Clement	45	Chesher, John Nicholls	84	Nicholls, Archibald
8	Davis, Leonard	46	Fisher, Martin	85	Nicholls, Ninian
9	Wilson, Jonathan, Feb 7th	47	Pritchett, William	86	Barber, Samuel*
10	Magruder, Zaak	48	Williams, William, Jr	87	Williams, William, Sr.
11	Brooke, Richard	49	Beans, Christopher	88	Beckwith, John
12	Crampden, Thos Jr	50	Beall, Clement	89	Harbin, Joshua
13	Magruder, John B., 1778, Feb 7th	51	Orme, James	90	Magruder, Nathan
14	Crabb, Richard	52	Allison, Thomas	91	Williams, Amos
15	Woolton, Richard	53	Allison, Jonathan*	92	Williams, Charles
16	Whitaker, Alexa	54	Dod, James	93	Beckwith, William, Feb 28, 1778
17	Williams, Elisha Owen	55	Benjamin, Abrahm* Feb 24, 1778	94	Frather, Aaron
18	Griffith, Chas Gray	56	Bayne, Balter	95	Magruder, Isaac
19	Howe, Paul	57	Butt, Rignuld*	96	Watson, Henry
20	Casey, Philip	58	Ricketts, Benjamin, Jr	97	Frather, Azariah
21	Onaill, William	59	Brome, John	98	Randell, John
22	Nichols, Benjamin, 10th Feb (of Wm)	60	Sansbury, Thomas*	99	Alison, John*
23	Susilend, William	61	Dyar, Thomas	100	Coyl, Samuel
24	Elock, Robt	62	Alhson, Benjamin*	101	Colgan, Michael
25	West, William (of John)	63	Brome, Peter*	102	Nicholls, Samuel
26	West, Basil	64	Nicholls, Edward	103	Dowe, Robt
27	West, Osborn	65	Burton, Joseph	104	Coyl, Charles*
28	Casey, Leven	66	Griffith, Hezh	105	Perry, James
29	Peack, Lewis	67	Watts, John	106	Reintzel, Andrew
30	Offutt, Nathl (of Sam)	68	Kirk, Thomas	107	Beckwith, Basil
31	West, Benjamin	69	Buscy, Edward	108	Ricketts, Jacob*
32	West, Joseph, Jr	70	Buscy, Paul*	109	Tole, Stephen*
33	Offutt, Saml Owen	71	Chapman, William	110	Swearinginger, Thomas
34	Beall, James (of Ninn) Feb 21st, 1778	72	Rhoades, Jacob	111	Hadley, James
35	Clarke, William	73	Chcw, Joseph	112	Crofford, Nathaniel, Feb 28, 1778
36	Offutt, William Mackle	74	Hinton, John* Feb 26, 1778	113	Low, Patrick
37	Peack, Benj	75	West, Joseph*	114	Crofford, Robert Beall
38	Baily, Nicholas	76	Rhoades, John*	115	Willet, Benjamin
39	Hurdle, Lawrence	77	Buscy, Charles*	116	Allison, Richard
		78	Lozenby, John	117	Hawker, Amberos*

of the military in 1780 and 1781 [Ref: O-316, O-393]. The children of Benjamin and Mary Willett were: Ann (b. May 10, 1770); Essay (Esther, born April 19, 1772); Thomas (b. Feb. 21, 1774); William (b. June 16, 1776); Ibby (Isabella, born July 8, 1778); Babby (Barbara, born July 9, 1780); Mary (b. Aug. 20, 1782, and married Eleven Fish); Elizabeth (b. March 11, 1784); Benjamin (b. July 25, 1786); and, John (b. May 16, 1789). [Ref: "The Benjamin Willett Family of Montgomery County, Maryland," by Mrs. Frederick L. Allman, *Western Maryland Families*, edited by Raymond B. Clark, Jr. (1987), p. 61]. Also see "Thomas Hays," q.v.

WILLETT, Griffith (b. 1750). Lived in Sugarland Hd. in 1776 [Ref: K-1:222]. Private, 1st Co., Upper Bn., Militia, Aug. 30, 1777 [Ref: M-193]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Aneas Campbell on March 2, 1778 [Ref: T-3:77, L-1:46]. Served as Constable, 1779 [Ref: W-1].

WILLETT, Mary, and others. See "Benjamin Willett," q.v.

WILLETT (WILLET), Ninian. Private, 5th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, Aug., 1777 [Ref: M-199, T-5:48]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Samuel W. Magruder in 1778 [Ref: T-3:73]. Private, 2nd Co., Lower Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-204]. Rendered aid by providing wheat for use of the military in 1780 [Ref: O-318]. Lived in the Upper Part of Potomac Hd. (one taxable) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:15].

WILLETT (WILLET), William (died 1785). Private, 5th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, Aug., 1777 [Ref: M-199, T-5:48]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Samuel W. Magruder in 1778 [Ref: T-3:73]. Private, 2nd Co., Lower Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-204]. Served as a grand juror in Nov., 1777 [Ref: R-31:18]. "William Willet" lived in the Upper Part of Potomac Hd. (two taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:15]. Died testate in Montgomery County (wife not named) in 1785 [Ref: V-149]. See "Benjamin Willett," q.v.

WILLIAMS, Amos. Son of William Williams [Ref: V-151, V-152]. Private, 1st Co., Middle Bn., Militia, Aug. 30, 1777 [Ref: M-195], and private, 5th Co., Middle Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-203]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Joseph Wilson on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref: T-3:66, L-1:46]. Rendered aid by providing wheat for use of the military in 1780 and 1781 [Ref: O-315, O-331, O-445]. Lived in Seneca Hd. (two taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:8].

WILLIAMS, Andrew (b. 1740). Private, 8th Co., Upper Bn., Militia, Aug. 30, 1777 [Ref: M-195]. Lived in Sugarland Hd. in 1776-1777 [Ref: K-1:211, R-31:13].

WILLIAMS, Benjamin. Private, 1st Co., Middle Bn., Militia, Aug. 30, 1777 [Ref: M-195]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Gerrard Briscoe on March 2, 1778 [Ref: T-3:56, L-1:46]. Private, 5th Co., Middle Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-203]. Rendered aid by providing wheat for use of the military in 1781 [Ref: O-406]. Lived in Seneca Hd. (three taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:8].

- 15, 1780 [Ref: M-201]. (2) Second Lieutenant, 5th Co., Middle Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-202]. One William Williams took the Oath of Allegiance in 1778 [Ref: L-2:28], and William Williams, Sr. took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Joseph Wilson on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref: T-3:68, L-1:46]. One William Williams rendered aid by providing wheat for use of the military in 1780 and 1781 [Ref: O-314, O-322, O-444]. One William Williams lived in Sugar Loaf Hd. (one taxable) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:11]. One William Williams died testate in Montgomery County (wife named Verlenda) in 1788 and he had sons William and Amos and a daughter Eleanor [Ref: V-151]. See "William Williams, Jr.," q.v.
- WILLIAMS, William Jr.** Private, 1st Co., Middle Bn., Militia, Aug. 30, 1777, and Second Lieutenant, Middle Bn., Militia, Aug. 4, 1780 [Ref: M-138, M-195, F-248]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Joseph Wilson on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref: T-3:64, L-1:46]. William Williams, Jr. lived in Seneca Hd. (three taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:8, which source listed this same name and this same information twice; perhaps one should have been "Sr." rather than "Jr."].
- WILLIAMS, William Naler.** "William N. Williams" was a private, 8th Co., Middle Bn., Militia, Sep., 1777 [Ref: M-198, T-5:48]. "William Naler Williams" lived in Rock Creek Hd. (one taxable) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:16].
- WILLIAMS, William Prather.** Private, 2nd Co., Lower Bn., Militia, Sep., 1777 [Ref: M-198, T-5:45]. "William Prather Williams" took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Edward Burgess on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref: T-3:60, L-1:46]. "William Prator Williams" rendered aid by providing wheat for use of the military in 1780 [Ref: O-328].
- WILLIAMSON, Alexander.** Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Richard Thompson in 1778 [Ref: T-3:75, L-1:46]. Rendered aid by providing flour for use of the military in 1781 [Ref: O-378]. "Rev'd. Alexander Williamson" lived in Lower Potomac Hd. (six taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:5]. Alexander Williamson died testate in Montgomery County (wife not named) in 1787 [Ref: V-152].
- WILLIAMSON, Ann.** See "Daniel Vears (Viers)," q.v.
- WILLIAMSON, William.** Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Elisha Williams on March 2, 1778 [Ref: T-3:80, L-1:46].
- WILLMOT, Robert.** Private, 7th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, Aug., 1777 [Ref: M-200, T-5:50].
- WILLMOTT (WILMOT), Thomas.** Private, 7th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, Aug., 1777 [Ref: M-200, T-5:50]. Private, 4th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-205]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Charles Jones on Jan. 10, 1778 [Ref: T-3:71, L-1:46]. One "Thomas Wilmot" married Anne Gill in Montgomery County on May 20, 1779 [Ref: K-2:514]. "Thomas Willmutt" lived in the Lower Part of Newfoundland Hd. (two taxables) in 1777 [Ref: R-31:6].
- WILMORE (WILLMORE), John.** Private, 4th Co., Lower Bn., Militia, July 15, 1780 [Ref: M-205].

18, 1780 [Ref M-301]. (3) Second Lieutenant, 5th Co., Middle Br.,
 Middle July 18, 1780 [Ref M-302]. One William Williams took the Oath
 of Allegiance in 1778 [Ref I-2-28], and William Williams, Sr. took the
 Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Joseph Wilson on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref
 T-3-86, I-1-46]. One William Williams rendered aid by providing wheat
 for use of the military in 1780 and 1781 [Ref O-314, O-322, O-443]. One
 William Williams lived in Rogers, Loc. Hd. (one taxable) in 1777 [Ref R-
 31-11]. One William Williams died testate in Montgomery County (with
 named Veranda) in 1788 and he had sons William and Amos and a
 daughter Eleanor [Ref V-181]. See "William Williams, Jr.", p.v.
 WILLIAMS, William Jr. Private, 1st Co., Middle Br., Middle Aug. 30,
 1777, and Second Lieutenant, Middle Br., Middle Aug. 4, 1780 [Ref M-
 188, M-192, T-248]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon. Joseph
 Wilson on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref T-3-86, I-1-46]. William Williams, Jr. lived
 in Seneca Hd. (three taxables) in 1777 [Ref R-31-8, which source listed
 the same name and this same information twice; perhaps one should
 have been "Sr.", rather than "Jr."].
 WILLIAMS, William Nester. "William N. Williams" was a private, 8th Co.,
 Middle Br., Middle Sep., 1777 [Ref M-198, T-3-43]. "William Nester
 Williams" lived in Rock Creek Hd. (one taxable) in 1777 [Ref R-31-10].
 WILLIAMS, William Prather. Private, 2nd Co., Lower Br., Middle Sep.,
 1777 [Ref M-198, T-3-43]. "William Prather Williams" took the Oath of
 Allegiance before the Hon. Edward Burgess on Feb. 28, 1778 [Ref T-
 3-86, I-1-46]. "William Prather Williams" rendered aid by providing wheat
 for use of the military in 1780 [Ref O-328].
 WILLIAMSON, Alexander. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon.
 Robert Thompson in 1778 [Ref T-3-75, I-1-46]. Rendered aid by
 providing flour for use of the military in 1781 [Ref O-378]. "Alex.
 Alexander Williamson" lived in Lower Potomac Hd. (six taxables) in 1777
 [Ref R-31-3]. Alexander Williamson died testate in Montgomery County
 (with not named) in 1787 [Ref V-133].
 WILLIAMSON, Ann. See "Annal Venter (Venter)", p.v.
 WILLIAMSON, William. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon.
 Elias Williams on March 2, 1778 [Ref T-3-80, I-1-46].
 WILLIOTT, Robert. Private, 7th Co., Lower Br., Middle Aug., 1777 [Ref
 M-300, T-5-30].
 WILLIOTT (WILLIOTT), Thomas. Private, 7th Co., Lower Br., Middle
 Aug., 1777 [Ref M-300, T-5-30]. Private, 4th Co., Lower Br., Middle
 July 18, 1780 [Ref M-308]. Took the Oath of Allegiance before the Hon.
 Charles Jones on Jan. 18, 1778 [Ref T-3-71, I-1-46]. One "Thomas
 Willmot" married Anne Gill in Montgomery County on May 30, 1779
 [Ref R-3-514]. "Thomas Willmot" lived in the Lower Part of New-
 foundland Hd. (two taxables) in 1777 [Ref R-31-8].
 WILMORE (WILMORE), John. Private, 4th Co., Lower Br., Middle July
 18, 1780 [Ref M-308].

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 23, 2006

SOLDIERS OF THE WAR OF 1812.

295

ROLL OF CAPTAIN WILLIAM WADE'S COMPANY, KENTUCKY DETACHED MILITIA—
Continued.

NAMES.	Rank.	Date of Appointment or Enlistment.	To what time Engaged or Enlisted.	REMARKS.
Studer, Randal	Private	November 10, 1814 . .	6 months	
Stanton, William . . .	"	"	"	
Thomas, Robert	"	"	"	
Taylor, Jacob	"	"	"	
Vorus, Abraham	"	"	"	
Vantres, Jacob	"	"	"	
Williams, Amos	"	"	"	
Wright, Bennett U. . .	"	"	"	Discharged December 8, 1814.
Whitesides, David . . .	"	"	"	
Williams, Richard . . .	"	"	"	
Yager, Lewis	"	"	"	

ROLL OF CAPTAIN EDWARD BERRY'S COMPANY, KENTUCKY DETACHED MILITIA—
COMMANDED BY LIEUTENANT-COLONEL GABRIEL SLAUGHTER.

Edward Berry	Captain	November 10, 1814 . .	6 months	
David Rodman	Lieutenant	"	"	
Thomas McIntire . . .	Ensign	"	"	
Stephen Thompson . . .	Sergeant	"	"	
George Elliott	"	"	"	
Starling Thompson . . .	"	"	"	
Charles Fowler	"	"	"	
John Austin	"	"	"	
Andrew Fowel	"	"	"	
Joel Nelson	"	"	"	
Philip Richardson . . .	"	"	"	
John McClure	"	"	"	
Adams, Henry	Private	"	"	
Burns, Isaac	"	"	"	
Bennett, George W. . .	"	"	"	
Baker, James	"	"	"	
Baker, William	"	"	"	
Bryan, John	"	"	"	
Barnett, William . . .	"	"	"	
Champion, Joseph . . .	"	"	"	
Cannon, Robert	"	"	"	
Cogenom, George	"	"	"	
Campton, James	"	"	"	
Cusey, David	"	"	"	
Cutlin, Seth	"	"	"	
Carter, Benjamin	"	"	"	
Croagh, Christian	"	"	"	
Davis, Robert	"	"	February 27, 1815 . .	
Earl, Samuel	"	"	6 months	
Ferguson, Daniel . . .	"	"	"	
Franklin, Edward . . .	"	"	"	
Graves, John	"	"	"	
Hickerson, John	"	"	"	
Hickerson, Joseph . . .	"	"	"	
Hilton, Henry	"	"	"	
Hart, William	"	"	"	
Higgins, David	"	"	"	
Jackson, James	"	"	"	
Lockett, Samuel	"	"	"	
Lannon, Lewis	"	"	"	
Lawson, Chester	"	"	"	
Lawson, Berry	"	"	"	
Lambert, David	"	"	"	
Lannon, Samuel	"	"	"	
Miles, Alexander	"	"	"	
Miller, Joseph	"	"	"	
Morgan, Abraham	"	"	"	
McMurry, Thomas . . .	"	"	"	
Maxwell, Charles	"	"	"	
Morris, Beuben	"	"	"	
Matherly, Joel	"	"	March 4, 1815 . .	
Malone, William	"	"	6 months	
Milbourn, Israel	"	"	"	
McMurry, William . . .	"	"	"	
Mann, William	"	"	"	
McAllister, James . . .	"	"	"	

Genealogical Records: Early Kentucky Settlers, 1700s-1800s

Kentucky Soldiers of the War of 1812, Soldiers of the War of 1812, Page 295

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 23, 2006

© MyFamily.com, Inc., November 23, 2006

Feb 7 1908

Brighton & Thomas

Fairfield Ill

I learned I had one
name wrong it is

San. Johnson in the
place of Johnson

Batesville Carter Co

Missouri

can correct

his name

J M Jackson

James M. Jackson, Liberty, Ill. ✓
 Emaline A. Simpson, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Fannie M. Hart, Mill Shoals, Ill. ✓
 Eliza J. Weeks, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Laura Litschke, Grand Rapids, Minn. ✓
 Susan Marlow, Tuscan City, California. ✓
 Elizabeth W. Fikes, Haber, Kansas. ✓
 Mary E. Jackson, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Martha E. Jackson, Fairfield, Ill. ✓
 James O. Jackson, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Maggie E. Jackson, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Cora L. Bickers, Cranshaw, Texas. ✓
 Melia McArthur, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 Martha A. McGinnis, Fairfield Ill. ✓
 William D. Jackson, Carroll, Mo. ✓

T. H. GREIGHTON
 ATTORNEYS-AT-LAW
 FAIRFIELD, ILLINOIS

OFFICE OF
 H. F. THOMAS
 ATTORNEY

R. Matt Jackson Estate

STATE OF ILLINOIS, } ss.
Wayne County,

In County Court, In Probate, To March Term, 190 3

IN THE MATTER OF THE ESTATE OF

Final Report.

R. M. Jackson. DECEASED.

W. L. Anderson

I, ~~W. L. Anderson~~, Clerk of the County Court aforesaid, do hereby certify that I did, on

the 9th day of March 1903, place in the Post Office at Fairfield,

Ill., postal cards addressed to the parties named below, giving them notice that on the

3rd day of March, 1903, James M. Jackson,

Administrator of said Estate, would present his Final Report as such

Administrator, and ask to be discharged, to-wit:

<u>Emaline A. Simpson</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Robert S. Jackson,</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Charles E. Jackson,</u>	<u>Batesville, Mo.</u>	✓
<u>Lucy Jackson,</u>	<u>Batesville, Mo.</u>	✓
<u>Dan Jamerson,</u>	<u>Batesville, Mo.</u>	✓
<u>Susan J. Carter</u>	<u>Batesville, Mo.</u>	✓
<u>William D. Jackson,</u>	<u>Batesville, Mo.</u>	✓
<u>Martha A. Musgraves</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Melia M. Carter,</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Cora L. Bickers,</u>	<u>Bradford, Ark.</u>	✓
<u>Maggie E. Jackson</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>James P. Jackson</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Martha E. Jackson,</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Mary E. Jackson</u>	<u>Fairfield, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Elizabeth H. Tiles,</u>	<u>Brownsville Ark.</u>	✓
<u>Susan Marlow,</u>	<u>Tuscan, Cal.</u>	✓
<u>Laura Litschke,</u>	<u>Grand Rapids, Minn.</u>	✓
<u>James M. Jackson,</u>	<u>Liberty, Ills.</u>	✓
<u>Eliza J. Weeks</u>	<u>Orange Home, Fla.</u>	✓
<u>Fannie M. Hart,</u>	<u>Mill Shoals Ills.</u>	✓

WITNESS, my hand and the seal of said Court,

this 9th day of February, 1903.

W. L. Anderson

County Clerk.



OFFICE OF
B. F. THOMAS,
State's Attorney,
Of Wayne County, Illinois.

CIRCUIT COURT
CHANCERY TERMS—THIRD MONDAY IN JANUARY AND JUNE.
JURY TERMS—THIRD MONDAY IN MARCH AND OCTOBER.
COUNTY COURT.
PROBATE TERM—FIRST MONDAY IN EACH MONTH.
JURY TERM—SECOND MONDAY IN JANUARY AND AUGUST.

JUDGES SECOND CIRCUIT
E. D. YOUNGBLOOD, MT. VERNON.
P. A. PEARCE, CAHMI.
ENOCH E. NEWLIN, ROBINSON.

1890

COUNTY JUDGE.
L. E. SUNDERLAND, FAIRFIELD.

1890

COURT OFFICERS.
R. J. KRAMER MASTER IN CHANCERY.
W. L. GRUBB, CIRCUIT CLERK.
A. L. WALL, COUNTY CLERK.
T. F. DICKEY, SHERIFF.
B. F. THOMAS, STATE'S ATTORNEY.

Post Office address
FAIRFIELD, ILL.

Eliza J. Weeks	Orange Home Sumter Co
Laura A. Litchke	Grand Rapids Minn
Elizabeth H. Files	Brownsville Cleburne Co Ark
Leora Bickers	Bradford Ark.
William H. Jackson	Patesville Butler Co Missouri
Susan J. Carter	Patesville Butler Co Missouri
Steven G. Gimmerson	" " " "
Elmer C. Jackson	" " " "
Lucy Jackson	" " " "

all the same

Susan J. Carter, Carvell, Mo. ✓
 Mary Gimmerson, Carvell Mo.
 Lucy Jackson, Carvell, Mo.
 Charles E. Jackson. Carvell, Mo.
 Robert S Jackson Fairfield Ill

L. O. Heiro.

Robert S. Jackson Maggie E. Jackson James W. Jackson Martha A. Jackson Mary E. Jackson	Charles E. Jackson Lucy Jackson Dan Gimmerson Susan G. Carter William D. Jackson	Martha A. Gimmerson Maria M. Carter Anna D. Jackson
1/63	1/63	1/11
		1/22

Petition of

In the Matter of the Estate of

For Letters of Administration

Deceased,

To the Hon.

L. E. Sunderland

Judge of the County Court

of Wayne

County, in the State of Illinois:

The Petition of the undersigned

respectfully represents that

of

in said County, on or about the

leaving no last will and testament as far as your petitioner knows or believes,

And this Petition further shows that the said

died, seized and possessed of Real and Personal Estate, consisting chiefly of

fifty acres of land, \$48.00 cash, \$100.00 in notes, 1 mare, 2 cows, 2 calves, 8 hogs, 6 pigs, about 300 bu. corn, and household and kitchen furniture and 1 buggy

all of said personal estate being estimated to be worth about

Five Hundred

dollars. That said deceased left surviving him

his widow, and James M. Jackson, Augusta Simpson, Fannie Hart, Eliza J. Meeks, Laura A. Falsky, Susan Marshall, Elizabeth H. Files, Mary Jackson, Martha Jackson, James P. Jackson, Maggie Jackson, Sherman Jackson, Cora Rickels, Melia Carter, Martha F. Musgrave, William W. Jackson, Susan J. Carter, Mary Simmerson, Elmer C. Jackson, and Lucy Jackson as his grand children and his children as heirs. That your petitioner (being a son of said deceased), and believing that the said estate should be immediately administered, as well for the proper management of said

as for the prompt collection of the assets, by virtue of his right under the Statute he

therefore prays that your Honor will grant Letters of Administration to him, the

said James M. Jackson.

in the premises upon his taking the oath prescribed by the Statute, and entering into bond in such sum and with securities, as may be approved by your Honor.

STATE OF ILLINOIS,

Wayne

County, } ss.

bring duly sworn, deposes and says that the facts averred in the above petition are true, according to the best of his knowledge, information and belief.

Sworn to and subscribed before me,

a Notary Public

of the County of Wayne

this 2nd day of

January A. D. 1901

Thos. H. Creighton

M. P.

James M. Jackson

James M. Jackson

James M. Jackson

STATE OF ILLINOIS,

County of Wayne

In

Probate

Court.

June

TERM. A. D. 1901

VERDICT OF JURY.

IN THE MATTER OF

Mable Johnson

vs.

Action

Hearing of Claim

James M Jackson
Administrator of the Estate of
RM Jackson

We, the Jury, find for the plaintiff and assess
her damages at \$170.00

Dated this

4th

day of

June

A. D. 1901

Signed,

R. F. Campbell

Foreman.

R. Vickay

J. Larnister

A. T. Renfer

G. H. P. 1865

Geo. H. Ogilvie

Wm. F. Larnier

J. T. Barr

Wm. F. Godfrey

J. M. Sayre

T. W. Hildner

g. c. Lyons

And Paid out - " " "
Bal for Distribution

36647

23029

Susan Marlow $\frac{1}{11}$ Share	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
E. H. Giles $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Eliza J. Mucks $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
James M. Jackson $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Emeline A. Simpson $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Lana Fitchke $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Fannie M. Hilt $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Martina A. Musgrave $\frac{1}{11}$ "	2093 $\frac{6}{11}$	✓
Melia M. Carter $\frac{1}{22}$ "	1046 $\frac{17}{22}$	✓
Coria J. Dickus $\frac{1}{22}$ "	1046 $\frac{17}{22}$	✓
Robert S. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Maggie E. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
James C. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Martina E. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Mary E. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Chas. E. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Lucy Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
John Jamerson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
Susan J. Carter $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
William D. Jackson $\frac{1}{55}$ "	418 $\frac{39}{55}$	✓
		23029

Your Administrator would report that he has paid all claims allowed against the estate of R. M. Jackson deceased and has paid all costs and then being \$23029 for Distribution according to the above ratios. The 2 years is up and Your Administrator would ask that You approve this report and discharge him upon him filing the receipts for items paid out and from him according to their shares.

2093

1046

3179

CONTRA.

He ask to be credited with the following payments to Creditors of Deceased, as per vouchers herewith submitted.

DATE	ITEMS PAID OUT	AMOUNT	TOTAL AMOUNT	
			DOLLS.	CTS.
1903				
Jan 30	By Mobil Jackson Ld C.	184 28	7	
" 28	By Jessie M. Jackson Ldn 2d C.	2 00	7	
Jan 27	By A. C. Puckett Dr. Bill	4 50	7	
" 27	By A. C. Puckett Dr. Bill	4 00	7	
1901 31	By W. M. Gandy Adj. Notice	4 00	7	
1903 March 2	By W. M. Gandy Final Settlement	2 50	7	
1903	By Clerk cost -	25 40	7	
Jan 23	By H. S. Simpson Ldn	2 00	7	
" 27	By A. C. Puckett Dr. Bill	7 90	7	
1902	By R. H. Puckett Cien	3 00	7	
Aug 5	By Ellis M. Cullough digging Grave	3 00	7	
1903 Jan 23	By C. H. Whelan Clerk	1 00	7	
" 23	By J. J. Renfrow atty.	1 00	7	
" 23	By W. Reed "	1 00	7	
" 23	By Wm Thackeray "	1 00	7	
1902 Aug 11	By O. Simpson J. P. swearing atty.	1 50	7	
1903 Jan 10	By Sarah Jackson Ldn	5 00	7	
" 27	By Mary M. Musgrave witness	4 00	7	
" 27	By Lucinda Musgrave "	4 00	7	
" 29	By W. H. Churchwell "	1 90	7	
" 28	By W. D. Boze "	1 90	7	
" 28	By Mary C. Boze "	3 80	7	
" 28	By Sarah E. Puckett "	1 80	7	
" 30	By Geo. Kennerly "	4 80	7	
" 30	By Paul Musgrave "	3 25	7	
" 31	By Ida Jackson "	2 20	7	
Feb 2	By E. M. Hayt "	1 70	7	
" 1	By E. A. Simpson "	2 30	7	
Jan 31	By Lewis and Mimi atty.	3 50	7	
Mar 2	By Clerk Cost-addition witness	1 80	7	
" 2	By Personal Tax	4 97	7	
" 2	By Adm. Com. at 6%	23 78	7	
" 2	By W. M. Gandy Sale Bills	1 00	7	
" 2	By Mary Shoup witness	9 00	7	
" 2	By W. D. Puckett "	6 25	7	
" 2	By Aughton Thomas atty.	15 00	7	

2664

d/o Wm. M. Carter

M. Margaret A. "Boggy" Carter

Matt Jackson Estate



William A. Carter

B. 3-24-1799

D. 10-31-1869

age 70 yr 7 mo 7 da

Pleasant Grove Cemetery

Hannah Carter

B. 5-7-1797

D. 10-4-1880

age 83 yr 4 mo 27 da

Pleasant Grove Cemetery

To the Honorable James M. Pollack judge, of the
12th Judicial Circuit in Chancery sitting
for the County of Wayne and State of
Illinois.

Your petitioners George Felix, Sarah Felix,
William H. Carter, John R. Carter, William A.
Wright, and Hannah H. Carter would respectfully
represent unto your honor that they are a
portion of the heirs of the estate of William
A. Carter deceased; that the said William
A. Carter departed this life on or about
the 30th day of October A.D. 1869, owning in
fee simple and being in the possession of
the following described land, to wit:
The North half of the North West
quarter of Section Thirty-four (34)
in Township Two (2) South, of Range
Eight (8) East of the 3rd P. M. in Wayne Co.
Illinois, that he left your petitioner Hannah H. Carter as
his widow who has a dower interest in the
said land, and his sons John R. Carter,
William H. Carter, and his daughters, Sarah
who has intermarried with George Felix,
Margaret intermarried with David Foster
~~Sarah R. intermarried with James Duncan,~~
and Mary intermarried with Alexander
Huskelton. that ^{another son of the said William A. Carter} Roley Carter, died before
the death of the said William A. Carter

William A. Carter Esq

J. E. MARKHAM WEDS MISS FRANKIE CARTER

J. E. Markham, well-known Xenia nurseryman, and Miss Frankie Carter, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. J. D. Carter, of Fairfield, were married at the Baptist parsonage in Flora at three o'clock Sunday afternoon by Rev. Earl J. White, pastor of the church. They were attended by Mr. and Mrs. Frederick Carter, of Flora.

The bride is well-known in Fairfield and has served the past ten years as a practical nurse. For a number of years she was employed at the home of Mrs. Kate Nicholson-Robbins, here. The past several months she has been making her home in Flora with her brother, Frederick Carter and family.

Mr. Markham is well-known in Southern Illinois as a landscape architect. For many years he has operated a fruit orchard and nursery near Xenia and he says he expects to establish a large nursery in Fairfield at the close of the war.

Following a short honeymoon the newlyweds will be at home to their friends at his farm southwest of Flora.

12-14-1944 G-1

MURDER TRIAL DATE IS SET

3-26-36-9-1

Three Men Will Face Court Second Week

In May

5/6 1944

Judge Blaine Huffman, of Lawrenceville, will preside in the Circuit Court here during May when some important cases are scheduled to come to trial.

Much interest is centered around the murder trial in which Dale Carter, Curtis Carter and Oscar Rister will be charged with the murder of Harrel Pilcher at the Blackbird Tavern on U. S. Route 45, near Springerton. Pilcher died at the Carmi Hospital on Tuesday, November 19, 1935, as a result of head injuries sustained when he was struck on the head with a club. The three men, all residents of Springerton, were arrested and held for some days before being freed on bond. Dale is a private in the United States Army and is stationed at Fort Benjamin Harrison, Indiana.

The Carters are named in one count and Rister in another. The cases are set for the afternoon of May 11th.

On Tuesday, May 12th, the argument between the White County Board of Supervisors and W. O. Aldridge will be aired in an effort to determine if Aldridge's dismissal from his post as superintendent of the White County Infirmary is valid.

Comes Up Second Time.

Clyde Stone as administrator of the estate of Virginia Stone, who was killed with four others in an automobile accident on State Route 1, between Crossville and Calico, in March 1934, will again seek damages from the operator of the truck that figured in the tragic accident. This will be heard on Wednesday, May 13th.

This case was tried last fall, but the jury disagreed.

Other cases to be tried are:

Monday, May 11th.

Freese vs. Baker, on motion.
Peoples vs. Scroggins, petition to set aside probation.
Scrivener vs. Harmon, motion to vacate judgment.

Tuesday, May 12th.

Leathers vs. Modern Woodmen.

Wednesday, May 13th.

Dasher vs. Town of Enfield.

Thursday, May 14th.

Duncan vs. Cullison.
Smith vs. Peterson, hearing on report of commissioners.

Shirley copy
keep

State of Illinois, De Witt County & Circuit Court ss

The President and Directors of the First Bank of Illinois (who sue for the use of the Public Funds State) Plaintiffs
Complain of Sarah Carter ~~and~~ and Samuel Leach
Defendants, in Custody of a Plea that they render unto
the said Plaintiffs, the sum of \$100.00 which
they owe to said Plaintiffs, and from them. For that
Whereas the said Defendants, herebefore to wit on the
twenty ninth day of October in the year 1852 (by the
Names and descriptions of Sarah Carter ~~and~~ and Sam^l Leach) at and in the County and Circuit
aforesaid, by their certain writing obligatory sealed with
their seals and to the Court now here shown, the date
whereof is the day and year aforesaid, twelve
months after the said writing was lawfully
promised to pay the said Plaintiffs or their order for the
use of the Public Funds State, the sum of \$100.00 above
said, and pay the same with interest at them
(the said Plaintiffs meaning) Branch Bank at
Shannonstown for value received. Nevertheless the
said Defendants at the often requested of them, did
not nor did either of them pay to said Plaintiffs, said
sum of Ninety Dollars above demanded at their (said
Plaintiffs) Branch Bank at Shannonstown according
to the tenor and force of said writing obligatory.
Nor have the said Defendants or any or either of them
(at the often requested of them) yet paid the said
sum of Ninety Dollars above demanded, or any part
thereof to the said Plaintiffs, but to pay the same or
any part thereof they the said Defendants, each
of them have hitherto wholly refused and still so
refuse, to the damage of the said Plaintiffs of
\$100. - And therefore they bring them into Court.

J. D. P. { Pledges &c.
R. P. {

E. B. Mott
for

Resolution

The President & Directors
of the State Bank of Illinois

W 3

Wash Carter

Wm Brewster

Wm L. Cook

Oct \$90.-

Damage \$100.-

The Clerk & Wm

Wm L. Cook will pay

the balance in the

cash account

to the

State Bank

15th

Dated 9th Aug 1875

Wm L. Cook

Wm L. Cook
Wm Brewster
Wm L. Cook

Wm L. Cook

Wm Brewster

Wm L. Cook

October 1875

without me from 1875 to the day of

Wm L. Cook at the time of the

Wm L. Cook without exception as the

Wm L. Cook for the purpose of the

Wm L. Cook of the State Bank of Illinois

Wm L. Cook in person or by

Wm L. Cook or by the

Wm L. Cook or by the

Wm L. Cook or by the

Wm L. Cook or by the

Wm L. Cook or by the

Wm L. Cook

Caleb Wilman

Joshua Carter
Lucy Rain Hill

Caleb Wilman, Plaintiff complains of
Joshua Carter and Lucy Rain Hill, defendants
being summoned &c of a plea of Trespass on the case
upon promises For that whereas the said defendants
by and under the names and styles of Joshua
Carter and A. N. Rain Hill, herefore, to wit, on
the 12th day of December 1839, at Fairfield, that
is to say at the county of said, made their cer-
tain promissory note in writing, bearing date a cer-
tain day and year therein mentioned to wit, the
day and year aforesaid, and thereby then and there pro-
mised to pay, On or before the first day of January
next, jointly or severally to the said plaintiff
by the name and description of C. Wilman, The
sum of One hundred and fifty nine and
sixty three, one hundredth dollars, with twelve
per cent interest after due until paid, for value
received, and then and there delivered the said pro-
missory note to the said plaintiff; By means where-
of, and by force of the statute in such case made
and provided, the said defendants, then and there became
liable to pay to the said plaintiff, the said sum of
money in the said promissory note specified, and
the interest accruing thereon, according to the tenor
and effect of the said promissory note; and being
so liable they the said defendants, in consideration
thereof, afterwards, to wit, on the day and year aforesaid,
at the county aforesaid, undertook and
then and there faithfully promised the said plain-
tiff to pay him the said sum of money in
the said promissory specified, and the interest

Wayne Circuit Court
September Term 1841.

Caleb Wilman

vs.

Josiah Carter &

Audley A. Barnhill

Trespass on the case, on
promises, Damages, \$300.

The Clerk will issue the
usual process, laying plaintiff's damages at \$300 —
returnable according to law.

C. H. Constable

Plff's Attorney.

SUBPOENA
IN
Assumpsit.

STATE OF ILLINOIS,

The People of the State of Illinois,
SS.

Wayne COUNTY.

To the Sheriff of said county, Greeting:

WE command you to Summon

Josiah Carter & A. A. Barnhill

if to be found in your County, personally to be and appear before the CIRCUIT COURT
of the said County of Wayne on the first day of the next
term thereof, to be holden at the Court house in Fairfield, on the 1st
Monday in the month of September, A. D. 1841, to answer the
complaint of Caleb Wilman

of a plea of Trespass on the Case on Promises, to his damage, the sum of
three hundred & fifty
Dollars, as he says. And have you then there this writ, and make return thereon
in what manner you execute the same.

Witness,

Joseph G. Barkley

Clerk

of our said Circuit Court, at Fairfield this

18th day of Aug^t in the year

of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty one

Joseph G. Barkley Clerk.



KAHNES & WOODS,
BOOK AND JOB PRINTERS, QUINCY, ILL.,
Keep constantly on hand and for sale, ALL kinds of
BLANKS used by Circuit Clerks, Com. Clerks,
Probate Judges, Magistrates, Notary Publics,
Notaries, &c., &c., in conformity with the laws of this State.



Josiah Carter

State of Illinois, Wayne County ss.
Wayne Circuit Court

September Term 1841.

Caleb Melmaus, Plaintiff complains of
Josiah Carter and Audley A. Barnhill, defendants
being summoned to of a plea of Trespass on the case
upon promises. For that whereas the said defendants
by and under the names and styles of Josiah
Carter and A. A. Barnhill, hereinafter to wit, on
the 12th day of December 1839, at Fairfield, that
is to say in the county aforesaid, made their cer-
tain promissory note in writing, bearing date a cer-
tain day and year therein mentioned to wit, the
day and year aforesaid, and thereby then and there pro-
mised to pay, On or before the first day of January
next, jointly or severally to the said plaintiff
by the name and description of C. Melmaus, the
sum of One hundred and fifty nine and
sixty three, one hundredth dollars, with twelve
per cent interest after due until paid, for value
received, and then and there delivered the said pro-
missory note to the said plaintiff; By means where-
of, and by force of the statute in such case made
and provided, the said defendants, then and there became
liable to pay to the said plaintiff, the said sum of
money in the said promissory note specified, and

*to St. Louis
Jeff's Attorney*

STATE OF ILLINOIS, }
The People of the State of Illinois, }
ss.
MAYNOR COUNTY, }
To the Sheriff of said county, Greetings:
WE command you to summon

Joseph Carter & A. A. Barnhart

if to be found in your County, personally to be and appear before the Circuit Court of the said County of *MAYNOR* on the *first* day of the next *Monday* to be holden at the Court house in *Springfield*, on the *1st* day of *April* in the month of *April* in the year *A. D. 1844*, to answer the complaint of *Leah Richmond*

of a plea of Trespass on the Case on Promises, to *three hundred and fifty* damage, the sum of *three hundred and fifty* Dollars, as he says. And have you then there this writ, and make return thereon in what manner you execute the same.

Witness, *Joseph H. Barnhart* Clerk

of our said Circuit Court, at *Springfield* this *18th* day of *Aug* in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and *forty four*

Joseph H. Barnhart Clerk.

STEARNS & ASSOCIATES, PRINTERS, 101 N. 3rd St. ST. LOUIS, MO.
KARNEY'S & WOOD'S, PRINTERS, 101 N. 3rd St. ST. LOUIS, MO.
Keep constantly on hand and for sale, all the latest and most improved styles of Stationery, including: Letter Heads, Envelopes, Business Cards, Invitations, Wedding Cards, Birthdays, Anniversaries, Mourning Cards, etc., etc.
N. B. Orders filled by return mail.

\$159.60 *Handwritten date 12th 1839*

In or before the first day of Jan
Next before the first day of Jan
One thousand eight hundred and forty four
after and until 12th Jan for value recd

Joseph Carter
of St. Louis

still living 1841
a son of or all Joseph

KING AND QUEEN COUNTY: Records Concerning 18th Century Persons 293

acknowledged the above Deed unto the above named George Purchas and Henry Madison by virtue of a power of attorney to him in that behalf made by Isabella Madison wife to the said John Rel her the sd Isabella's Right of Do- in and to the Land conveyed by the sd Deed un- Purchas upon whose motion it was admitted to - - - - Test Wm Aylett Cl Cur".

Ibid. p.274. John Madison's Bond.

Ibid. p.275. Power of atty. 21 Jan'y 1705/6. "Isabella Madison the wife - John Madison of St Stephens parish King and Queen County in Virga doe hereby fully authorise and Impower my trusty ffriend Henry Madison to appeare for mee as my true and Lawfull attorney" etc. Signed Isabella x Madison her mark. Wit: Edw'd Eastham, John Madison junr. Rec. in King William Co. 20 Jan. 1705/6.

Marriage Agreement. Joseph Bickley 1703. Archives Division. Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia. Records of King William Co. Book 1. 1702-1707. p.207. "Know all men by these Presents that I Joseph Bickley of the Parish of Stratton Maj: in the County of King and Queen am held and stand firmly bound x x unto John Waller of the parish of St John in the County of King William Gent: x x in the full and Just Sume of two hundred pounds Sterl Currant money of Eng'ld payable by good and sufficient bill of Exch'a for London it being for the only whole and sole use of Ralph Shelton Sonn of Mrs Sarah Gissedge wid'o and Relict of mr Rich'd Gissedge Lately Dec'd to the true performance and payment of the aforesd sume to the said John Waller x x x In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this thirtieth day of September x x 1703. The Condition of this Obligation or the above Bond is such that whereas there is a marriage by Gods grace speedily to be solemnized between the above bound Joseph Bickley and the aforesd Sarah Gissedge wid'o of Mr Rich'd Gissedge Dec'd and mo- [part of page destroyed here] to the above mentioned child if he the said Joseph Bickley his helres Ex'rs or adm'rs or any of them shall or doe give or allow the said Ralph Shelton two yeares schooling and shall and will - - truly pay or cause to be paid the severall per - ars hereafter mentioned Exprest and sett down in manner and form following to witt, first that hee the sd Joseph Bickley his helres etc shall pay and Deliver unto the aforesd Ralph Shelton when he shall arrive or attain to the age of twenty one yeares one young woring negro [sic- prob. 'working negro'] man three Cows and Calves four killable hoggs a Sow and piggs or Sow with Piggs a horse of five pound price one Steare of five yerres old one ffeather bed and furniture of the value of ten pounds one flock bed, four Dishes six plates one Iron pot Containing Six Gallions one Iron pott Containing three Gallions one frying pan one Sefter one pale and ten barrells of Indian Corn and if in Case that the said Ralph Shelton should happen to dye before hee arives or attains to the age of Twenty one yeares x x that then x be paid and Delivered to the said Mrs Sarah Gessedge x x x". Signed Joseph Bickley. Names of witnesses illegible. Rec. King William County 20 Mary 1703/4.

Ibid. p.270. Refers to "Joseph Bickley of the parish of St Johns in the County of King William and Sarah my wife". Dated 7 Nov. 1705.

Fragments of Deeds. Nelson-Whitehead-Chadwick. 1705. Archives Division. Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia. Records of King William Co. Book 1. 1702-1707. p.256. Fragment: "This Indenture made this 20 day of August in the 4th yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lady Anne by the Grace of God Queen of England, Scott: France and Irel- Defender of the Faith Anno Dom One thousand and 7 hundred and five, Between Henry Nelson of the Parish of St Stephen- King and Queen County on the one party and John Whitehead of - - -" [balance of entry destroyed]. On p.266. Fragment of Deed, John Whitehead to Wm Chadwick. Land referred to as "containing five hundred fourty and five acres it being part of a tract of one thousand and ninety acres of Land sold and conveyed to the sd Jno. Whitehead by one Henry Nelson by deed bearing date the twentyeth day of August in the yeare of our Lord God -", 1705, which in turn was part of a patent of 2340 acres granted the said Henry Nelson 23rd October 1703.

Deed of Partition. Hill-Mask 1705. Ibid. p.261. Deed of Partition. 20 Sept. 1705. Gabriel Hill of King William Co. and John Mask of New Kent Co. having patented jointly 531 acres "being in King William County late part of King and Queen County", 28 Oct. 1702, agree to a division. Bounds described as "beginning at an Ash in the mouth of a branch upon Pamunkey River neare the place where Sam'l Arnal built his Ship", etc. Signed Gabriel Hill, John Mask. Wit: John Baylor, John Waller, Tho. Derry. Rec. in King William Co. 10 October 17- [1705].

Genealogical Records: Virginia Colonial Records, 1600s-1700s

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume II, King and Queen County, Records Concerning 18th Century Persons, 4th Collection, Page 293

© The Generations Network, April 21, 2008

surviving child of the venerable William Davis, commonly called "Fried Davis") had furnished her. William Davis, a son of John Davis and Susanna Smithson, married Mary Gosney, a daughter of Henry Gosney and Jane Shelton, who was one of the daughters of Ralph Shelton, of King William county. Mrs. Eubank said that the original of the paper sent to me had been found by Miss Davis among her mother's papers after her mother's death. This is a transcript of the paper I received:

"John Bickley married Mary Hurt. They had twelve children—5 sons and 7 daughters.

"Jane Bickley married Mary Hurt's brother. They had one child—the "Parson."

"Kitty Giszage married a Poindexter, and had eight children—5 sons and 3 daughters. She was own sister to Ralph Shelton."

It should be observed, however, that if (as we presume) Kitty Giszage was the daughter of Richard Giszage (Mr. Powell's article, page 124), then she was only half sister to Ralph Shelton.

Mrs. Eubank, in her letter to me above quoted, says:

"In John Bickley I recognize the person who married the widow of Charles Ellis, and died in 1793, and was buried at Red Hill. I also identify him as my own maternal grandfather—the line running thus: Jane Lasley, my mother, was the daughter of John Lasley and Fanny Bickley. Fanny Bickley was the daughter of John Bickley and Mary Hurt."

From the Poindexter who married Kitty Giszage descended the Hon. George Poindexter, born in 1779, died in 1853. He removed at an early day to Mississippi, when it was a Territory. He was the delegate from that Territory in the United States Congress for three successive Congresses, beginning in 1807. After the admission of Mississippi into the Union in 1817, he was elected a representative in Congress; was governor of the State, United States District Judge, and United States Senator; and in 1834 was elected by the Senate president *pro tempore*. He served on the staff of General Jackson in the war of 1812; but while in the Senate, during a portion of the time, he bitterly opposed President Jackson's administration.

From the data here given I should hope that Mr. Powell might be able to place John Bickley in the line of Joseph Bickley, of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen county.

© MyFamily.com, Inc., June 11, 2005

...of the ... William ... called ...
... William ... son of John ...
... married Mary ... a daughter ...
... and John ... who was one of the ...
... of John ... William ...
... of the ... to me had been found ...
... her mother's ... after her mother's ...
... of the ... I received:

"John ... married Mary ... they had twelve children ...
... and ...
"John ... married Mary ... they had one child—John."

"John ... married a ... and had eight children ...
... daughter ... was one sister to John ...
... however, that it was ... John ...
... daughter of John ... (John ...)
... she was only half sister to John ...
... in her father to me above dated, says:

"John ... I remember the person who married the ...
... and died in 1793, and was buried at ...
... as my own maternal grandfather—the ...
... my mother, was the daughter of ...
... John ... and Mary ... was the daughter ...
... and Mary ..."

From the ... who married John ... descended the ...
... born in 1773 died in 1834. He ...
... in 1793, when it was a Territory ...
... in the ... in the United States ...
... in 1807 ...
... in 1812 ...
... was placed a representative in Congress; was Governor of the ...
... United States ... and United States ...
... in 1811 was elected by the ... president for ...
... in the ... in the year of 1811; ...
... during a portion of the time he ...

... administration ...
... I should hope that Mr. Powell might ...
... in the ... of Joseph ... of ...
... and Queen County.

...
...
...
...

...
...
...

...
...

... 1800-1805

... of ... Volume I ...
... Page 150

gave to his "beloved wife, Susannah" certain household furniture, etc., "to be at her disposal;" and the remainder of his estate he desired to be equally divided between his children, namely, Charles, William and Joseph Bickley, Elizabeth Coleman, Mary Carter, Jane Holland, and Humphrey, Matilda, Hannah, James and Frances Bickley. The "praisement" of the estate, made by Charles Burks, John Eubank and John Burks, amounted to £325. 17. 6. It included five negro slaves, named Isaac, Arthur, Silvie, Oney, and Bartlett, valued together at £170.

John Bickley and his wife Susannah had only one child, Mildred, who died in girlhood. They are all buried in the Red Hill family burying-ground.

Susannah Bickley's will, dated 17th June, 1796, was admitted to record in Amherst County Court March 17, 1819. She leaves her entire estate to be equally divided between her nine children and their heirs, to-wit, Hannah Haynes, Edith Gilliam, Susannah Wright, Josiah Ellis, Marian Carter, Charles Ellis, Sarah Harrison, Bethena Leftwich, and Rosanna Davis. The executors named in the will were Josiah Ellis, Roderick McCulloch, and John Burks; but they being all dead prior to the probate of the will, Thomas N. Eubank and John Ellis had given bond, dated December 21, 1818, as "curators of all the goods, chattels and credits of Susanna Bickley, deceased;" and when the will was proved, in 1819, the same John Ellis and Thomas N. Eubank "personally appeared in court with the will annexed, and acknowledged and entered into their bond with John Warwick their security, in the sum of \$10,000, conditioned as the law directs, and certificate is granted them thereof in due form."

In my "Memorandum of the Ellis Family," prepared and printed in 1849, from material as authentic as I could then obtain, I entered John Bickley as the son of Joseph Bickley and Sarah his wife, who was Sarah Shelton, of King William county; born December 7, 1713, which would make him about fifty-six at the time of his second marriage, and about eighty at the time of his death.

In 1879 I received a letter from Mrs. Caroline E. Eubank, the wife of my cousin, Captain Elias Newman Eubank, then living in Lynchburg, in which she inclosed to me a verbatim copy of a memorandum which Miss Louisa Davis (at that time the only

freed personal estate to wife, Mary Anne Bickley Carter, and following children: a. William, head of family of three in 1783; b. Abraham, granted 850 acres in Amherst between 1788 and 1822; c. Milia Davis; d. Peter; e. Sallie; f. Elisha; g. Patsy; h. Nancy. Brother Peter and son Abraham executors.

About 1760 Solomon Carter married Mary Anne Bickley (will of her father, John Bickley, Amherst, 1793), daughter of John Bickley and his first wife, Mary Hurt. John Bickley's second wife was Mrs. Susannah Harding Ellis, of "Red Hill," Amherst, mother of the wife of Peter Carter, of Amherst.

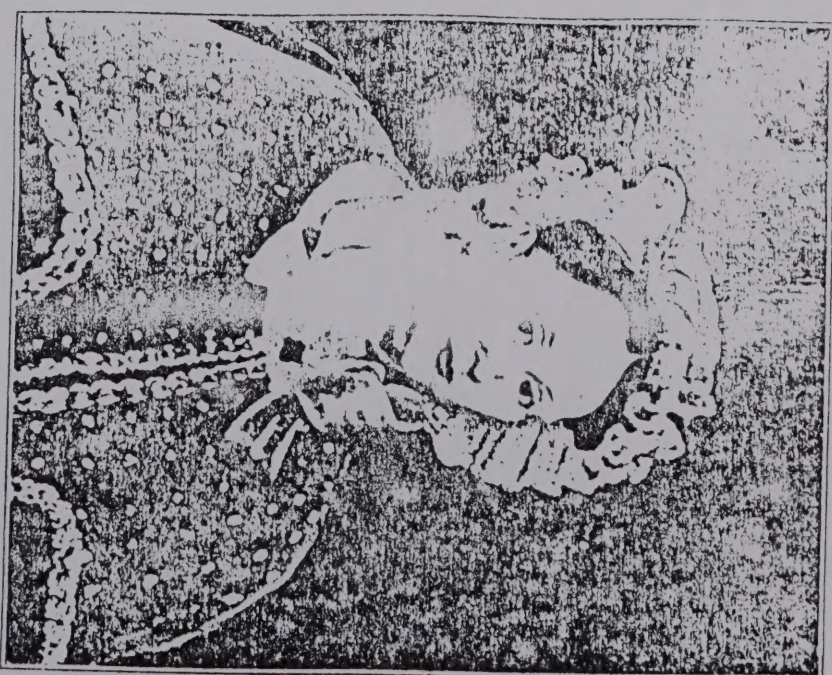
BICKLEY EXCURSUS.

John Bickley, born in King and Queen County, Dec. 7, 1713, was probated in Amherst County, Sept. 16, 1793, was one of the children of Joseph Bickley of Stratton-Major parish, King and Queen County. Mrs. Sarah Shelton-Gisage, who were married in 1740. She was the widow of Richard Gisage, and previously of a Mr. Shelton. John Bickley married first, Mary Hurt, and lived in Louisa County, and then Mrs. Susannah Harding Ellis, widow of Josiah Ellis of "Red Hill," Amherst County, between Aug. 14, 1760, and Feb. 6, 1769. He had issue: at "Red Hill," where he is buried. By his first wife he had issue: Charles, Wm., Jos., Elizabeth Coleman, Mary Anne Carter, Jane Holland, Humphrey, Matilda, Hannah, James, and Frances. And by his second wife a daughter Mildred.

Joseph Bickley, grandfather of Mary Anne Carter, was the 5th son of Sir Francis Bickley, third baronet, of "Attleborough Hall," County Norfolk, England, and his second wife, Mary, daughter and co-heir of Sir Humphrey Winch, Bart. This is proven by the fact that Joseph and Sarah Gisage Bickley's eldest son, William Bickley of Virginia, succeeded to the baronetcy in 1732 upon the death of his uncle, Rev. Sir Humphrey Bickley, Bart., and rector of St. Mary's Attleborough. Joseph Bickley removed from King and Queen County to that part of Hanover which in 1743 became Louisa County, and was the first sheriff of the new county as well as a justice in 1754. His father, Sir Francis Bickley, 3rd baronet, was buried at St. Mary's, Attleborough, June 19, 1687, and was the eldest son of Sir Francis, 2nd baronet, and his wife Mary, daughter of John Maw, sheriff of Norwich in 1649, etc., etc. See account of the Bickley arms: "Arg. a Chey, embattled, counter-embattled, between 2 griffins heads crested sable, each charged with a plate."

Bickley arms: "Arg. a Chey, embattled, counter-embattled, between 2 griffins heads crested sable, each charged with a plate."

NOT TO BE PROTECTED BY
COPYRIGHT OF TITLE 17, U. S. CODE
SERVE HISTORICAL SOCIETY
CLEVELAND, OHIO 44106



CAROLINE M. CARTER,
Daughter of Col. Charles Carter, wife of Judge Raphael Lancaster,
Lancaster County, Ky.

self, but he probably had presented it to one of his sons prior to his death.

"Tho: Carter Jun^r & Arabella William^{son} was Mar^y 22^d Aug^t. 1695." (Prayer Book). His wife probably was a daughter of William Williamson, son of James Williamson, of Rappahannock county, and a niece of Margaret Williamson, who married Capt. William Ball, Jr. prior to 1673. The descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter, Jr. and Capt. Wm. Ball, Jr., have handed down the baptismal names of Jesse, Jeduthan, Williamson, Margaret and Arabella, which doubtless all came originally from the Williamsons. As Rev. Mr. Hayden in his genealogy of the Ball family does not mention the use of the name of Arabella by that family, I will give here an example of it I found recently in a genealogy of the Ball and Hogg families, published in *The State Gazette*, Point Pleasant, West Va. "Julia Ann Hogg (1 Peter, 2 Peter) married Aug. 21, 1828, Thomas Ball, son of James Ball and Lucy Hardin his wife of Virginia (early emigrants to Mason County) Rev. Wm. George officiating. To this union were born: (1) Lewis Ball, unmarried. (2) Robert Ball, married Mary Ann Somerville. (3) Mary Matilda Ball, married Samuel Somerville. (4) Frances Ball, married James Somerville. (5) Patsy Ball, married James Rice. (6) Lavenia Ball, married Green Somerville. (7) *Arabella Ball*, married Jackson Shirley. (8) Maria Ball, married James Rayburn, etc., etc."

WILLIAMSON AND UNDERWOOD EXCURSUS.

In the seventeenth century there were several Williamson families in Virginia of more or less prominence in the counties of Henrico, Surry, Isle of Wight, York, and Rappahannock, of whom isolated notes have appeared from time to time in various historical and genealogical publications. The family of particular interest here, and one of the more prominent ones seems to have become extinct in the male line with the death of Henry Williamson of Essex County in 1699.

A writer in the *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Vol. VI, says that "The first Williamson in Virginia settled in Surry opposite Jamestown, naming the estate 'Cobham Hall' after Cobham Hall, Kent, England, the seat of the English Williamsons, and thence they spread over Virginia and North Carolina." Probably from this family came Dr. Robert Williamson, who was Burgess in 1663 from the adjoining county of Isle of Wight,

where he had grants for 3,850 acres of land in 1666; and also Mr. James Williamson (who doubtless was a brother of Dr. Robert), a Justice of the Isle of Wight court in 1646, et seq. This Mr. James Williamson was the ancestor of the family of interest here. He married Anne Underwood, sister of Col. Wm. Underwood, who died in Rappahannock County in 1662, and daughter of Mrs. Margaret Underwood, who married (2) Capt. John Upton, a Justice of Isle of Wight in 1627. 31, 32; Burgess in 1530, 32, 33, 39, 45 and 47; and "Maj^r Master General" of Virginia in 1545; died in 1632. In 1657, Mrs. Margaret Underwood Upton took a third husband in the person of Mr. Thomas Lucas, Sr., of Rappahannock, a Justice of that county in 1657, Burgess in 1658, died in 1673. Marriage contract dated in April, 1657.

Capt. John Upton in his will, prob. Isle of Wight County, Dec. 16, 1652, left his land on the north side of Rappahannock River to his step-daughters Elizabeth, Sarah, and Margaret Underwood, and Anne Underwood, now the wife of Mr. James Williamson. Also gave them 1,500 acres in Isle of Wight County, and likewise 850 acres if his son John Upton died before he reached the age of twenty-one years. About this time the Williamsons, Underwoods, and their mother, Mrs. Upton, removed to the Rappahannock land, lying in that part of Lancaster County, that in Dec. 1656, became Rappahannock County, and in 1692 Richmond County. In 1680, 1689, 1693, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1797, 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1872, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1919, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1933, 1934, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1939, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1959, 1960, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678, 2679, 2680, 2681, 2682, 2683, 2684, 2685, 2686, 2687, 2688, 2689, 2690, 2691, 2692, 2693, 2694, 2695, 2696, 2697, 2698, 2699, 2700, 2701, 2702, 2703, 2704, 2705, 2706, 2707, 2708, 2709, 2710, 2711, 2712, 2713, 2714, 2715, 2716, 2717, 2718, 2719, 2720, 2721, 2722, 2723, 2724, 2725, 2726, 2727, 2728, 2729, 2730, 2731, 2732, 2733, 2734, 2735, 2736, 2737, 2738, 2739, 2740, 2741, 2742, 2743, 2744, 2745, 2746, 2747, 2748, 2749, 2750, 2751, 2752, 2753, 2754, 2755, 2756, 2757, 2758, 2759, 2760, 2761, 2762, 2763, 2764, 2765, 2766, 2767, 2768, 2769, 2770, 2771, 2772, 2773, 2774, 2775, 2776, 2777, 2778, 2779, 2780, 2781, 2782, 2783, 2784, 2785, 2786, 2787, 2788, 2789, 2790, 2791, 2792, 2793, 2794, 2795, 2796, 2797, 2798, 2799, 2800, 2801, 2802, 2803, 2804, 2805, 2806, 2807, 2808, 2809, 2810, 2811, 2812, 2813, 2814, 2815, 2816, 2817, 2818, 2819, 2820, 2821, 2822, 2823, 2824, 2825, 2826, 2827, 2828, 2829, 2830, 2831, 2832, 2833, 2834, 2835, 2836, 2837, 2838, 2839, 2840, 2841, 2842, 2843, 2844, 2845, 2846, 2847, 2848, 2849, 2850, 2851, 2852, 2853, 2854, 2855, 2856, 2857, 2858, 2859, 2860, 2861, 2862, 2863, 2864, 2865, 2866, 2867, 2868, 2869, 2870, 2871, 2872, 2873, 2874, 2875, 2876, 2877, 2878, 2879, 2880, 2881, 2882, 2883, 2884, 2885, 2886, 2887, 2888, 2889, 2890, 2891, 2892, 2893, 2894, 2895, 2896, 2897, 2898, 2899, 2900, 2901, 2902, 2903, 2904, 2905, 2906, 2907, 2908, 2909, 2910, 2911, 2912, 2913, 2914, 2915, 2916, 2917, 2918, 2919, 2920, 2921, 2922, 2923, 2924, 2925, 2926, 2927, 2928, 2929, 2930, 2931, 2932, 2933, 2934, 2935, 2936, 2937, 2938, 2939, 2940, 2941, 2942, 2943, 2944, 2945, 2946, 2947, 2948, 2949, 2950, 2951, 2952, 2953, 2954, 2955, 2956, 2957, 2958, 2959, 2960, 2961, 2962, 2963, 2964, 2965, 2966, 2967, 2968, 2969, 2970, 2971, 2972, 2973, 2974, 2975, 2976, 2977, 2978, 2979, 2980, 2981, 2982, 2983, 2984, 2985, 2986, 2987, 2988, 2989, 2990, 2991, 2992, 2993, 2994, 2995, 2996, 2997, 2998, 2999, 3000, 3001, 3002, 3003, 3004, 3005, 3006, 3007, 3008, 3009, 3010, 3011, 3012, 3013, 3014, 3015, 3016, 3017, 3018, 3019, 3020, 3021, 3022, 3023, 3024, 3025, 3026, 3027, 3028, 3029, 3030, 3031, 3032, 3033, 3034, 3035, 3036, 3037, 3038, 3039, 3040, 3041, 3042, 3043, 3044, 3045, 3046, 3047, 3048, 3049, 3050, 3051, 3052, 3053, 3054, 3055, 3056, 3057, 3058, 3059, 3060, 3061, 3062, 3063, 3064, 3065, 3066, 3067, 3068, 3069, 3070, 3071, 3072, 3073, 3074, 3075, 3076, 3077, 3078, 3079, 3080, 3081, 3082, 3083, 3084, 3085, 3086, 3087, 3088, 3089, 3090, 3091, 3092, 3093, 3094, 3095, 3096, 3097, 3098, 3099, 3100, 3101, 3102, 3103, 3104, 3105, 3106, 3107, 3108, 3109, 3110, 3111, 3112, 3113, 3114, 3115, 3116, 3117, 3118, 3119, 3120, 3121, 3122, 3123, 3124, 3125, 3126, 3127, 3128, 3129, 3130, 3131, 3132, 3133, 3134, 3135, 3136, 3137, 3138, 3139, 3140, 3141, 3142, 3143, 3144, 3145, 3146, 3147, 3148, 3149, 3150, 3151, 3152, 3153, 3154, 3155, 3156, 3157, 3158, 3159, 3160, 3161, 3162, 3163, 3164, 3165, 3166, 3167, 3168, 3169, 3170, 3171, 3172, 3173, 3174, 3175, 3176, 3177, 3178, 3179, 3180, 3181, 3182, 3183, 3184, 3185, 3186, 3187, 3188, 3189, 3190, 3191, 3192, 3193, 3194, 3195, 3196, 3197, 3198, 3199, 3200, 3201, 3202, 3203, 3204, 3205, 3206, 3207, 3208, 3209, 3210, 3211, 3212, 3213, 3214, 3215, 3216, 3217, 3218, 3219, 3220, 3221, 3222, 3223, 3224, 3225, 3226, 3227, 3228, 3229, 3230, 3231, 3232, 3233, 3234, 3235, 3236, 3237, 3238, 3239, 3240, 3241, 3242, 3243, 3244, 3245, 3246, 3247, 3248, 3249, 3250, 3251, 3252, 3253, 3254, 3255, 3256, 3257, 3258, 3259, 3260, 3261, 3262, 3263, 3264, 3265, 3266, 3267, 3268, 3269, 3270, 3271, 3272, 3273, 3274, 3275, 3276, 3277, 3278, 3279, 3280, 3281, 3282, 3283, 3284, 3285, 3286, 3287, 3288, 3289, 3290, 3291, 3292, 3293, 3294, 3295, 3296, 3297, 3298, 3299, 3300, 3301, 3302, 3303, 3304, 3305, 3306, 3307, 3308, 3309, 3310, 3311, 3312, 3313, 3314, 3315, 3316, 3317, 3318, 3319, 3320, 3321, 3322, 3323, 3324, 3325, 3326, 3327, 3328, 3329, 3330, 3331, 3332, 3333, 3334, 3335, 3336, 3337, 3338, 3339, 3340, 3341, 3342, 3343, 3344, 3345, 3346, 3347, 3348, 3349, 3350, 3351, 3352, 3353, 3354, 3355, 3356, 3357, 3358, 3359, 3360, 3361, 3362, 3363, 3364, 3365, 3366, 3367, 3368, 3369, 3370, 3371, 3372, 3373, 3374, 3375, 3376, 3377, 3378, 3379, 3380, 3381, 3382, 3383, 3384, 3385, 3386, 3387, 3388, 3389, 3390, 3391, 3392, 3393, 3394, 3395, 3396, 3397, 3398, 3399, 3400, 3401, 3402, 3403, 3404, 3405, 3406, 3407, 3408, 3409, 3410, 3411, 3412, 3413, 3414, 3415, 3416, 3417, 3418, 3419, 3420, 3421, 3422, 3423, 3424, 3425, 3426, 3427, 3428, 3429, 3430, 3431, 3432, 3433, 3434, 3435, 3436, 3437, 3438, 3439, 3440, 3441, 3442, 3443, 3444, 3445, 3446, 3447, 3448, 3449, 3450, 3451, 3452, 3453, 3454, 3455, 3456, 3457, 3458, 3459, 3460, 3461, 3462, 3463, 3464, 3465, 3466, 3467, 3468, 3469, 3470, 3471, 3472, 3473, 3474, 3475, 3476, 3477, 3478, 3479, 3480, 3481, 3482, 3483, 3484, 3485, 3486, 3487, 3488, 3489, 3490, 3491, 3492, 3493, 3494, 3495, 3496, 3497, 3498, 3499, 3500, 3501, 3502, 3503, 3504, 3505, 3506, 3507, 3508, 3509, 3510

hillsings. He was in addition to being a planter a merchant, as is shown in a case in Baradall's Reports, which recites that "Wm. Ball, Jr., was a grandson and a heir of the mortgagor, James Williamson, Merchant residing in Virginia, who mortgaged an estate in England by deeds dated 19th & 20th Nov., 1653."

James Williamson was a friend of John Hammond, the author of the celebrated tract "Leah & Rachel"—an account of Virginia and Maryland about 1650, and which the author dedicated to him. In 1662 William Underwood gave to his nieces Margaret and Mary Williamson a tract of 882 acres patented by him in 1658. Of the children of Jame and Anne Williamson I have the following: Margaret married prior to March, 1671, Capt. Wm. Ball, Jr., of Lancaster; Mary married prior to March, 1673, John Rosier, Gent., of Westmoreland; and William died prior to 1673, leaving daughters Margaret and Arabella, of whom later; and Henry died in 1699, leaving daughters Elizabeth, Katharine, and Frances.

Mar. 7, 1671, William Moseley delivered to Mr. Wm. Ball, Jr., Mr. James Williamson's patent for 1,800 acres of land dated 22 May, 1651, and the Underwood patent to Margaret and Mary Williamson for 882 acres, dated March 11, 1662. March 20, 1673, Capt. Wm. Ball, Gent., and Margaret his wife, a daughter and co-heir of Mr. James Williamson, and Anthony Bridges of Westmoreland, attorney for John Rosier, Gent., of Westmoreland, and Mary his wife, daughter and co-heir of James Williamson, sold to Charles Dacres, Clerk (Minister) of Westmoreland, 450 acres, part of a patent for 1,800 acres granted to Mr. James Williamson, decd., etc. They guaranteed title against themselves and the heirs of William Williamson, also decd.

The Ball family has an original deed from Archdale and Elizabeth Combe, of Rappahannock County, dated Nov. 2, 1675, releasing her dower in a tract of 882 acres of land given by her former husband, Maj. Wm. Underwood to his nieces, Margaret and Mary Williamson. This deed bears a seal showing the following crest: "A pelican feeding her young," encircled by the motto, "*Sic bis quos diligo*." Rev. Mr. Hayden says that works on heraldry give this as the crest of the Norris family of Scotland. Mrs. Elizabeth Underwood Combe, may have been a Norris, and thus had the seal, or it may have belonged to some bystander. There was a Norris family in Lancaster. For descendants of Margaret Williamson Ball see "Virginia Genealogies," by Rev. Horace Hayden. There is no printed account of the Rosiers, but the Westmoreland records doubtless would give wills and deeds of this family. John Rosier, husband of Mary Williamson, was a son of John Rosier, minister of Northampton County, who married Elizabeth daughter of John Hillier of Maryland, and died leaving a son John, Jr. His widow, Elizabeth, afterward married Anthony Bridges, clerk of Westmoreland County.

William Williamson, son of James and Ann Underwood Williamson, had a grant of 200 acres of land in Rappahannock County, March 18, 1663, and Feb. 27, 1667. "William Williamson of the county of Rappahannock" leased it to John Webb, who was to build a house, plant an orchard, etc. In March, 1673, he is spoken of as dead. And at a court held in Rappahannock County, June 4, 1684, "Mr. Henry Williamson exhibited an account as Guardian of Margt & Arabella Williamson orphan Daughters of Mr. Wm. Williamson decd which was Exam'd and made oatie to by him & Ordered recorded & vouchers filed." This Arabella Williamson I take to be the one who married Thomas Carter, Jr., in 1692. Her mother may have been a Miss White of Rappahannock County, as Arabella was a baptismal name in that family.

Henry Williamson was a justice of Rappahannock in 1680, *et seq.*, and in 1692 was Presiding Justice. At the April court, 1684, Mr. Henry Williamson was paid for the services of a man and horse impressed for five days in bringing down corn and lumber belonging to the Rappa Indians from their fort to the River side. At the same court "Mr. Henry Williamson did this day in open Court produce sixsix Ells of Linen Cloath three quarters wide And Made Oath that the same was of his own Growth and Manufacture where upon the Court Ordered that Certificates thereof be returned to the Next home's Assembly."

Henry Williamson was married twice. First to a daughter of Richard Loos, who was a Justice of the Lancaster court, 1652-'56, and of the first court of Rappahannock in Dec, 1656, and captain of militia. In his will, prob. July 7, 1675, he left all his land on Rappahannock and personal estate to son-in-law, Henry Williamson. Henry Williamson married second, Catharine Weekes, daughter of Abraham Weekes, vestryman of Lancaster in 1657, Justice in 1666, and later Justice of Middlesex court. In 1688 Abraham and Millicent Weekes of Middlesex, conveyed to Mr. Henry Williamson of Rappahannock County, and his wife Catharine, their daughter, a tract of land, the other half of which they had deeded to their son Francis Weekes.

March 30, 1699, "Henry Williamson of ye County of Essex in ye Colony of Virginia Gent," made his will, prob. Sept. 11, same year. He gave to each of his three daughters—Elizabeth, Katharine and Frances, ten negroes and several hundred acres of land, besides other property. The probate shows that Elizabeth Williamson had married Thomas Metwether between the making and filing of the will.

In Rappahannock County contemporaneous with James Williamson and his children, there was another family of Williamson, who evidently were of a different social class, judging by the fact that without exception all of them from the middle of the 17th century to the 19th, made their marks in signing their wills and deeds. The first of these was

THIS MATERIAL MAY BE PROTECTED BY COPYRIGHT LAW. TITLE THE WESTERN RESERVE HISTORICAL SOCIETY CLEVELAND, OHIO 10825 EAST 27TH

KING AND QUEEN COUNTY: Records Concerning 18th Century Persons 293

acknowledged the above Deed unto the above named George Purchas and Henry Madison by virtue of a power of attorney to him in that behalf made by Isabella Madison wife to the said John. Rel her the sd Isabella Right of Do- in and to the Land conveyed by the sd Deed un-- Purchas upon whose motion it was admitted to - - - Test Wm Aylett Cl Cur".

Ibid. p.274. John Madison's Bond.

Ibid. p.275. Power of atty. 21 Jan'y 1705/6. "Isabella Madison the wife - John Madison of St Stephens parish King and Queen County in Virga doe hereby fully authorise and Impower my trusty ffriend Henry Madison to appeare for mee as my true and Lawfull attorney" etc. Signed Isabella x Madison her mark. Wit: Edw'd Eastham, John Madison junr. Rec. in King William Co. 20 Jan. 1705/6.

Marriage Agreement. Joseph Bickley 1703. Archives Division. Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia. Records of King William Co. Book 1. 1702-1707. p.207. "Know all men by these Presents that I Joseph Bickley of the Parish of Stratton Maj: in the County of King and Queen am held and stand firmly bound x x unto John Waller of the parish of St John in the County of King William Gent: x x in the full and Just Sume of two hundred pounds Sterl Currant money of Eng'ld payable by good and sufficient bill of Exch'a for London it being for the only whole and sole use of Ralph Shelton Sonn of Mrs Sarah Gissedge wid'o and Relict of mr Rich'd Gissedge Lately Dec'd to the true performance and payment of the aforesd sume to the said John Waller x x In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this thirtyeth day of September x x 1703. The Condition of this Obligation or the above Bond Is such that wheress there is a marriage by Gods grace speedily to be solomnized between the above bound Joseph Bickley and the aforesd Sarah Gissedge wid'o of Mr Rich'd Gissedge Dec'd and mo- [part of page destroyed here] to the above mentioned child if he the said Joseph Bickley his helres Ex'rs or adm'rs or any of them shall or doe give or allow the said Ralph Shelton two yeares schooling and shall and will - - truly pay or cause to be paid the severall per - ars hereafter mentioned Exprest and sett down in manner and form following to witt, first that hee the sd Joseph Bickley his helres etc shall pay and Deliver unto the aforesd Ralph Shelton when he shall arrive or attain to the age of twenty one yeares one young woring negro [sic- prob. 'working negro'] man three Cows and Calves four killable hoggs a Sow and piggs or Sow with Piggs a horse of five pound price one Steare of five yeres old one ffeather bed and furniture of the value of ten pounds one flock bed, four Dishes six plates one Iron pot Containing Six Gallions one Iron pott Containing three Gallions one ffrying pan one Sefter one pale and ten barrells of Indian Corn and if in Case that the said Ralph Shelton should happen to dye before hee arives or attains to the age of Twenty one yeares x x that then x be paid and Delivered to the said Mrs Sarah Gessedge x x". Signed Joseph Bickley. Names of witnesses illegible. Rec. King William County 20 Mary 1703/4.

Ibid. p.270. Refers to "Joseph Bickley of the parish of St Johns in the County of King William and Sarah my wife". Dated 7 Nov. 1705.

Fragments of Deeds. Nelson-Whitehead-Chadwick. 1705. Archives Division. Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia. Records of King William Co. Book 1. 1702-1707. p.255. Fragment: "This Indenture made this 20 day of August in the 4th yeare of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lady Anne by the Grace of God Queen of England, Scott: France and Irel- Defender of the Faith Anno Dom One thousand and 7 hundred and five, Between Henry Nelson of the Parish of St Stephen- King and Queen County on the one party and John Whitehead of - - -" [balance of entry destroyed]. On p.266. Fragment of Deed, John Whitehead to Wm Chadwick. Land referred to as "containing five hundred forty and five acres it being part of a tract of one thousand and ninety acres of Land sold and conveyed to the sd Jno. Whitehead by one Henry Nelson by deed bearing date the twentyeth day of August in the yeare of our Lord God -", 1705, which in turn was part of a patent of 2340 acres granted the said Henry Nelson 23rd October 1703.

Deed of Partition. Hill-Mask 1705. Ibid. p.261. Deed of Partition. 20 Sept. 1705. Gabriel Hill of King William Co. and John Mask of New Kent Co. having patented jointly 531 acres "being in King William County late part of King and Queen County", 28 Oct. 1702, agree to a division. Bounds described as "beginning at an Ash in the mouth of a branch upon Pamunkey River neare the place where Sam'l Arnal built his Ship", etc. Signed Gabriel Hill, John Mask. Wit: John Baylor, John Waller, Tho. Derry. Rec. in King William Co. 10 October 17- [1705].

Virginia Family Histories #3, 1600s-1800s

Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume II, King and Queen County, Records Concerning 18th Century Persons, 4th Collection, Page 293

© The Generations Network, December 17, 2007

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES
DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY
530 SOUTH EAST ASIAN AVENUE
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60607

TO THE EDITOR OF THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY
FROM THE DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY, UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60607

Enclosed for the Journal of the American Chemical Society are two papers by Dr. R. H. Ewald and myself, one on the synthesis of polyacetylenes and the other on the synthesis of polydienes. The first paper is a full-length article and the second is a shorter note. Both papers describe the synthesis of a new class of polymers, the polyacetylenes, which are of great interest to the chemical community. The first paper is a full-length article and the second is a shorter note. Both papers describe the synthesis of a new class of polymers, the polyacetylenes, which are of great interest to the chemical community.

Very truly yours,
R. H. Ewald

Enclosed for the Journal of the American Chemical Society are two papers by Dr. R. H. Ewald and myself, one on the synthesis of polyacetylenes and the other on the synthesis of polydienes. The first paper is a full-length article and the second is a shorter note. Both papers describe the synthesis of a new class of polymers, the polyacetylenes, which are of great interest to the chemical community.

Very truly yours,
R. H. Ewald

RECEIVED AT THE EDITORIAL OFFICE OF THE JOURNAL OF THE AMERICAN CHEMICAL SOCIETY
MAY 15 1963

Executors to borrow enough for the payment thereof at interest. In Testimony whereof I have to this my last will and Testament set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

W. Beverley (L. S.)

Sealed & declared to be the last Will and Testament of the within named William Beverley by him in presence of us.

Archibald Ritchie, Ch^r. Mortimer, John Corrie, James Emerson.

Virginia St.

At a General Court held at the Capitol the 3rd day of May 1756.

This will was proved according to law by the oaths of John Corrie and James Emerson, witnesses thereto & ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of John Robertson Esq^r one of the Executors therein named who made oath according to law Certificate was granted him for obtaining a Probat thereof in due form giving security whereupon he together with Ralph Worneley and Bernard More Gent. his securities entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of ten thousand Pounds current money conditioned as the law directs liberty nevertheless being reserved to Elizabeth Beverley the Executrix named in the said will to Join in the Probat thereof when she shall think fit.

Teste

Ben Waller C^y. Cur.

A Copy

Teste

J. Brown C. G. C.

Sign of W. Beverley

THE BICKLEYS OF VIRGINIA

by GEORJA JARROLD*

The Bickley family has provided Virginia with at least one man of national significance: George W. L. Bickley, founder of the Knights of the Golden Circle, a political organization committed to the conquest of Mexico and the Caribbean in the decade preceding the Civil War. The objective was as flamboyant as the career of its head and "General." It has also been suggested that John Bickley, the first Librarian of Congress and an outspoken Jefferson partisan, was a member of the Bickley family of Virginia; the claim will be examined in this article. The interest of the Bickley chronicle, however, lies not only in these two men. As a family history it provides glimpses of middle-class life in England and America over a continuous period of almost five hundred years. Briefly, the Bickleys held a minor title; most were citizens in professions and trades, taking advantage of historical events and social shifts in order to better themselves within the framework of that class. As Englishmen and Virginians, they typify families of their social level who were concerned in the expansion and development of two countries.

The Bickleys originated in the small village of Bickley, about seven miles from Plymouth in Devonshire. Their name appears variously as Bickley, Beckley, and Bickleigh; they themselves spell it somewhat capriciously. In the Domesday Book "Bichei," Devonshire, is listed as a holding of Matilda, wife of William the Conqueror.¹ In 1258 a Sir William de Bickleigh was knight of the Shire for Devon by the return of October 6; he was born within ten years of 1215, and died within ten years of 1280.² In 1278 Amicia de Redvers, Countess of Devon, founded a Cistercian Abbey and endowed it with the revenues of "the hamlet of Bykeley" where it was situated.³ The Domesday Book also lists a hamlet of Bichei in Hampshire—the modern Beckley, in Christchurch parish.⁴ In 1216 Baldwin de Redvers, sixth Earl of

*Mrs. Jarrold has taught at both the University of Wisconsin and Fairleigh Dickinson University.

¹Charles Worthy, *Devonshire Parishes* (Exeter, 1889), pp. 1 ff.

²R. Wanchell, ed., *Reports and Transactions of the Devonshire Association for the Advancement of Science, Literature and Art* (Taqquay, 1940), p. 118.

³Worthy, *Devonshire Parishes*, pp. 1 ff.

⁴Richard Warner, ed., *Hampshire Extracted from the Domesday Book* (London, 1839), p. xxxv.

Devon, held Christchurch manor.³ Both in Devonshire and Hampshire, therefore, and at about the same time, the de Redvers, Earls of Devon, owned lands bearing the Bickley name. It is possible that the Bickleys began as minor gentry of Saxon stock serving Norman overlords. The earliest Bickley in the unbroken succession emerges from Hampshire; the Devonshire link is evident but elusive.

Thomas Bickley, whose dates and occupation are unknown, was a citizen of Portsmouth, Hampshire. His son was born in 1503; it is reasonable to conclude that he was born some time around 1480. He married Anne, daughter of John Deporte of Portsmouth, and had at least two sons.⁶ Henry Bickley, the eldest, was a man of means. Born in 1503 under Henry VII, he saw an opportunity under Henry VIII to advance his family's status. When the King dissolved the monasteries of England, Henry Bickley bought his way into landed proprietorship. East of Portsmouth, across the Sussex border, there had been a monastic college at Chidham. After the Dissolution the Bishop of Exeter had sold the Chidham manor to one Thomas Fisher, who within the year sold out to Henry Bickley. Bickley also bought the adjacent manor of Thorney from Fisher and separated it into two parts. Thorney Bickley and Thorney Aglands. At the Thorney manors he established his brother Thomas, and he himself settled at Chidham as the possessor of over two thousand acres of plough-land, foreshore, and tidal water.⁷ By 1562 Henry Bickley had entered his pedigree in the Visitation of Sussex.⁸ One son continued the Chidham line and became the ancestor of the present Bickley family of Philadelphia.⁹ Bickleys stayed at the Thorney manors until 1720, when the last Bickley of Thorney died; these manors are today in the possession of the Padwick family. Chidham manor has also survived: the Bickleys sold it in 1707, and after passage through several ownerships it has become the property of Lord Iveagh.¹⁰

Henry Bickley's wealth cannot have been great. In 1546 he had apprenticed a son to a London linen-draper; this is the first evidence of Bickley entry into the trade with which the family was later concerned.¹¹ In the six-

³ *Visitation History of the County of Hampshire* (Westminster, n.d.), II, 283, 310; *Baronage*, n.d., 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

⁴ *Visitation History of the County of Sussex* (London, 1903), IV, 189 ff.; Arthur Mee, *Sussex* (London, 1937), p. 98.

⁵ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137.

⁶ W. G. Devereux, ed., *A Colonial History and Genealogy of the Bickleys . . .* (Rockne, N.Y., 1942), pp. 2 ff.

⁷ *Visitation History of the County of Sussex*, IV, 189 ff.; William Berry, *County Genealogies—Pedigrees of the Families of the County of Sussex* (London, 1830), p. 77.

⁸ *Visitation History of the County of Sussex* (London, 1903), p. 77.

⁹ *Visitation History of the County of Sussex* (London, 1903), p. 77.

¹⁰ *Visitation History of the County of Sussex* (London, 1903), p. 77.

teenth century it was still possible for younger sons of landholders to enter professions and trades without incurring social stigma. Henry Bickley's first wife, Ellinor Sonmifford, did not come from the landholding class; his second wife, Sibell, daughter of John Morley of Pagham, Sussex, did.¹² Bickley's second marriage seems to reflect his rise.

One of the younger sons of Henry and Ellinor Sonmifford Bickley was Francis, the ancestor of the Bickleys of Virginia. He migrated before 1573 to the village of Lolworth, Cambridgeshire; his occupation is unknown, but he never held a manor or published a pedigree.¹³ He was married in Lolworth Church to Amy Mayres of Huntingdonshire on December 13, 1573.¹⁴ His wife has been erroneously listed as the daughter of the Mayor of Huntingdon,¹⁵ but there is no evidence that her family held any municipal offices or any land of consequence; the mistake is clearly based on spelling. The eldest son of Francis and Amy Mayres Bickley became a clergyman; most of their children married obscurely. The seventeenth-century Bickley family of Bliston, Staffordshire, were probable descendants of the couple, as was Benjamin Bickley, Sheriff of Bristol in the early nineteenth century, whose son Francis went out to Trinidad and maintained a plantation and trading business there until the emancipation of Britain's West Indian slaves.¹⁶ One daughter of Francis Bickley I and his wife Amy, Elizabeth, married Sir Rowland Rugely of Kent as his second wife, an evidence of respectable dowry and parental social ambitions. Francis Bickley II, the third son, went to London and advanced the fortunes of this branch of the family still further.¹⁷

Francis Bickley II was born in 1580, in the twenty-second year of Elizabeth I's reign.¹⁸ He came into a world in which the bourgeoisie were growing more important. The time was ripe for social and professional conquests by merchants; it was especially favorable for linen-drappers. The cloth industry

¹² *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137.

¹³ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁴ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁵ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁶ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁷ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁸ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

¹⁹ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

²⁰ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

²¹ *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

²² *Baronage*, *Visitation of Sussex*, p. 137; *Baronage*, ed. The Visitations of the County of Sussex, Heralds Society Publications, XLIII (London, 1903), 137.

of England was expanding, and the Drapers' Company of London held a virtual monopoly on the conduct of the textile trade. Bickley's mercantile history is outlined in the records of the Drapers' Company is a steady ascent. In January 1608 when he was twenty-eight, he was taking apprentices to Henry Gay, draper, of Wailing Street. By 1611 he was taking apprentices of his own; he had twelve of them in twenty-seven years.¹⁹ In 1611, too, he was one of four members of the Drapers' Company who refused to pay an assessment for the Plantation of Ulster, James I's expensive colonial experiment in Ireland.²⁰ Whether Bickley's motive for refusing was thrift or principle is doubtful. He remained, at any rate, in good standing in the Company; by 1614 he was a Member of the Livery, in 1631 he became Fourth Warden, and by 1646 he was Master.²¹

His shop was in Budge Row, in London's Cordwainer Ward.²² Drapers, mercers, and lambskin fur dealers had several establishments in the same street. Bickley lived as well as traded there, and something of his private life may be seen in the registers of the parish church of St. Antholin Budge Row, which he attended. In 1615 when he was thirty-five, he married Mary, daughter of Richard Parsons, a London merchant. Three daughters were born in rapid succession. A son, Francis Bickley III, came in 1622. More children followed; two were buried in the plague year of 1626. Since other Bickleys besides Francis II and his wife attended St. Antholin's the records are sometimes confusing; a John Bickley, for example, married twice and named one son Francis.²³ Possibly this is the Francis Bickley who appeared briefly in Virginia in 1656.²⁴ The Budge Row registers are a succession of christenings, marriages, and deaths which reflect the general precariousness of human life in the seventeenth century and the particular economic status of the Bickleys. Bickley servants appear occasionally in the lists, and so do the marriages of Francis Bickley II's children: that of Mary to Thomas Hoo, to Richard Edisbury, linendraper. Bickley's wife died on December 7, 1635, by 1650 all his sons except Francis III had followed her.²⁵

¹⁹Hugh Symon, Clerk to the Drapers' Company to G. Jahnoda, April 28, 1957, 20A. H. Johnson, *The History of the Worshipful Company of the Drapers of London* (Oxford, 1914), III, 32n.

²⁰Cockayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 220.

²¹J. L. Chester and G. Armytage, ed., *Parish Registers of St. Antholin Budge Row, 1538-1754*, Hatfield Society Publications, VIII (London, 1883), 55-57, 69, 9-2.

²²*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, LVII (1948), 3-4.

²³Chester and Armytage, *Registers of St. Antholin*, Hatfield Society, VIII, 69.

Bickley entered his pedigree in the Visitation of London in 1634,²⁶ and by the early 1640's he had bought a house in Dalston, Middlesex, at the edge of Hackney Marsh.²⁷ Here he lived, as a widower, with his son Francis III, who unlike the other sons had never been apprenticed as a linendraper. Instead Francis III matriculated at University College, Oxford, in 1636, and was admitted to Gray's Inn in 1640; by 1644 he had married Mary, daughter of John Mann of Norwich, which was a center of the cloth trade.²⁸ Mann was successively Alderman, Sheriff, and Lord Mayor of the city, and eventually he became Sheriff of Norfolk.²⁹ Francis and Mary Mann Bickley apprenticed at least one son, Francis Bickley IV, to the Drapers' Company, but by this time only the elder Bickley, Francis II, seems to have been an active draper.³⁰ Having acquired money, the Bickleys were evidently seeking educational and social prestige. In 1660 Francis IV matriculated at Magdalen College, Oxford, having migrated there from Clare College, Cambridge, to which he had been admitted in 1656 at the age of twelve.³¹

The elder Bickley was a Royalist, as his later financial support of Charles II shows, but his Royalism was discreet. Cromwell never imprisoned him as he did Royalist merchants such as the linendraper Jacob Garrard, into whose family the Bickleys subsequently married. Bickley bided his time. In 1657 he saw an opportunity, much as Henry Bickley had seen one in Sussex over a hundred years before. He bought a Norfolk estate from a family which was finding it difficult to pay Cromwell's taxes. The manor of Antleborough had once belonged to feudal knights and to Tudor earls. Its passage into the hands of a draper reveals much of the social change given new impetus by England's Civil War. As a Royalist, Bickley must have at first debated the choice of Cromwellian Norfolk for his country seat.

The site of Antleborough Hall dates back to the time of the Conqueror. Early holders had been the Mortimers, a family of medieval knights. The Ratcliffe Earls of Sussex had purchased it at the time of the Dissolution, and had paved its ladder house floor with Mortimer tombstones from Antleborough

²⁶J. Howard and J. L. Chester, ed., *The Visitation of London A.D. 1633, 1634, 1635*, Hatfield Society Publications, I (London, 1882), 70.

²⁷Cockayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 220; Bickley Mss.

²⁸Bickley Mss., Washington Beedyn Powell, "Bickley or Beckley Family," *William and Mary Quarterly*, ser. 4, V (July 1896), 28-30; Joseph Foster, ed., *Alumni Cantabrigie: The Members of the University of Oxford, 1500-1714* (Oxford, 1891-1892), I, 121; Joseph Foster, ed., *The Register of Admissions to Gray's Inn, 1521-1889* (London, 1889), p. 228.

²⁹George H. Dashwood, *Sheriffs of Norfolk* (London, 1883), dating by years 1671-1672.

³⁰Bickley Mss., Foster, *Alumni Cantabrigie*, I, 121; John Venn and J. A. Venn, ed., *Alumni Cantabrigie*, . . . to 1900 (Cambridge, 1922-1927), I, 148.

fourth in an extravagant gesture defiant of local tradition.³² The last of the four bills signed the deed of transfer to Francis Bickley, who committed no further alterations but did proceed at once to remodel the timber and rubble masonry house. He had its exterior covered with red brick; he installed glass windows; he filled the moat, sixty feet wide and twenty feet deep, which surrounded it; he erected carved panels on its inside walls. Apparently, in the words of a Norfolk historian, he was "looking for an outlet for his money."³³ It was doubtless satisfying to be able to improve the domestic arrangements of earls.

At the time of the Restoration, three years after he had purchased Attleborough Hall, Francis Bickley II was eighty years old; and he moved another thirty up the social ladder. He gave Charles II an unspecified sum of money, for which he was rewarded by a baronetcy at Whitehall Palace on September 15, 1661.³⁴ The Bickleys of Attleborough then began to marry minor nobility whose titles were new like their own. Bickley's grandson Francis IV in 1663 wed Deborah, daughter of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, the Dutch engineer employed by the Earl of Bedford to drain the fens of East Anglia.³⁵ Deborah Vermuyden Bickley's tombstone at Attleborough Church — she died six years after her marriage — indicates the Bickleys regard for genealogy:

In such this marble, in the hope of blessed resurrection, are buried the bones of Deborah Bickley, daughter of Sir Cornelius Vermuyden, wife of Francis Bickley the younger, grandson of Sir Francis Bickley, Baronet, by his eldest son Francis. She died in the house of her husband with three children. Dying of childbed fever she continued her pious soul to God peacefully March 6, 1669.³⁶

A glance at the professions of younger sons and sons-in-law in Francis IV's generation shows that the Bickleys were, in spite of their title, still leading a life that was largely middle-class. Thomas, brother of Francis IV, was a common mercer who dealt in brocades and embroidered cloths. John was a student at Cambridge when he died. Two other brothers were lieutenants in the army. One daughter married a London apothecary, and two others

married Norfolk clergymen. Two of Francis IV's aunts were married to "citizens of London."³⁷

The first Sir Francis Bickley attained the age of eighty-nine — an extraordinary feat in his era — and his tombstone reveals something of his personality:

Sir Francis Bickley, Baronet, almost ninety years of age, of one son and three daughters now living and of thirty grandchildren and great-grandchildren the father, grandfather, and great-grandfather. When he foresaw the approach of death, he had this burial vault dug while he was still alive. In it his surviving son, Sir Francis Bickley, Baronet, placed his remains, by his father's orders, in pious hope of resurrection. He died on the 11th day of August 1670.³⁸

The second baronet, Francis III, survived his father by eleven years, dying in 1681. The third baronet, Francis IV, the widower of Deborah Vermuyden, enjoyed the Attleborough property for an even shorter time. He had remarried; his second wife was Mary, daughter of Sir Humphrey Winch, Baronet, of Hawnes, Bedfordshire and Braunsdon, Lincolnshire.³⁹ Winch appears in the diaries of Pepys and Evelyn as a Commissioner of the Admiralty and of Trade and Plantations and as a Member of Parliament.⁴⁰ Mary Winch Bickley, who numbered among her ancestors a Speaker of the House of Commons, Richard Onslow, and the witch-hanging Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, Sir Humphrey Winch, bore three sons of whom the youngest was Joseph, later of Virginia.⁴¹ She died in 1685 and was buried by a Bickley cousin who had been installed as Rector of Attleborough after he had served as a chaplain to Lord Berkeley.⁴² Her husband remarried almost immediately, and from a sociological standpoint his third marriage is interesting. It was to a Mrs. Day, erroneously listed by Burke and Cokayne as Mrs. Poynter, her name after Bickley's death. She was born Rebecca Warne of New Buckenham, Norfolk; the dead Mr. Day is not listed on her tombstone as a "Gentleman." According to a note made in 1692 in Le Neve's manuscript Baronetage under the heading of Sir Francis Bickley, third baronet, "my lady works plain work for her living." Le Neve may have been referring to the younger Lady Bickley of 1692; but this is unlikely, since she held two manors in her own right and was heiress to a third. As

³⁷ Devereport, *Colonial History of the Bickleys*, pp. 2 ff.; Bickley MSS., Venn and Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigieenses*, I, 148.

³⁸ Rev. Ivo Webb to G. Jahnoda, September 8, 1966. Original in Latin.

³⁹ Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 229-230.

⁴⁰ Samuel Pepys, *Diaries and Correspondence*, Baskin ed. (London, 1848), V, 279; John Evelyn, *Diary*, Bray ed. (Akon, 1902), I, 133, 195, 380.

⁴¹ Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 33-34; *Dictionary of National Biography* (London, 1921-22), XIV, 1116-1117; XXI, 624-625.

⁴² Powell, "Bickley Family," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, V, 30; Venn and Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigieenses*, I, 148.

Mrs. Davy had no social position, so her husband Francis Bickley IV had, by the time of his marriage to her, no money.⁴³ Somehow he had managed to dissipate the fortune his grandfather had laboriously gathered. He was not married long to Rebecca Davy; he died in 1687, two years after his second wife Mary Winch. His widow remarried; her last husband was Nicholas Foynter, "Gentleman," and she died in 1694.⁴⁴ Francis IV's children by Mary Winch are not mentioned in the will of Sir Humphrey Winch, who survived him. At about this time, when the Bickleys were plagued by deaths and ebbing resources, Charles Bickley, a brother of Francis IV and a lieutenant in the Duke of Norfolk's Ulster Regiment, returned on leave to Attleborough. He was followed by a grudge-bearing Irishman named Hickford, who killed him one night at New Buckenham and was sentenced to hang at the Norwich Assizes.⁴⁵

Francis Bickley V, the fourth baronet, whose mother had been Delborah Vernuyden, succeeded his father. In 1692 he married Alathia, granddaughter of Sir Jacob Garrard, Baronet, of Langford Hall, Norfolk, a former linen-draper who, like Francis Bickley II, had acquired a title and turned country gentleman. Alathia Garrard brought the Bickleys the manors of Ichburgh in Norfolk and of Breits at Westham, near London, as a part of her dowry.⁴⁶ In 1711 her husband sold Breits.⁴⁷ The children of Sir Francis and Alathia Garrard Bickley all died in infancy; husband and wife continued to live at Attleborough Hall until in 1733 they sold this manor too.⁴⁸ Today it is in the possession of a firm of auctioneers. The Bickleys went to live with the Garrards at Langford, and when Sir Francis died, a widower, in 1746, he left a will which is evidence of the state of his finances: "All estate real and personal to my friend Henry Cockesedge of Thetford, Norfolk, Gentleman, in fee in consideration of the favours, friendships and services by him done and performed for me." There is no mention of the surviving half brothers Humphrey, John, and Joseph.⁴⁹

The Reverend Sir Humphrey Bickley, Rector of Attleborough and a graduate of Magdalene College, Cambridge, son of Francis Bickley IV and

⁴³Bickley Mrs.; Blomfield, *History of Norfolk*, I, 402, II, 235; Burke, *Extinct Baronetcies*, p. 62; Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 230.

⁴⁴Bickley Mrs.; Blomfield, *History of Norfolk*, I, 402; Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 230.

⁴⁵Bickley Mrs.; Burke, *Extinct Baronetcies*, p. 62; Devenport, *Colonial History of the Bickleys*, pp. 11, 12.

⁴⁶Bickley Mrs.; Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 230; Blomfield, *History of Norfolk*, II, 235.

⁴⁷Daniel Lysons, *The Environs of London*, IV (London, 1798), 252.

⁴⁸J. J. Barrett, *Stemata of the Parochial Church, the Collegiate Chantry and the Chapel of St. Mary in the Parish of Attleborough* (London, 1838), p. 192.

⁴⁹*Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, XXX (1922), 40-41.

Mary Winch Bickley, who became the fifth baronet in 1746, died unmarried in 1752, "beloved of his parishioners and deserved to be so, for he loved them and was kind to them . . . a benevolent, charitable man."⁵⁰ John Bickley, his brother, a captain in the Duke of Norfolk's Ulster Regiment, had predeceased him in 1739, also unmarried.⁵¹ Joseph Bickley, the third son of Mary Winch Bickley, had gone to Virginia. In 1752 a Samuel Bickley, son of the Reverend Samuel Bickley of Offham, Kent, "assumed" the baronetcy. His father's lineage is not known.⁵² In Kimber's Baronetage of 1771 he is called "the present baronet and a bachelor." From 1759 to 1764 he was Vicar of Bapchild, Kent, where he "dishonoured a respectable family by crimes which involved him in distress and infamy" and for which he "suffered a disgraceful punishment at Lincoln." The nature of the crimes is not specified.⁵³ In the *Gentleman's Magazine* of September 1773 the following note appears:

Deaths. At the King's Head, Enfield, the Rev. Samuel Bickley, who came thither the Saturday before, in great distress. In his pockets were found three manuscript sermons, and a petition to the Archbishop of Canterbury dated February 18, 1773. The prayer of the petitioner is as follows: "Your petitioner, therefore, most humbly prays that, if an audience from your Grace should be deemed too great a favour, that you will, at the least, grant him some relief, tho' it be only a temporary one, in his deplorable necessity and distress; and let your Grace's charity cover the multitude of his sins. There never yet was any one in England doomed to starve; but I am nearly, if not altogether, so, denied to exercise the sacred function wherein I was educated; driven from the doors of the rich laymen to the clergy for relief; by the clergy denied; so that I may justly take up the speech of the Gospel Prodigal and say, 'How many hired servants of my father have bread enough and to spare, while I perish with hunger!'"

Bickley was buried at parish expense in Enfield Churchyard, Middlesex.⁵⁴ There is no record of him at Attleborough.⁵⁵ His death is an interesting social commentary on an age characterized as broad-minded.

Joseph Bickley, the founder of the Virginia line, had come to the colonies some time before 1703. At that date he was living in the parish of Stratton Major, King and Queen County, and engaged to marry Sarah Shelton, widow of Richard Cissage of Aquinton Quarter, a holding of 320 acres on

⁵⁰Ives, *Two Webs to G. Jahoda*, September 8, 1956; Venn and Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, I, 148.

⁵¹Bickley Mrs.; Walter Rye, *Norfolk Families* (Norwich, 1913), p. 47.

⁵²Bickley Mrs.; Venn and Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, I, 148.

⁵³Cokayne, *The Complete Baronetage*, III, 230.

⁵⁴*Gentleman's Magazine*, XLIII (September 1773), 413.

⁵⁵Ives, *Two Webs to G. Jahoda*, September 8, 1956.

Aquinton Creek near the Pamunkey River in King William County.⁵⁶ In 1704 the couple were married and living at Aquinton, and in November 1705 they sold it to one William Noyes.⁵⁷ In 1733 Bickley appears as an under-sheriff of Caroline County.⁵⁸ Ten years later in 1742 he presented a commission to be sheriff of Louisa County.⁵⁹ He was also appointed to receive and collect the dues of Fredericksville Parish, and he was justice of the Louisa County Court.⁶⁰ By December 4, 1751, the date of his brother Sir Humphrey's will, he had died intestate.⁶¹ Joseph Bickley's history is a hesitant progress westward, undoubtedly he was trying to better his family's fallen estate. He was a conscientious churchman and public official, one of Virginia's many "gentlemen." In short, he lived and died a small planter in search of a prosperity which, for him, remained elusive.

When Sir Humphrey died in 1752 the baronetcy was inherited by Joseph Bickley's eldest son William, who either never knew about Samuel Bickley of Kent and his assumption of the title or never bothered about him. Sir William died in Louisa County, intestate, March 9, 1771.⁶² His successor was his son Joseph, who in 1820 removed to Winchester, Tennessee, and became a doctor. A son, Joseph Monroe Bickley, who lived in Belvedere, Tennessee, married and left issue, but there are no records of them in the Bickley family papers.⁶³ The United States Constitution had long since outlawed titles of nobility.

Sir William Bickley's brother, another Joseph, also left issue; his children subsequently removed to lands in South Carolina and Georgia. Sir William's sister Frances Bickley married Colonel Thomas Tinsley of Hanover County, a brother, James Bickley VI, also settled on land in Hanover County and was alive in 1766.⁶⁴

They were a generation of small farmers. It was John Bickley, born on December 7, 1713, who continued the westward progress of the Bickleys in

⁵⁶Virginia Land Grants, III, No. Virginia State Library.
⁵⁷Powell, "Bickley Family," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, V, 124-127; Bickley MSS., Malcolm H. Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 289-290.
⁵⁸Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, XX (1912), 202.
⁵⁹History of Louisa County, Virginia, pp. 15, 289-290; *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, (Richmond, 1933), 100.
⁶⁰Harris, *History of Louisa County*, p. 158; Louisa County Records, June 9, 1745.
⁶¹Bickley MSS., *Virginia Gazette* (Hurdle and Dixon), March 21, 1771, p. 3; *Encyclopaedia of Virginia Biography*, vol. 6, 11th ed. (New York, 1915), I, 186.
⁶²Bickley MSS., *Virginia Gazette*, March 9, 1771, p. 3; *Encyclopaedia of Virginia Biography*, vol. 6, 11th ed. (New York, 1915), I, 186.
⁶³By W. P. Bickley, James M. Ives, Susan Love Dickenson, and Nora Bickley Fletcher, I am indebted to Mrs. Noyes for the loan of these papers.
⁶⁴Bickley MSS., *Virginia Gazette* (Hurdle and Dixon), April 18, 1766, p. 4.

Virginia.⁶⁵ He was the third son of the original Joseph; his first wife, whom he married April 14, 1736, was Mary Hurt of Louisa County,⁶⁶ and his second was Susannah Harding, widow of Charles Ellis of Red Hill, Pedlar River, Amherst County. Ellis died May 4, 1759, on December 21, 1767, Susannah Ellis became Mrs. John Bickley.⁶⁷ Bickley received her dowry, and a tract of the Ellis plantation and the mansion house in lower right: "143 acres of land in Amherst County, on the south side and joining of Pedlar River." John and Susannah Bickley lived at Red Hill for the rest of their lives.⁶⁸ Eventually the land descended to the Ellises. Bickley is listed in the Virginia Census of 1783 as "John Bickley," owner of five slaves.⁶⁹ In his will he left house and furniture to his wife, and to his children £325-17-6 plus the slaves Isaac, Arthur, Silvey, Onie and Bartlett "together worth £170." He died in 1793 and is buried at Red Hill.⁷⁰

John James Bickley, the first Librarian of Congress, has been connected by many authorities with the Bickleys of Virginia. His public career has been discussed elsewhere.⁷¹ He was Clerk of the Senate of Virginia in 1777, Clerk of the House of Delegates in 1781, Clerk of the convention to ratify the federal constitution and Mayor of Richmond in 1788, Clerk of the United States House of Representatives from 1789 to 1799 and from 1801 to 1807. From 1802 to 1807 he was Librarian of Congress; Jefferson appointed him to the office.⁷² Bickley was an ardent Jeffersonian, an intimate of James Madison and James Monroe, and a pamphleteer and party watchdog whose hatred of Alexander Hamilton moved him to force the latter into confessing

⁶⁵Thomas Harding Ellis, "Gissage and Bickley Families," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, X (October 1901), 126-131.
⁶⁶Wyberg MSS., Bickley MSS., W. F. White, North Little Rock, Arkansas, to G. Jaboda, April 14, 1938; Ellis, "Gissage and Bickley Families," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, X, 128 ff.; the John Bickley referred to by Harris, *History of Louisa County*, p. 290, as marrying Harrietta Ragland in 1776 was probably the son of John Bickley of Red Hill (father of John Bickley).
⁶⁷Marriage Bonds and other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800, compiled by John Montgomery Sweeney (Lynchburg, 1912), 2.
⁶⁸Officially Mrs. Ellis, "Gissage and Bickley Families," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, X, 126-131.
⁶⁹U. S. Department of Commerce and Labor, Bureau of the Census, *Quarts of Families at the First Census of the United States* (Washington, D. C., 1900), pp. 48, 82, 112.
⁷⁰Ellis, "Gissage and Bickley Families," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, X, 126-131; Powell, "Bickley Family," W. & M. Quart., ser. 1, V, 124-127; Thomas H. Ellis, *Ellis Family of Virginia* (Richmond, 1840), reprinted (n.p., n.d.), p. 8. See also Thomas H. Ellis, *Washington, D. C., to Cary, Bickley MSS.*
⁷¹Notably by: Noble B. Cunningham, Jr., "John Bickley: An Early American Party Manager," *Man of the Early Jeffersonians* (Perrytown, 1966), 40-52; Philip M. Nash, "John Bickley, Mystery Man of the Early Jeffersonians," *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, LXVII (January 1943), 57-69; Raymond V. Martin, Jr., "Eminent Virginian: A Study of John Bickley," *Talacy Salamauna, Fortress of Freedom: The Story of the Library of Congress* (Philadelphia, 1943), pp. 45 ff.

his affair with Mrs. Reynolds.⁷² Beckley's son Alfred became a Confederate general and founded the city of Beckley on thirty acres of his land in what is now West Virginia; he left descendants there.⁷³ Alfred Beckley's order from General R. E. Lee to organize the 35th Virginia Regiment is in the Virginia Historical Society Library.⁷⁴

The attempt to link John James Beckley and his son Alfred with the Bickleys of Virginia is understandable. Father and son would be a gratifying adornment to any genealogy. The confusion of the Bickley-Beckley surname in spelling and pronunciation seems moreover to increase the likelihood of such a link. One branch of the family pronounced the name Beckley regardless of erratic spelling, while another adhered to Bickley also regardless of erratic spelling. John James Beckley signed himself Bickley at least once.⁷⁵ A careful scrutiny of the evidence is necessary.

Beckley, who later dropped his middle name, has been called the "probable son" of Sir William Bickley of Louisa County,⁷⁶ and also a son of John Bickley or Beckley of Red Hill.⁷⁷ Beckley's great-granddaughter believed him to have been a grandson of Sir William Bickley by the latter's daughter Mary, who married her cousin John, son of Joseph Bickley, Jr.⁷⁸ There has been much speculation concerning Beckley's shadowy early history. Hugh Blair Grigsby, in his *History of the Virginia Federal Convention of 1788*, endowed him with an education at Eton and a schoolboy friendship with the younger Fox.⁷⁹ The *Eton College Register*, however, does not list Beckley,⁸⁰ and if he was born in 1757, as his obituary and the Phi Beta Kappa Society records state,⁸¹ Fox would have been eight years his senior.

⁷²John James Beckley (Americanus), *Address to the People of the United States with an Epitome and Vindication of the Public Life and Character of Thomas Jefferson* (Philadelphia, 1800); Bickley MSS., J. G. DeRoche Hamilton, ed., *The Best Letters of Thomas Jefferson* (Boston, 1926), p. 58.

⁷³Martin, "Eminent Virginian," *West Virginia History*, XI, 61; *Act of the General Assembly of Virginia, Passed at the Session of 1838*, . . . (Richmond, 1838), pp. 106-107.

⁷⁴General R. E. Lee to Colonel A. Beckley, July 8, 1861, Virginia Historical Society. The orderly book of the 27th Brigade, 5th Division, Militia of Virginia, 1860-1861, commanded by Brigadier General Alfred Beckley, is in the Library of the Ohio State Archaeological and Historical Society, Columbus, Ohio.

⁷⁵T. H. Ellis to Daniel Morton, February 13, 1897, "Original Records of the Phi Beta Kappa Society," W. & M. Quart., ser. I, IV (April 1896), 213-261.

⁷⁶Slamanea, *Fortress of Freedom*, p. 51; Marsh, "John Beckley," *Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*, LXXII, 57-59.

⁷⁷Beckley MSS., Powell, "Bickley Family," W. & M. Quart., ser. I, V, 123-127.

⁷⁸Griffith Dodson, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Delegates 1776-1955* (Richmond, 1956), p. 19.

⁷⁹Hugh Blair Grigsby, *The History of the Virginia Federal Convention of 1788*, . . . in *Collections of the Virginia Historical Society* (Richmond, 1890-1892), I, 64.

⁸⁰Richard Arthur Austen-Leigh, ed., *The Eton College Register, 1753-1790* (Eton, 1921), pp. 39, 46.

⁸¹National Intelligencer, Washington, D. C., April 19, 1897, p. 3; "Original Records of the Phi Beta Kappa Society," W. & M. Quart., ser. I, IV, 215, 226-250.

What, indeed, was Beckley's actual birth date? His son Alfred believed it to have been 1750;⁸² his great-granddaughter gave it as 1756,⁸³ but the 1757 date seems more likely since it is contemporary and since he is stated to have been thirty-two in 1789.⁸⁴ On March 25, 1748, a son John, Jr. was born in Louisa County to John Bickley or Beckley, later of Red Hill, and his first wife Mary Hurt.⁸⁵ Joseph Bickley, Jr., a son of the original Joseph, also had a son John, who as we have seen married his cousin Mary, daughter of Sir William Bickley, Joseph, Jr., died before May 1750.⁸⁶ These two John Bickleys, together with John James Beckley, comprise a total of three men of the same name in the same generation living in the same state; and therefore much of the confusion about Beckley's antecedents is natural. If he was in fact born in 1757 he cannot have been the son of John Beckley and Mary Hurt; their son William was born on May 25 of that year.⁸⁷ Beckley cannot have been the son of Joseph Bickley, Jr., in any case; this John married his cousin Mary Bickley whereas John Beckley later married Maria Prince.⁸⁸ Such facts appear to remove Beckley entirely from the Bickley family of Virginia, and for the removal there is additional evidence.

His obituary states that he was born in London and came to Virginia when nine years old under the protection of an uncle.⁸⁹ The following sentence appears in the will of his son Alfred: "I also describe the picture of my Grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth Beckley, of London, Great Britain, to be given to my dear Grandson."⁹⁰ No Elizabeth Bickley or Beckley appears in the required generation in Virginia, or even in the old London Bickley parish of St. Antholin.⁹¹ Beckley's great-granddaughter also stated that he was born in London.⁹² As of 1774, Beckley was living in Henrico County,⁹³ in which no members of the Bickley family of Virginia had settled. By October 1777 he was in Williamsburg as clerk of the Virginia Senate, and while there he became a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, at the College of William

⁸²Hartow Warren, Beckley, U.S.A. (Beckley, 1957), pp. 1, 76.

⁸³Dodson, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Delegates*, p. 19.

⁸⁴Cunningham, "John Beckley," W. & M. Quart., ser. 3, XIII, 40.

⁸⁵Nyberg MSS., Virginia Gazette (Dixon and Nicolson), May 9, 1750, p. 3.

⁸⁶Nyberg MSS.

⁸⁷Nyberg MSS.

⁸⁸Dodson, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Delegates*, p. 19; Warren, Beckley U.S.A., p. 76; *Richmond Enquirer*, Richmond, Virginia, July 30, 1833, p. 3.

⁸⁹National Intelligencer, April 19, 1897, p. 3.

⁹⁰Beckley MSS., Nyberg MSS., Chester and Armytage, *Registers of St. Antholin, Hatfield Society*, VIII.

⁹¹Dodson, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Delegates*, p. 19.

⁹²Virginia Gazette (Dixon and Hunter), February 11, 1775, p. 2; *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie),

May 26, 1775, p. 3.

and Mary,²⁵ Edmund Randolph inserted an advertisement in the *Virginia Gazette* for July 5, 1779: "During my absence from *Virginia*, John Beckley, Esq., of this city will receive all letters directed to me, and transact my law business in general." At this time Beckley succeeded Randolph as clerk of the House of Delegates.²⁶ In 1782, after the capital had been moved to Richmond, Beckley appears in the Richmond census as the possessor of six slaves;²⁷ as of July 1788 he was chargeable with taxes on four slave titheables and was Mayor of Richmond, living apparently on a property which ran from Broad Street to Grace Street along 19th Street.²⁸ In 1789 Edmund Randolph was writing: "For more than nine years he [Beckley] has practised the law with reputation . . . his good character being within my own knowledge."²⁹ There were no contemporary Bickleys of Virginia settled either in Williamsburg or in Richmond, nor were there any Beckley's quite so prosperous.

It was Charles Bickley, born in 1753,¹⁰¹ a younger son of John Bickley of Beckley of Red Hill, who founded the branch of the Bickley family which settled in Russell County. Just as the mountain region of Virginia he chose differs from the Tidewater, his life as a frontiersman differs from the lives of his Cavalier ancestors. Charles Bickley migrated to the Clinch River in 1770 as a boy of seventeen; he was a member of the "Clinch settlement" where Daniel Boone stayed at intervals, and later he acquired a 264-acre tract of land on the river. Near it he established grist and saw mills; the present town of Castlewood formerly bore the name of Bickley Mills.¹⁰² Whereas his oldest brother Humphrey had been a member of the Louisiana County militia, Charles Bickley was a Revolutionary private, under Colonel William Camp-

⁹⁵"Original Records of the Phi Beta Kappa Society," *W. & M. Quart.*, ser. 1, IV, 231, 236-237; *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon and Nicolson), January 17, 1779, p. 3, February 26, 1779, p. 3.

²⁰⁰ Virginia Gazette (Dixon and Nicolson), July 10, 1779, p. 2; Earl G. Swem and John W. Williams, *A Register of the General Assembly of Virginia, 1776-1918*, and of the *Constitutional Conventions* (Richmond, 1918), pp. 5-8.

57U. S. Department of Commerce and Labor, *Heads of Families*, p. 48.
 58Tax List, City of Richmond, 1788, University of Virginia Library; Weddell, *Richmond in Old Prints, 1737-1887* (Richmond, 1932), pp. 1, 6.

⁹⁹Edmund Randolph, Williamsburg, Virginia, to Hon. Caleb Strong, Esq., Massachusetts, February 19, 1789, Ms. A. R. 153244, Virginia Historical Society.

¹⁰⁰Edward Dumbauld, *Thomas Jefferson American Tourist* (Norman 1946) p. 120.

101 Bickley Miss.; Nyberg Miss.; C. B. Gibson, Castlewood, Virginia, to G. Jahoda, May 17, 1957
102 Bickley Miss.; L. P. Sumner, Annals of Southwest Virginia (Abingdon, 1920), p. 1277
C. B. Gibson to G. Jahoda, May 17, 1957. I. D. Dickerson, Nash-Townell, Virginia.

C. D. GUSON to G. JAHODA, May 17, 1937; L. L. DICKENSON, North LAZEWELL, VIRGINIA, to G. JAHODA, April 9, 1958, quoting May 10, 1770, session of Botetourt County Court.

bell, he fought at King's Mountain.¹⁰⁴ His ancestors had been Anglicans; he became a Methodist.¹⁰⁴ He was a surveyor, and worked on the construction of the "Road to Kannuck." The bridge which spans the Clinch River at St. Paul between Russell and Wise counties bears his name.¹⁰⁵ His life is, first, a story of struggle against Cherokee raids in the Clinch Valley, and, later, an uneventful story typical of Virginia's millers, the men who ran the small industries on which the pioneers were dependent. He witnessed at least one massacre, and the husband of his sister Mary Blackley Carter, who came west with him, was scalped before her eyes at Fort Blackmore.¹⁰⁶ The journey from Attleborough Hall had been comparatively recent, but it had been long. After Charles Bickley's death in 1839 his son John continued to run the Bickley Mills and added cabinet shops and carding machines.¹⁰⁷

Another son, Sebastian Hatler Bickley, acquired the 1793 Sainte Marie tract

of the French Baron De Te Boeuf near the present city of St. Paul. On

approximately a thousand acres of land which Dickiey renamed Sugar Hill. He developed an extensive grain and cattle farm with slave labor and utilized

groves of maples for sugarmaking.¹⁰⁸ Charles Bickley had held slaves in his

time, the Russell County census of 1820 shows five in his possession, three

in that of his son John, and eight in that of Mary Bickley Carrer. Bickleys

had begun to marry into southwest Virginia pioneer families of German and Scotch-Irish descent; there are particularly many interlocking alliances with

the Dickensons and Loves.¹⁰⁹ All were farmers or townsmen holding minor

offices, with the exception of an adventurer who had brought the Bickley

name into circulation far beyond the Clinch Valley and Virginia before

Charles Bickley had been dead for twenty years.

George Washington Lafayette Bickley of Russen and Lazewen counties

the latter called himself George W. Main Land Dickey) was a Germanophile.¹⁴

the Virginia L.A.R. (Lynchburg, 1938); Washington County Historical Society, *The Battle of the Mountain* (Abingdon, 1939); William A. Crozier, ed., *Virginia Colonial Militia, 1611-1776* (New York, 1993), p. 74; Robert M. Addington, *History of Scott County, Virginia* (Kings

port, 1932), pp. 94-95.
¹⁰Miss F. E. Dickenson, New York City, to G. Jaboda, September 11, 1957.
¹⁰¹I. Dickenson to Frank Cunningham, Los Angeles, California, February 26, 1958.

106Bickley Mss.; Miss F. E. Dickenson to G. Jahoda, September 11, 1957. L. P. Summers
History of Southwest Virginia (Richmond, 1903), p. 367.
107Francis M. Ives, "Ives Family Notes," original manuscript in possession of F. W. Muncie.

108 Babson Park, Florida; L. L. Dickenson to G. Jakob, March 22, 1958.
109 Bluefield Daily Telegraph, Bluefield, West Virginia, December 16, 1951.
110

107Love, weve Family Notes; NYDERG, MISS; DICKEY, MISS; and JASPER GARNETT, 1870-1871, 1872-1873, 1874-1875, 1876-1877, 1878-1879, 1880-1881, 1882-1883, 1884-1885, 1886-1887, 1888-1889, 1890-1891, 1892-1893, 1894-1895, 1896-1897, 1898-1899, 1900-1901, 1902-1903, 1904-1905, 1906-1907, 1908-1909, 1910-1911, 1912-1913, 1914-1915, 1916-1917, 1918-1919, 1920-1921, 1922-1923, 1924-1925, 1926-1927, 1928-1929, 1930-1931, 1932-1933, 1934-1935, 1936-1937, 1938-1939, 1940-1941, 1942-1943, 1944-1945, 1946-1947, 1948-1949, 1950-1951, 1952-1953, 1954-1955, 1956-1957, 1958-1959, 1960-1961, 1962-1963, 1964-1965, 1966-1967, 1968-1969, 1970-1971, 1972-1973, 1974-1975, 1976-1977, 1978-1979, 1980-1981, 1982-1983, 1984-1985, 1986-1987, 1988-1989, 1990-1991, 1992-1993, 1994-1995, 1996-1997, 1998-1999, 2000-2001, 2002-2003, 2004-2005, 2006-2007, 2008-2009, 2010-2011, 2012-2013, 2014-2015, 2016-2017, 2018-2019, 2020-2021, 2022-2023, 2024-2025, 2026-2027, 2028-2029, 2030-2031, 2032-2033, 2034-2035, 2036-2037, 2038-2039, 2040-2041, 2042-2043, 2044-2045, 2046-2047, 2048-2049, 2050-2051, 2052-2053, 2054-2055, 2056-2057, 2058-2059, 2060-2061, 2062-2063, 2064-2065, 2066-2067, 2068-2069, 2070-2071, 2072-2073, 2074-2075, 2076-2077, 2078-2079, 2080-2081, 2082-2083, 2084-2085, 2086-2087, 2088-2089, 2090-2091, 2092-2093, 2094-2095, 2096-2097, 2098-2099, 2100-2101, 2102-2103, 2104-2105, 2106-2107, 2108-2109, 2110-2111, 2112-2113, 2114-2115, 2116-2117, 2118-2119, 2120-2121, 2122-2123, 2124-2125, 2126-2127, 2128-2129, 2130-2131, 2132-2133, 2134-2135, 2136-2137, 2138-2139, 2140-2141, 2142-2143, 2144-2145, 2146-2147, 2148-2149, 2150-2151, 2152-2153, 2154-2155, 2156-2157, 2158-2159, 2160-2161, 2162-2163, 2164-2165, 2166-2167, 2168-2169, 2170-2171, 2172-2173, 2174-2175, 2176-2177, 2178-2179, 2180-2181, 2182-2183, 2184-2185, 2186-2187, 2188-2189, 2190-2191, 2192-2193, 2194-2195, 2196-2197, 2198-2199, 2200-2201, 2202-2203, 2204-2205, 2206-2207, 2208-2209, 2210-2211, 2212-2213, 2214-2215, 2216-2217, 2218-2219, 2220-2221, 2222-2223, 2224-2225, 2226-2227, 2228-2229, 2230-2231, 2232-2233, 2234-2235, 2236-2237, 2238-2239, 2240-2241, 2242-2243, 2244-2245, 2246-2247, 2248-2249, 2250-2251, 2252-2253, 2254-2255, 2256-2257, 2258-2259, 2260-2261, 2262-2263, 2264-2265, 2266-2267, 2268-2269, 2270-2271, 2272-2273, 2274-2275, 2276-2277, 2278-2279, 2280-2281, 2282-2283, 2284-2285, 2286-2287, 2288-2289, 2290-2291, 2292-2293, 2294-2295, 2296-2297, 2298-2299, 2300-2301, 2302-2303, 2304-2305, 2306-2307, 2308-2309, 2310-2311, 2312-2313, 2314-2315, 2316-2317, 2318-2319, 2320-2321, 2322-2323, 2324-2325, 2326-2327, 2328-2329, 2330-2331, 2332-2333, 2334-2335, 2336-2337, 2338-2339, 2340-2341, 2342-2343, 2344-2345, 2346-2347, 2348-2349, 2350-2351, 2352-2353, 2354-2355, 2356-2357, 2358-2359, 2360-2361, 2362-2363, 2364-2365, 2366-2367, 2368-2369, 2370-2371, 2372-2373, 2374-2375, 2376-2377, 2378-2379, 2380-2381, 2382-2383, 2384-2385, 2386-2387, 2388-2389, 2390-2391, 2392-2393, 2394-2395, 2396-2397, 2398-2399, 2400-2401, 2402-2403, 2404-2405, 2406-2407, 2408-2409, 2410-2411, 2412-2413, 2414-2415, 2416-2417, 2418-2419, 2420-2421, 2422-2423, 2424-2425, 2426-2427, 2428-2429, 2430-2431, 2432-2433, 2434-2435, 2436-2437, 2438-2439, 2440-2441, 2442-2443, 2444-2445, 2446-2447, 2448-2449, 2450-2451, 2452-2453, 2454-2455, 2456-2457, 2458-2459, 2460-2461, 2462-2463, 2464-2465, 2466-2467, 2468-2469, 2470-2471, 2472-2473, 2474-2475, 2476-2477, 2478-2479, 2480-2481, 2482-2483, 2484-2485, 2486-2487, 2488-2489, 2490-2491, 2492-2493, 2494-2495, 2496-2497, 2498-2499, 2500-2501, 2502-2503, 2504-2505, 2506-2507, 2508-2509, 2510-2511, 2512-2513, 2514-2515, 2516-2517, 2518-2519, 2520-2521, 2522-2523, 2524-2525, 2526-2527, 2528-2529, 2530-2531, 2532-2533, 2534-2535, 2536-2537, 2538-2539, 2540-2541, 2542-2543, 2544-2545, 2546-2547, 2548-2549, 2550-2551, 2552-2553, 2554-2555, 2556-2557, 2558-2559, 2560-2561, 2562-2563, 2564-2565, 2566-2567, 2568-2569, 2570-2571, 2572-2573, 2574-2575, 2576-2577, 2578-2579, 2580-2581, 2582-2583, 2584-2585, 2586-2587, 2588-2589, 2590-2591, 2592-2593, 2594-2595, 2596-2597, 2598-2599, 2600-2601, 2602-2603, 2604-2605, 2606-2607, 2608-

Bickley Gibson. The Sugar Hill lands of Sebastian Hatler Bickley were sold in divisions by the son Franklin Bickley.

of rise in the organization were excellent; it boasted four brigadier generals, sixteen colonels, sixteen lieutenant colonels, thirty-two majors, and a hundred and sixty captains. Its army was designed to contain four divisions of 4,000 men each. All were to be headed by "King Bickley, Monarch of the K. G. C.," of whom a newspaper said: "Without shadow of authority save that of his own will Bickley creates colonels, majors and captains in the most absolute and Napoleonic style . . . an ardent knave and unmitigated humbug."¹²⁴ Like Napoleon also, Bickley did not forget his family; at least one of them was a major, and others were paying membership dues of twenty-five cents per year, which is below the quoted rate of one dollar per year for the lowest degree of membership.¹²⁵ Bickley had meanwhile married again; his second wife was a Miss Kinney, whose brother later testified before the United States Judge Advocate General that Bickley had left her to go south.¹²⁶ Family tradition ascribes a total of three "very rich" wives to Bickley.¹²⁷

The Knights never invaded Mexico, although Bickley claimed to have concluded a treaty with Manuel Doblado, the Governor of Guanajuato.¹²⁸ Bickley at first laid his failure at the door of mysterious "British intervention," and later, when he had been accused of chicanery by a New Orleans "Castle" of Knights and when Kentucky had been lost to the Confederacy, he retired from active leadership in the order, which survived him and became an important part of the Copperhead movement. During the war he was back at medicine as a surgeon in Bragg's 29th North Carolina Regiment, having failed to get the Governor of Virginia's help in raising a "battalion of light dragons."¹²⁹ In July 1863 he appeared in Confederate uniform at the Tullahoma, Tennessee, headquarters of the Union General Rosecrans; he had been forced, he said, to join the Confederate Army, and requested a pass through the Union lines to Cincinnati.¹³⁰ His story must have been plausible, since Union officers affably lent him seventy dollars for the trip. General Rosecrans, however, was wary and ordered him shadowed. When Bickley — in company with a Mrs. Bickley — stopped at New Albany, Indiana, instead of Cincinnati, he was arrested by detectives on suspicion of being a

spy for John Hunt Morgan, with whose raids his excursions do coincide. Typically, he tried to evade capture by protesting that he was not "the famous General Bickley" but a nephew. He was thrown into the Ohio Penitentiary at Columbus; his appeals for release to Secretary of War Stanton and President Lincoln were denied, and he was not freed until pardoned by President Johnson after the war.¹³¹ James Tinslow Adams has suggested that he was involved even behind bars in the assassination of Lincoln, but Crenshaw thinks this improbable. Bickley went on a lecture tour, possibly to England, and died in obscurity in Baltimore in 1867, no longer "the blarney Bickley" whose Knights were "hated symbols of evil."¹³² One of the few favorable descriptions of him comes from a Houston, Texas, newspaper: "General Bickley is a tall, fine-looking middle-aged gentleman having an uncommonly fine expression of countenance and a high intellectual forehead."¹³³ His aspirations may have been sincere, whether Juarez had any part in them is doubtful. In an obituary of Bickley the *Abingdon Virginian* described him as a man to whom "the title of adventurer belonged more properly than to any other American."¹³⁴

Essentially, perhaps, George Bickley was seeking to preserve the very middle-class from which he had sprung, in terms of the civilization he knew. Ultimately he was denounced by North and South alike. By the time of his death there were members of his family besides himself who had gone beyond the Clinch Valley. One of Charles Bickley's sons, William, went to Kentucky in search of land. Another, Joseph, moved to Indiana, and a granddaughter went to Illinois with her husband.¹³⁵ Records of Mary Bickley Love of Illinois, a migrant in this generation, show a history of divided loyalty between North and South which is typical of Illinois' large group of Virginian settlers and those of other border states as well. Her husband, Oscar Love, originally of Love's Mills in the Holston Valley, sat with Lincoln in the Illinois legislature of 1839.¹³⁶ The Loves had left Illinois, however, by the time of the war, and their son Thomas fought with Pickett.¹³⁷ Interestingly, Morgan's raiders visited them one midnight in southwest Virginia to

¹³¹Howard Swiggett, *Rebel Raider: A Life of John Hunt Morgan* (Indianapolis, 1934), p. 181; *New York Times*, July 26, 1863, p. 8.

¹³²Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 45 ff.; L. L. Dickenson to G. Jaboda, March 6, 1958; Nyberg Miss.

¹³³Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 47.

¹³⁴Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 47; Felner, *History of the Electric Medical Institute*, p. 113.

¹³⁵Bickley Mrs. Nyberg Miss.

¹³⁶*The History of Pike County, Illinois* (Chicago, 1880), p. 879; *Champaign-Urbana Daily Courier*, Champaign-Urbana, Illinois, July 14, 1940.

¹³⁷Love, "Love Family Notes," Sophronia Lease, "Some Love Genealogy," a manuscript in possession of F. W. Maurice, Babson Park, Florida; Nyberg Miss.

¹²⁴Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 35 ff., 44.

¹²⁵Mrs. A. A. Nyberg, Urbana, Illinois, to G. Jaboda, March 16, 1958; Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 37.

¹²⁶Felner, "Secret Political Societies," *Ind. Mag. Hist.*, XIV, 194.

¹²⁷Miss F. E. Dickenson to G. Jaboda, September 11, 1937. The tradition is supported by an extract from Bickley's obituary in the *Abingdon Virginian* of October 4, 1867, quoted in Felner, *History of the Electric Medical Institute*, pp. 112-113.

¹²⁸Bridges, "Knights of the Golden Circle," S. W. Hist. Quart., XLIV, 297.

¹²⁹Crenshaw, "Knights of the Golden Circle," *Am. Hist. Rev.*, XLVII, 39 ff.

¹³⁰Felner, "Secret Political Societies," *Ind. Mag. Hist.*, XIV, 186 ff.

confiscate their horses and food supplies while forcing two daughters to cook at gunpoint.¹³⁸ After the war, in 1874, the family returned to Illinois from the Clinch Valley plantation, "Wayside," and settled permanently on a farm near Champaign. Mary Bickley Love's grandson remembered her as saying: "I am your Grandmother Bickley. I want you to call me by that name. And I am a Virginian."¹³⁹ She named one child Francis, in honor of the family traditions she frequently recounted: in Russell County and in Illinois, Anteborough was remembered. Her brother Thomas Bickley removed to Alabama and her brother Marlon Bickley removed to Farmersville, Texas;¹⁴⁰ it was a generation of farmers, but the generation which came after it was not. Men left the land to become bankers, professors, and newspaper publishers.¹⁴¹ For the first time, women left it too.

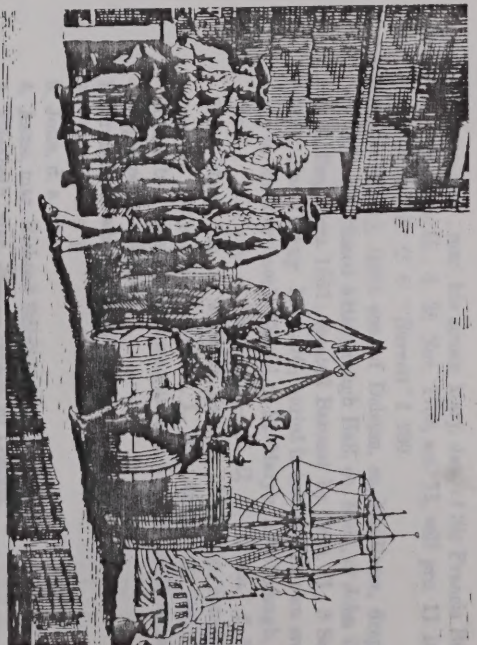
The Bickleys passed through the vicissitudes of history and individual experience with some fluctuation of status: a baronet's life on a manorial estate is remote from a pioneer's life in the Alleghenies. Yet on the whole it is the sameness of the Bickleys' position in the social order which is striking. A Stuart baronetcy, bought and paid for from the receipts of a linen draper's counter, is not a venerable English peerage; and the descendants of the first Bickleys of Virginia today lead lives which are concerned with professions and trades even as ancestors were concerned with them in the time of Henry VIII and Elizabeth I. A minority have remained on the land; at least one is represented in the significantly contemporary practice of psychiatry. Even the two family impostors, the would-be baronet and the would-be general, aspired to dignities that were socially conventional in middle-class terms. From 1480 to 1958, the roots of the Bickleys have been deep in the citizenry. Their family chronicle is a strong argument for the long-range stability of social classes.

¹³⁸Mrs. A. A. Nyberg to G. Jaboda, March 16, 1958.

¹³⁹Oral statement of the late C. W. Love, Evanston, Illinois, to G. Jaboda, August, 1952.

¹⁴⁰Nyberg Mss.

¹⁴¹*Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois* (Chicago, 1957), II, 978-979; R. W. Sink, editor, *Crann-pugh-Urmana Daily Courier*, to G. Jaboda, March 22, 1958.



BLACKWELL FAMILY.

By Miss Stella Pickett Hardy, Batesville, Ark.

Tradition says, that the Blackwells of Virginia, are of ancient English origin, and that the progenitor was Joseph Blackwell who came to the Colony in 1636, and who was one of the King's Surveyors, and that his family seat was "Walnut Lodge," in Northumberland Co., Va.

Now for facts, "Walnut Lodge," Northumberland Co., Va., has for generations been the seat of the Blackwell Family, and it is here that many of the family are buried. The progenitor of the family, was one Joseph Blackwell, to date I have found no proof of the date of his arrival in the Colony, or how early he resided in Northumberland. (Northumberland Co. was created in 1648, and the early records were destroyed by fire in 1710). He was evidently a man of parts, his seal, which bears the family arms, is still preserved in the family, is now owned by Mr. Edward Blackwell of Northumberland Co., Va., (I have an impression from same) they are thus:

Arms—Argent, a talbot courant sable, on a chief decette of the second three bezants.

BICKLEY OR BECKLEY FAMILY.

By WILLIAM BEDFORD POWELL.

The family of Bickley, or Bickleigh, was anciently settled at Bickleigh on the River Ex, in Devonshire. The elder branch removed into Sussex, and settled at Chidham; other branches settled in the counties of Cambridge and Warwick. In Anderson's *Shropshire; Its History and Antiquities*, pp. 407-12, occurs the following: "Sir William Bickley was constituted first vicar of the Church of St Andrew of Great Nebb, hundred of Pimhill, April 3, 1452. Patron, the Abbot and convent of Salop," evidencing the antiquity of the present manner of spelling the name.

The armorial bearings of the Bickleys of Chidham (*Berry's Sussex Genealogies*) Arg. a chevron embattled between three griffins' heads erased sable.

The Bickleys of Attleborough bore Arg. a chevron embattled counter-embattled, between three griffins' heads erased sable, each charged with a plate—*Kin. & Baronage*.

A family by the name of Bickley, and stated by Burke (*General Armory*) as of Attleborough, bore the same arms with the omission of the plate, add. for difference. Mary, dau. of Sir Wm. Bickley, and wife of Sir Bickley, of Richmond, Va., very curiously was known as "Mistress Beetley," my mother having so stated upon the authority of her mother Ruth, mar. to Benjamin Heerton, and is interesting because of the tendency of some members of this family to play upon their name, notably in the case of John James Bickley, who saw proper to omit his middle name, and latterly signed himself "John Beckley."

ENGLISH PEDIGREE.

1. Henry Bickley, of Chidham, co. Sussex, b. 1503, d. 1570, father of
2. Francis Bickley, of Iolworth, co. Camb. mar. Amy Mayor of Huntingdonshire (*Viz. of London*, I, 70); father of
 1. John, rector of Sandy, co. Beds. d. s. p.
 2. Robert, of Carlton, co. Camb. d. s. p.
 3. Francis, of whom presently.
 4. Richard, of Hallsdon, co. Warw., mar. Sarah, dau. of John Bageley, of Denton Hall, co. Warw., and had
- Robert
- Richard, in holy orders, rector of St Mary's, Attleborough.

co. Norf., mar. his cousin Mary, dau. of Sir Francis Bickley Bart. II.; d. 25 Nov. 1708, set. 71, will pro. 11 Dec. 1708.—*P. C. C. "Barrett"* 1, 280.

3. Francis Bickley, third son, of Dalsdon, co. Middlesex, draper, b. 1580; purchased Attleborough Hall, co. Norf., of John Ratcliffe Esq. circa 1657; created Baronet by Chas. II., 3 Sept. 1661, died 11 Aug. 1669-70; buried in tomb of his own erecting in the Mortimer's Chapel of St. Mary's, Attleborough, co. Norf. Will pro. 7 Dec. 1670.—*P. C. C. "Penn"* 1, 170. Wife, Mary, dau. of Richard Parsons, of London, merchant.—*Hart. Soc'y Viz. of London*, I, 70. Arms: Arg. two chevrons sable, within a bordure gules, on a canton sable an eagle displayed or. Issue:

1. Francis, of whom presently.
2. Thomas, d. s. p.
3. John, d. s. p.
4. Anne, mar. Richard Edisbury, of London.
5. Elizabeth, mar. ——— Cotton, of London.
6. Amy, d. unmarr.
7. Mary, mar. Wm. Hoo, of the Hoo, co. Hert's, "her general of the Lords Hastings and Hoo"—*Burke, Dormant & Elys. Bats* 61.

4. Sir Francis Bickley, 2nd Bart., of Attleborough Hall, mar. Mary (widow in 1681), dau. of John Maw, Sheriff of Norwich 1649, Mayor 1653, Sheriff of Norfolk 1672, died 1696, bur. in Ch. of St. Andrew, Norwich; Mary, m. 2ndly, Rev. Saml Chapman, and dying 8 Jan. 1724 set. 77, was buried at Thorpe, co. Norf. Arms of Maw: Sable, on a fesse counter-embattled between three goats passant argent as many pellets. Sir Francis died in April, 1681, and buried 24 of same month in St. Mary's, Attleborough. Will pro. 6 May, 1681.—*E. C. C. Norwich*, No. 13. Leaving issue:

1. Francis, of whom presently.
2. Thomas, of London, Mercet, d. s. p.
3. John, of Magdalen Coll. Oxon, d. s. p.
4. Nathaniel, lieutenant in Duke of Norfolk's Reg't, d. s. p.
5. Charles, lieut. in Duke of Norfolk's Reg't, murdered by one Hickford, of New Buckenham, Norf. s. p.
6. Elizabeth, mar. 15 June 1684 to Mr. Wats, of London.
7. Amy, mar. Rev. Thos. Church, rector of Hetheret, and d. 2 July 1688, set. 24.

8. Mary, mar. her cousin Rev. Richard Bickley, rector of Attleborough, St. Mary's.
9. Jane, mar. Mr. Barrett, of London.

The eldest son

5. Sir Francis Bickley, 3rd Bart., of Attleborough Hall, mar. 1st Deborah, dau. of Sir Cornelius Vermingden, knt., the eminent Dutch engineer, and dying 6 March, 1669, bur. in St. Mary's, Attleborough, left issue:

1. Sir Francis, 4th Bart., of Attleborough Hall, captain in the Duke of Norfolk's regt., mar. Althea (d. Feb. 1739-40), dau. and co-hr. of Jacob, son of Sir Thos. Garrard, knt., of Longford Hall, co. Norf., and dying 4 July, 1746, will pro. 8 July 1746 *J. C. C. ("Edmunds,"* 199, 1746), bur. at Longford, co. Norf. left issue:

1. John, d. int. 1884, buried at Longford.
2. Charles, d. inf., bur. at St. Mary's, Attleborough.
3. Althea, d. inf., bur. at St. Mary's, Attleborough.
2. Anne, d. unmarr.

Sir Francis mar. 2ndly Mary, dau. and co-hr. of Sir Humphrey Winch, Bart., at Longford, dying in June of 1687, was bur. 19th of same month in St. Mary's, Attleborough. Will pro. — July, 1687 *E. C. C. ("Norwich,"* No. 17), by Mary, who died Jan. 1685, and was buried in St. Mary's 26 Jan. 1685. He left issue:

3. Rev. Humphrey, son of St. Mary's, Attleborough, succeeded to the baronetcy on the death of his brother, Sir Francis, 4th Bart., d. s. p. Aug. 1752, bur. in his church 17 Aug. 1752. Will pro. 21 Nov. 1752.
4. John, of Beethorpe, co. Norf., captain in the army, d. s. p. Will pro. 17 Dec. 1739 (*Archdeaconry Regs. Norf.*, 150, 1738-39), devised Humphrey.
6. Elizabeth
5. Joseph, of Virginia, died before 4 Dec. 1751, the date of his bro. Sir Humphrey's will pro. 21 Nov. 1752.

[To be Continued.]

BICKLEY FAMILY.

By WASHINGTON BLUEDYNS POWELL.

II. VIRGINIA PEDIGREE.

In 1703 Joseph Bickley was of the Parish of Stratton Major, King and Queen county, Virginia, and on September 30 of that year gave bond to Joseph Waller for the securing of certain personal property to Ralph Shelton, a minor, son—by a previous marriage—of Mrs. Sarah Gessedge, Giesedge or Guesedge (variously rendered in the record), widow of Richard Gessedge, which Sarah, he, Joseph Bickley, covenanted to marry. (Records of King William county, March 20, 1703-'04.)

In February, 1703-'04, he is mentioned as of St. John's Parish, King William county, and then married to the above-named Sarah, and in her right receives and gives formal acknowledgment of having received one third of the personal estate of the aforementioned Richard Gessedge. (Records of King William county, May 31, 1704.)

On November 19, 1705, Joseph and Sarah Bickley convey to William Noyes a tract of 320 acres called, "aguntion quarter," lying in said parish of St. John's. (Records of King William county, January 10, 1705.)

The date of Joseph's removal to Louisa county (erected out of Hanover in 1743), and of which county he was the first sheriff and

a justice of the county court. In 1745, as a justice of the peace for Louisa, "Joseph Bickley, Gentleman," took the oath prescribed by the Virginia Assembly for justices of the peace. (Records of Louisa county, June 9, 1745.) He appears to have died intestate, as no record of a will has thus far been found.

By Sarah, his wife, he left following issue:

1. William succeeded to the baronetcy as 6th baronet on the death of his uncle, the Rev. Sir Humphrey Bickley, bar^t, rector of St. Mary's Athleborough, d. 1752. In May, 1768, William of Louisa, and Francis Bickley, his brother, of Hanover county, executed a deed to secure certain persons who had become sureties of Francis, as guardians of his younger brother James, d. s. p., 1776. Sir William died intestate September 8, 1771 (*Virginia Gazette*), and his brother John qualified as administrator to his estate. Sir William mar. and left issue:

1. Joseph, "moved in 1820 to Tennessee" (as per letter of February 1, 1896, by W. G. Starnard).
2. Elizabeth
3. Mary, married her cousin, John Bickley, son of Joseph, Jr.
4. Peggy.
5. Sarah.

The above were mentioned in will of their uncle, James Bickley.

2. Joseph, Jr., granted "400 acres on both sides the main Ridge Road in St. Margaret's parish (King William county), adjoining Robert Chamberlain's" June 16, 1727. (*Land Grants*, xiii, 89.) Will dated June 30, 1749. (Louisa county records.) Wife Elizabeth named as executrix in her husband's will. Issue:

1. William.
2. Francis.
3. John, married cousin, Mary, of whom hereafter.
4. James, name illegible in will.
5. Elizabeth.

6. Joseph, posthumous, not named in will. The inventory of the personal estate of Joseph, Jr., presented May, 1750, was on June 25, 1755, ordered by the court of Louisa county to be divided among the children, viz.: "William, Francis, John, Elizabeth, James and Joseph," the latter child, the record states, was born after the decease of the father.

3. John, father of John James Bickley (see Vol. IV, p. 250, WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY MAGAZINE).

4. Frances, m. 1726 to Thomas Tinsley, of Hanover.

5. Charles, of Louisa county, will dated March 5, 1753, s. p.

6. Francis, of Hanover, surety with brother William to secure certain persons by deed in May, 1768, for the guardianship of James by brother Francis.

7. James, of Louisa county, d. s. p., 1776, will filed May 13, 1776, in Louisa county, devises to children of brother William above named.

John Bickley, 3rd son of Joseph Bickley, Jr., was of Richmond, Henrico county; he was captain in the Virginia troops, war of the Revolution, but owing to the incompleteness of the State records, or rather the records of Henrico county, bearing upon that period, the regiment or company with which he was connected cannot now be ascertained. He married his cousin Mary, daughter of Sir William Bickley, bar^t, and dying in 1799 intestate (1) left by her, who died in Greensboro, Md., in 1800, issue:

1. Ruth, b. 21 March 1781, married 1801 Robert Gray, by whom she had a daughter.
1. Mary, married John Baptiste Taulane, of Philada. Ruth was a widow in 1803, she married 2ndly, 6 Nov. 1807, Benjamin Henlen,* born in Amsterdam, Holland, 1772, died Feb. 7, 1817, buried in St. Peter's ch. yd., 3rd and Pine sts., Philada., and had issue:

2. Anna, b. 11 Nov. 1810, died 24 Dec. 1892; buried in Trinity P. E. ch. yd. Southwark Philada.; will proved 30 Dec., 1892, Book 164, p. 298; married 22 Aug., 1837, William

* It will be observed that John James Bickley could have been son to none other than the above John. John was married and left issue, but the record of his will or the original has, as yet, not been found, nor have I been able to ascertain anything as to administration of his estate. Grigely is in error making him son to Sir William.

* Son of Cornelius Henlen (or Hennion); emigrated from Amsterdam, Holland, in 1774, to Bergen, N. J.; Ensign, 3d Battalion N. J. Troops in the service of the Colonies, commissioned 7 Feb. 1776; 2d Lieut., 19 July 1776; 1st Lieut., 29 Nov., 1776; Captain, 1 Nov., 1777; severely wounded at the battle of Short Hills, N. J., 26 June 1777; resigned and honorably discharged on account of wounds 1 April, 1778; died 28 March, 1800. (Heilman's Hist. Reg. of Officers of the Continental Army, 1775-1788; Surgeon's Officers and Men of New Jersey, in the Revolutionary War.)

November 11, 1616; desires to be buried by his two little children; to his child yet unborn he gives his plantation at Bunbury and his negroes; in default of issue to his mother, Joane Cotton, and the other one-third to his wife Ann Cotton; brother-in-law Captain Wm. Stone and Captain Wm. Roper to be overseers of his will. On January 13, 1659, "William Cotton, of Virginia, mariner," son and heir of Wm. Cotton, for twenty-five pounds of English money, sold to William Kendall, of Accomac county, Va., one house with two tenements at Redminster, near Bristol, formerly belonging to his father, Wm. Cotton, deceased. In the *New England Historic and Genealogical Magazine* Vol. XLIV, p. 139, there is an examination of Mrs. Cotton's narrative, which is addressed to C. H. at Yardley, in Northamptonshire. Mention is made of a family of Harrisons at Gobions Manor, Northamptonshire, among whom the names Robert and Benjamin occur. Robert Harrison, mentioned in Mrs. Wheeler's will, had by his wife, Elizabeth Comins, 1, Nicholas; 2, Robert; 3, James; 4, Amadea (Amy), married James Minge, of Charles City; 5, Frances, who married Thomas Shanes of same county.—(Records of York county, 1692.)

BICKLEY FAMILY.

By WASHINGTON BLEDDYN POWELL.

(Continued from page 30.)

II. VIRGINIA PEDIGREE.

In 1703 Joseph Bickley was of the Parish of Stratton Major, King and Queen county, Virginia, and on September 30 of that year gave bond to Joseph Waller for the securing of certain personal property to Ralph Shelton, a minor, son—by a previous marriage—of Mrs. Sarah Gessedge, Gissedge or Guesedge (variously rendered in the record), widow of Richard Gessedge, which Sarah, he, Joseph Bickley, covenanted to marry. (Records of King William county, March 20, 1703-'04.)

In February, 1703-'04, he is mentioned as of St. John's Parish, King William county, and then married to the above-named Sarah, and in her right receives and gives formal acknowledgment of having received one-third of the personal estate of the aforementioned Richard Gessedge. (Records of King William county, May 31, 1704.)

On November 19, 1705, Joseph and Sarah Bickley convey to William Noyes a tract of 320 acres called, "aquinton quarter," lying in said parish of St. John's. (Records of King William county, January 10, 1705.)

The date of Joseph's removal to Louisa county (erected out of Hanover in 1743), and of which county he was the first sheriff and

a justice of the county court. In 1745, as a justice of the peace for Louisa, "Joseph Bickley, Gentleman," took the oath prescribed by the Virginia Assembly for justices of the peace. (Records of Louisa county, June 9, 1745.) He appears to have died intestate, as no record of a will has thus far been found.

By Sarah, his wife, he left following issue:

1. William succeeded to the baronetcy as 6th bar't on the death of his uncle, the Rev. Sir Humphrey Bickley, bar't, rector of St. Mary's Attleborough, d. 1752. In May, 1768, William of Louisa, and Francis Bickley, his brother, of Hanover county, executed a deed to secure certain persons who had become sureties of Francis, as guardian of his younger brother James, d. s. p., 1776. Sir William died intestate September 3, 1771 (*Virginia Gazette*), and his brother John qualified as administrator to his estate. Sir William mar. and left issue:

1. Joseph, "removed in 1820 to Tennessee" (as per letter of February 1, 1896, by W. G. Stanard).
2. Elizabeth.
3. Mary, mar. her cousin, John Bickley, son of Joseph, Jr.
4. Peggy.
5. Sarah.

The above are mentioned in will of their uncle, James Bickley. q. v.

2. Joseph, Jr., granted "400 acres on both sides the main Ridge Road in St. Margaret's parish (King William county), adjoining Robert Chandler's" June 16, 1727. (*Land Grants*, xiii. 89.) Will dated June 30, 1749. (Louisa county records.) Wife Elizabeth named as executrix in her husband's will. Issue:

1. William.
2. Francis.
3. John, mar. cousin, Mary, of whom hereafter.
4. James, name illegible in will.
5. Elizabeth.
6. Joseph, posthumous, not named in will. The inventory of the personal estate of Joseph, Jr., presented May, 1750, was on June 25, 1755, ordered by the court of Louisa county to be divided among the children, viz.: "William, Francis, John, Elizabeth, James and Joseph," the latter child, the record states, was born after the decease of the father.

3. John,¹ father of

John James Bickley (see Vol. IV., p. 250, WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY MAGAZINE).

4. Frances, m. 1726 to Thomas Tinsley, of Hanover.

5. Charles, of Louisa county, will dated March 5, 1753, s. p.

6. Francis, of Hanover, surety with brother William to secure certain persons by deed in May, 1768, for the guardianship of James by brother Francis.

7. James, of Louisa county, d. s. p., 1776, will filed May 13, 1776, in Louisa county, devises to children of brother William above named.

John Bickley, 3rd son of Joseph Bickley, Jr., was of Richmond, Henrico county; he was captain in the Virginia troops, war of the Revolution, but owing to the incompleteness of the State records, or rather the records of Henrico county, bearing upon that period, the regiment or company with which he was connected cannot now be ascertained. He married his cousin Mary, daughter of Sir William Bickley, bar't, and dying in 1799 intestate (†) left by her, who died in Greensboro, Md., in 1800, issue:

1. Ruth, b. 21 March 1781, mar. first in 1801 Robert Gray, by whom she had a daughter.

1. Mary, mar. John Baptiste Taulane, of Philada.

Ruth was a widow in 1803, she mar. 2ndly, 6 Nov. 1807, Benjamin Henien,² born in Amsterdam, Holland, 1772, died Feb. 7, 1817, buried in St. Peter's ch. yd., 3rd and Pine sts., Philada., and had issue:

2. Anna, b. 11 Nov. 1810, died 24 Dec., 1892; buried in Trinity P. E., ch. yd. Southwark Philada.; will proved 30 Dec., 1892, Book 164, p. 298; married 22 Aug., 1837, William

¹ It will be observed that John James Bickley could have been son to none other than the above John. John was married and left issue, but the record of his will or the original has, as yet, not been found, nor have I been able to ascertain aught as to administration of his estate. Grigsby is in error making him son to Sir William.

² Son of Cornelius Henien (or Hennien); emigrated from Amsterdam, Holland, in 1774, to Bergen, N. J.; Ensign, 3d Battalion N. J. Troops in the service of the Colonies, commissioned 7 Feb. 1776; 2d Lieut., 19 July 1776; 1st Lieut., 29 Nov., 1776; Captain, 1 Nov., 1777; severely wounded at the battle of Short Hills, N. J., 26 June 1777; resigned and honorably discharged on account of wounds 1 April, 1778; died 28 March, 1800. (Heikman's Hist. Reg. of Officers of the Continental Army, 1775-1788; Stryker's Officers and Men of New Jersey, in the Revolutionary War.)

Michlin Powell, born 20 Oct., 1811, died 19 Aug., 1857; buried in Trinity P. E. ch. yd. Will dated 2 Ap., 1856, proved 4 Dec. 1879, Book 96, p. 214. Issue:

1. Christopher Weckwill, b. June 2, 1838, mar. Ap. 12, 1874, Emily M. Beck, and dying April 12, 1874, left issue.
2. Ashton Henien, b. 13 Ap., 1840, mar. 19 May, 1863, Elizabeth Krider, and dying Jan. 30, 1882, left issue.
3. William Mifflin, Jr., b. Feb. 19, 1842, died unm. 21 Aug., 1865.
4. Benjamin Henien, b. Nov. 19, 1843, d. inf. etat. 3.
5. Stephen Simmons, b. Ap. 18, 1845, drowned June 20, 1862.
6. Another son, d. inf.
7. Washington Bledlyn, b. 31 Oct. 1852, mar. 31 Oct. 1877, Sarah Lybrand (b. 13 May 1859), 6th child of Thos. Edward Wills, of Phila., and has issue:
 - 1 Son, b. 1879, d. inf.
 2. Gwladys, b. 7 Feb., 1881.
3. Rebecca, b. 1812, d. inf. etat. 4.
4. William, b. June 1, 1813, d. 11 Aug., 1891: married Catherine Hopkins, b. July 20, 1811, d. Feb. 7, 1886. Issue.
5. Benjamin (posthumous), b. 26 Sep. 1817, d. 7 Nov. 1892, mar. twice but left no issue.
2. Ann, b. 1783; married to Charles Rouse, of Kent co., Md.; son of Thos. Rouse, Ensign 2nd Regt. Maryland Troops, War of the Revolution.
3. Mary, d. unm.

ERRATA IN LAST NUMBER: The compiler of this pedigree is not William Bledwyn Powell as printed, but *Washington Bledlyn Powell*. On page 29, ninth line, "Great Nebb" should be *Great Ness*. In same line, "Primhill" should be *Pimhill*. In the twenty-fourth line "Heerien" should be *Henien*. On page 29, "Maw" in the twenty-fourth and twenty-eighth lines should be *Man*. On page 30, line six, "Sir Cornelius Vermingden" should be *Sir Cornelius Vermuyden*.

DUDLEY DIGGES.

(See *Digges Family*, Vol. I.)

One of the sons of Dudley Digges (son of Governor Edward Digges) and Susannah Cole, his wife, was Dudley Digges, who

Tully Snead, born July 10, 1763; died April 9, 1811.

John Snead, born Jan'y 7, 1767.

Thomas Snead, born Dec. 21, 1768.

Tully Snead married, in 1794, Rosetta Ann Oldham (born Feb. 14, 1779, died Oct. 18, 1867). He died April 9, 1811. They were parents of George Frederick Snead, born Sept. 22, 1799, died Sept. 2, 1849. This last married Henrietta Wadley Snead (born May 9, 1803, died October 28, 1850), who was a daughter of Thomas Snead (born Dec. 21, 1768, died Dec. 4, 1833) and Ann Wadley (born Sept. 1, 1764, died Dec. 28, 1825). George Frederick Snead and Henrietta Wadley Snead had issue: Prof. Thomas Tully Lynch Snead (born March 20, 1832), late of William and Mary College. He attended the excellent school called Margaret Academy^② at Onancock, Accomac county. Thence he went to William and Mary College, where he graduated in 1856. Elected professor of Mathematics at the opening of the next session.

He served during the war under Gen. H. A. Wise in his winter campaign of 1861 and 1862, in West Virginia. After that with Jackson in Maryland campaign during summer of 1862. Also on Gen. D. H. Hill's staff in the Wilderness, and at Chancellorsville. Transferred on account of disability to engineer's department, under Gen. Walter H. Stevens, as his A. A. Gen. Served under him until the war ended. At the end of the war resumed his position as professor of Mathematics at William and Mary, and died July 3, 1872, in his forty-first year. His health was much impaired by exposure during the war. By request of the college faculty he was interred in the college graveyard.

A worm had attacked and destroyed, sometime before the war, the old Lindens, which graced the college lawn, and Prof. Snead set out the present trees about 1867.

GISSAGE AND BICKLEY FAMILIES.

Notes upon the Article on the "Bickley Family" in WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE QUARTERLY, Vol. V., No. 2, pp. 124-127.

THOMAS H. ELLIS, OF WASHINGTON, D. C.

Gessedge, Gissedge, or Guessedge.

The correct spelling of the name is, I believe, *Gizzage*, pronounced in the family *Gissage*, though I have a copy of a memo-

② 2 miles north of Pungoteague, 5 miles south of Onancock
at Bottom

randum which was prepared by a granddaughter of Ralph Shelton, in which the spelling is *Giszage*.

In an order book of Amherst County Court I found last summer that on the 2d June, 1766, there was presented to the court "an Indenture of Feoffment between Ambrose Jones of the one part and John *Gizzage* Fraser of the other part," etc.; and on the 4th July, 1768, "an Indenture of Bargain and Sale between John *Gizzage* Frazer of the one part and Ambrose Jones of the other part proved by the oaths of Lunsford Lomax Jun'r, George Seaton and Edmund Wilcox, three of the witnesses"—these names indicating, as I think, that the parties were all of King William county. Some of my relations were born at "Mr. *Gizzage's* Old Plantation," in King William. This place was at or near "Aquinton Quarter"—*quarter* meaning a division or part of the estate, formerly common in Virginia, on which the overseer and farm hands resided, detached or at some distance from the mansion of the tract. It derived its name "Aquinton" from Aquinton Creek, even as an old church in the same vicinity was called "Aquinton Church." The Creek flows into Pamunkey River on the north side, about midway between the White House and Piping Tree Ferry.

A year or two after I had left college I was on a business trip for my father, travelling through Charlotte county on horseback, and knowing of the residence in that county of an old aunt of my father, to whom he was very partial indeed. I rode from the court-house to her house, and spent a night and a day there. The visit was one of great pleasure to me. This lady was the daughter of Richard Shelton, of Amherst, who was a son of the Ralph Shelton, of King William, mentioned by Mr. Powell in his article (page 124) as the son, by a previous marriage, of Mrs. Sarah Gessedge, who, in 1703, was about to be married to Joseph Bickley. On the 1st of January, 1801, Sarah Shelton, of Amherst, was married to the Rev. John Chappell, of Charlotte county.

While on that visit to my great-aunt, I found in her possession a family Bible containing several pages of family register relating to both the Sheltons and the *Gizzages*. The copy of that register, which I carefully made, was probably burned in the Chicago fire of 1871. Several years later, when preparing for publication in the *Amherst Enterprise* a series of articles on the

Shelton Family. I made particular efforts to recover the family Bible which I had seen at Mrs. Chappell's house, but was not able to do so, and I apprehend it has been lost. Her husband was a Baptist preacher, and he must have been one of the early ministers of that denomination in Virginia. I have in my possession a letter written to him by his father-in-law, Richard Shelton, and directed "To Mr. John Chappell, Preacher of the Gospel, Charlotte county," sent by one of Captain Shelton's servants with a present of some garden seeds and other things mentioned. He left two sons, John and Richard-Shelton Chappell, who survived their mother and continued to live at her old homestead in comfortable circumstances. Richard never married; the last I heard of him was that he was living near Eagle Eyrie, in Bedford county, the life pretty much of a hermit, from which retreat he sent me a friendly message. John married and left children, and they removed, I understood, to the Southwestern part of Virginia, but I have not met or corresponded with any of them. I have no special memorandum relating to Rev. John Chappell, though I remember to have seen in an old file of the *Richmond Enquirer* a report of the proceedings of a convention or association of ministers and laymen, held in Charlotte or Prince Edward county, from which I inferred he was highly esteemed. The object of the meeting, as well as I recollect, was to promote greater unity and zeal among the different denominations of Christians in evangelical work. The address they published was signed by some eighteen or twenty members of the convention, and among them John Chappell. There can scarcely be a doubt, I think, that he belonged to the Chappell family of whom Mr. Philip E. Chappell, of Kansas City, Mo., gives account in *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Vol. III., No. 4, and Vol. IV., No. 1), tracing them in Virginia to Thomas Chappell, who came over from Gravesend, on board the ship *America*, in 1635, and settled in Charles City county.

Bickley.

The maiden name of my father's paternal grandmother was Susannah Harding, daughter of Thomas Harding and Mary Giles, of Henrico county. She was born in that county in the year 1721-22; was married in the "hard winter" of 1739-40 to Charles Ellis of the same county, and removed with her husband

and children to Albemarle county (now Amherst) in 1754. He established the place which has since been known as "Red Hill," situated on the south side of Pedlar River, not far from Pedlar Mills; the same homestead which descended to his son, Major Josiah Ellis, and subsequently to his grandson, Richard Shelton Ellis. Charles Ellis's will, dated the 8th of June, 1760, was admitted to record in Albemarle County Court on the 14th of August, 1760. His widow married *John Bickley*, and she lived to the great age of ninety-five years. Several years ago I presented to the Virginia Historical Society, through Mr. Brock, the corresponding secretary of the society, a pair of spectacles which she had used in her lifetime (very different from any we are accustomed to see now), and I am glad to own, as a souvenir of her, a wine glass which belonged to her (and which also is quite different in shape from those we are accustomed to in these days).

The second marriage of Susannah (Harding) Ellis is thus referred to in the records of Amherst county:

"At a court held for Amherst county, the 6th day of February, 1769, on the motion of Josiah Ellis, son and heir at law of Charles Ellis, deceased, it is ordered that the sheriff summon a jury of twelve freeholders of the vicinage, who being met and duly sworn, are to assign unto *John Beckley* (who intermarried with the widow and relict of the said decedent), by metes and bounds, the said widow's dower in the said decedent's estate according to law."

And at another court, held on the 7th March, 1769, the jury so summoned made their report in writing, showing that they had "assigned unto *John Beckley*, who intermarried with the widow and relict of Charles Ellis, deceased, his right of the said widow's dower in one tract (the mansion house included) whereof the said decedent died possessed." The plat made by James Higginbotham, deputy surveyor, which is recorded with the report, calls for "143 acres of land in Amherst county on the south side and joining of Pedlar River, being part of a larger tract belonging to Charles Ellis, deceased."

John Bickley's will, dated the 25th November, 1792, was admitted to record in Amherst County Court September 16, 1793. Richard Shelton and Isaac Rucker qualified as executors of the will, giving bond in the sum of £500. By this instrument he

gave to his "beloved wife, Susannah" certain household furniture, etc., "to be at her disposal;" and the remainder of his estate he desired to be equally divided between his children, namely, Charles, William and Joseph Bickley, Elizabeth Coleman, Mary Carter, Jane Holland, and Humphrey, Matilda, Hannah, James and Frances Bickley. The "praisement" of the estate, made by Charles Burks, John Eubank and John Burks, amounted to £325. 17. 6. It included five negro slaves, named Isaac, Arthur, Silvie, Oney, and Bartlett, valued together at £170.

John Bickley and his wife Susannah had only one child, Mildred, who died in girlhood. They are all buried in the Red Hill family burying-ground.

Susannah Bickley's will, dated 17th June, 1796, was admitted to record in Amherst County Court March 17, 1819. She leaves her entire estate to be equally divided between her nine children and their heirs, to-wit. Hannah Haynes, Edith Gilliam, Susannah Wright, Josiah Ellis, Marian Carter, Charles Ellis, Sarah Harrison, Bethena Leftwich, and Rosanna Davis. The executors named in the will were Josiah Ellis, Roderick McCulloch, and John Burks; but they being all dead prior to the probate of the will, Thomas N. Eubank and John Ellis had given bond, dated December 21, 1818, as "curators of all the goods, chattels and credits of Susanna Bickley, deceased;" and when the will was proved, in 1819, the same John Ellis and Thomas N. Eubank "personally appeared in court with the will annexed, and acknowledged and entered into their bond with John Warwick their security, in the sum of \$10,000, conditioned as the law directs, and certificate is granted them thereof in due form."

In my "Memorandum of the Ellis Family," prepared and printed in 1849, from material as authentic as I could then obtain, I entered John Bickley as the son of Joseph Bickley and Sarah his wife, who was Sarah Shelton, of King William county; born December 7, 1713, which would make him about fifty-six at the time of his second marriage, and about eighty at the time of his death.

In 1879 I received a letter from Mrs. Caroline E. Eubank, the wife of my cousin, Captain Elias Newman Eubank, then living in Lynchburg, in which she inclosed to me a verbatim copy of a memorandum which Miss Louisa Davis (at that time the only

surviving child of the venerable William Davis, commonly called "Fried Davis") had furnished her. William Davis, a son of John Davis and Susanna Smithson, married Mary Gosney, a daughter of Henry Gosney and Jane Shelton, who was one of the daughters of Ralph Shelton, of King William county. Mrs. Eubank said that the original of the paper sent to me had been found by Miss Davis among her mother's papers after her mother's death. This is a transcript of the paper I received:

"John Bickley married Mary Hurt. They had twelve children—5 sons and 7 daughters.

"Jane Bickley married Mary Hurt's brother. They had one child—the "Parson."

"Kitty Giszage married a Poindexter, and had eight children—5 sons and 3 daughters. She was own sister to Ralph Shelton."

It should be observed, however, that if (as we presume) Kitty Giszage was the daughter of Richard Giszage (Mr. Powell's article, page 124), then she was only half sister to Ralph Shelton.

Mrs. Eubank, in her letter to me above quoted, says:

"In John Bickley I recognize the person who married the widow of Charles Ellis, and died in 1793, and was buried at Red Hill. I also identify him as my own maternal grandfather—the line running thus: Jane Lasley, my mother, was the daughter of John Lasley and Fanny Bickley. Fanny Bickley was the daughter of John Bickley and Mary Hurt."

From the Poindexter who married Kitty Giszage descended the Hon. George Poindexter, born in 1779, died in 1853. He removed at an early day to Mississippi, when it was a Territory. He was the delegate from that Territory in the United States Congress for three successive Congresses, beginning in 1807. After the admission of Mississippi into the Union in 1817, he was elected a representative in Congress; was governor of the State, United States District Judge, and United States Senator; and in 1834 was elected by the Senate president *pro tempore*. He served on the staff of General Jackson in the war of 1812; but while in the Senate, during a portion of the time, he bitterly opposed President Jackson's administration.

From the data here given I should hope that Mr. Powell might be able to place John Bickley in the line of Joseph Bickley, of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen county.

